

*Enkipankata oo Nkisomaritin e  
Kanisaa - Olari le dukuya*

*Olaigeroni: Paul aashu Saruni Ole Highfield Ole Ntaya*

## *ILARETOK*

Cosmas Lemein, o lkulikae lalashera ootii entumo olarikok tolkoroi.  
Ashe oleng!

## *ERISHATA NAIGEROKI O COPYRIGHT*

2009 (Nikirerioo 2014) Ore Copyright naa enena ampuni naji Christian Restoration Ministries 3247 N. Nixon Ave. Springfield, MO 65803 USA. Eitobira (Printed by) ena ampuni: Faith Printing, 824 Bills Rd., Franklin, IL 63638. Nikirerioo olari le 2014 neitobir ena ampuni naji *Evangel Publishing House*. Ore pee iyieiu niyiolou enaipirta kuna bukui tisiraki Cosmas Lemein te Box 110, Narok, Kenya, aashu email enye te [cplemein@gmail.com](mailto:cplemein@gmail.com) Ore nampa e simu enye naa: Safaricom - 0725975651. Toliki sii ninye tinidol inkitapong'ot tiatua ena buku. Ore pee iyieiu niliki Olaigeroni Paul Highfield shakenisho ino tenkaraki eretoto ena buku, indim aigeroki ninye te email enye te: [prhighfield@mchsi.com](mailto:prhighfield@mchsi.com) Ataasishore ina oshi Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai.

*IMBAA NATII ENA BUKU*  
*(Contents of this Book)*

*ENASHÉ* ..... 4

*IMBAA NAAIPIRTA ENA BUKU* ..... 4

*EMATUA E DUKUYA* - *Okítamanyunoto e nkíteng'enare e Bibilia*  
*naipirta induaat* ..... 5

*EMATUA E ARE* – *Enkipankata aashu endamunoto nasuj ena buku* ..... 7

*EMATUA E UNI* – *Inkipankat oo nkisomaritin naaimaa Bibilia*..... 8

*EMATUA E ONG'UAN* - *Inkisomaritin ate nasuju ina kipankata*..... 11

## *ENASHE*

Kaata enashe oleng tenkaraki eretoto naaishoo Enkai nanu pee aiger ena buku. Naata sii enashe oleng tenkaraki eretoto e Cosmas Lemein amu etonyua ninye oleng arerioo ena buku. Nening sii ilarikok ootii Olkoroi ena kisoma naaretu nanu oleng pee arerioo inkulie baa naatii ena buku.

Naata enashe tenkaraki lelo tung'ana pooki ooigero nena bukui nataasishore tena kisom. Etuata embata kake eton egira aiteng'en iyiook too mbukui enye.

Tenaa igira iyie aisom ena buku tenakata, naa kaata enashe amu inyokita ayiolou ororei le Nkai te nguton. Neaku, mikinchoo Enkai ng'eno naing'uaa enetii ninye. Toinyuaa inteng'ena kewon ninteng'en sii inkulie tenjurrunoto o te ng'eno e Nkai.

## *IMBAA NAAIPIRTA ENA BUKU*

Keeta embuku naijo ena tipat oleng amu ore pee mikiata enkipankata kegol oleng pee kinteng'en iltung'ana lang te kanisa te nkoitoo naata enkiririkinoto.

Ore ena buku naa keipirta enkoitoo nikiasishore pee kinteng'en inkera, ilbarnot o ltung'ana kituak te kanisa, kake eisulaki inkera o lbarnot. Taasishore ena buku anaa enkipimet kake eton eishiakino pee iponaa inkulie kisomaritin anaa enidolita naishiakinore ororei le Enkai.

Ketii imbaa kumok naaipirta pooki kisoma nemeatae erishata nisomakinyie iltung'ana nena baa pooki tenkisoma nabo. Neaku, tegelu imbaa nijo keishiakino erishata naje o ltung'ana ooje nisomaki ninche nena baa.

Ore too nkisomaritin pooki ninteng'en toinyuaa oleng inchoo iltung'ana inkitanyaanyukot, inkiguraritin, tenebo intokitin naaishiakino ilarin lenye naibalunyie tipat eina kisoma.

# EMATUA E DUKUYA

*Olkitamanyunoto e nkiteng'enare e Bibilia*

*(Theological Foundation for this book)*

Keeta tipat oleng tinikinteng'en inkera ang oltung'ana kituak sii. Kidol tipat enkiteng'enare tenkikoo e Yesero pee eikok Musa, nejoki Yesero Musa, ***“Toning'o naa enaajoki amu kaaikok, naa keaku Enkai tenebo iyie! Taa itii dukuya Enkai; ninteng'en ninche nkitanapat o naatejo, nintayiolu ninche enkoitoli napuoyie o enaishiaakino neas”*** (Enaidurra 18: 19, 20).

Ore tiatua embuku Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat kidol Musa egira aiteng'en iltung'ana loo Israeli pee eiteng'en inkera enye inkitanapat Enkai, nejoki ninye ninche, ***“Entushum naa kulo rorei laainei too ltauja linyi, o te nkishui inyi; nieniene ninche metaa olmonekie too nkaik inyi, netiu ninche anaa enkishili too nkomomi inyi. Ninteng'ening'ene ninche nkera inyi, niimakiki ninche itonini too nkajjik inyi o ipuopuo te nkoitoli, o irurara o itonini. Ningerigere ninche too molinkaishi oo nkutukie oo nkajjik inyi o too nchomito inyi”*** (Enk. 11: 18-20).

Matisipu aajo keitanap iyiook kulo kererin pee kinteng'en inkera ang. Metaa kinteng'en ninche too nkang'itie ang neme te kanisa ake. Kenare nikiata enkiteng'enare sidai te kanisa kake kenare nikiata sii enkiteng'enare sidai too ltirenito lang.

Ekidol enkitanyaanyukoto sidai te nkishui e Timoteo. Amu, keyiolo kokoo enye naji Lois ororei le Nkai neiteng'en enkerai enye naji Oinike (ng'oto Timoteo). Neiteng'en sii Oinike Timoteo. Keibala ina bae tinisom 2 Timoteo 1: 5, nejo, ***“Adamu sii ina kirukoto ino nasipa, enkirukoto apa naitera amany kokoo ino Lois, o ng'utunyi Oinike, nayiolo taata aitisip inchere etamanya atua iyie.”*** Neaku, ore pee inteng'en inkera inono naa kaata osiligi ajo keiteng'en sii ninche inkera enye.

Ore sii tembuku oo Ndung'eta e Rashe nikidol olupayan obo ogira aikok enkerai enye, nejoki ninye, ***“Toning'o enkerai ai enkikoo e papaai lino, nimiany enkiteng'enare e yieyio lino; amu keaku nena utarot enkishili te ndukuya ino neaku olupisiai te murt ino”*** (Ndung'eta e Rashe 1: 8, 9).

Ore to Sotua Ng'ejuk kidol Yesu egira aitanap ilkipaareta lenyena pee eiteng'en iltung'ana pooki, pee ejo Yesu, ***“Enchom entaa loreren pooki ilooiteng'eni laainei, nimbatisasa te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati; ninteng'ening'ene meibung'a inaitanapa intae pooki; naa ng'ura, atii tenebo intae nkolong'i pooki o metabau enkiteng'oto e nkop”*** (Matayo 28: 19, 20).

Nikinteng'en ninche pee eibung inkitanapat e Yesu. Metaa kinteng'en ninche pee eyiolou eyieunoto Enkai te ninche neibung enkoitoli e sinyatisho amu keyieu Enkai nikiaku iyiook iltung'ana sinyat te dukuya ninye (Iroma 12: 1, 2; Efeso 1: 4; 1 Iles. 4: 3-8; 1 Tim. 4: 7). Nesipu tipat enkirukoto nasipa, enkirridunoto nasipa, tipat e kanisa, tipat pee kilikioo ilomon supati, tipat pee kiretu ilooshal, o tipat eramatere oontokitin pooki e abori enkitoria e Yesu. Ore tiatua embuku o Iasat 2: 42 kidol ilairukok eibung'ita enkiteng'enare oo lkipaareta le Yesu. Neaku, ore tena kanisa edukuya keeta enkiteng'enare tipat oleng.

Keliki Paulo iyiook enaipirta tipat ororei le Nkai te iyiook, nejo, ***“Ore ilkigerot pooki naa Enkai nayang'ua, neeta dupoto te nkiteng'enare, o te nkisikong'ata o ererioto, o te nkitubulunoto tiatua esupatisho, paa ore oltung'ani le Enkai neitabari te nkiaas pooki sidai”*** (2 Tim. 3: 16, 17). Neaku, keretu iyiook enkiteng'enare ororei le Nkai toonkoitoli kumok tenaa keiteng'eni aitobiraki. Ore ***enkiteng'oto*** naa pee eidim ilairukok aataas isiaitin pooki sidain.

Eitanapa Paulo Timoteo pee eiuloki enkiteng'enare te kanisa, nejoki Paulo ninye ***“Tasheikinoyu enkisomata oo lkigerot te dukuya iltung'ana o elikioroto, o enkiteng'enare o metabana nalu”*** (1 Tim. 4: 13). Ore te mbuku e Iroma 12: 6, 7 neimaki Paulo inkishoorot naapasha. Nejo olkereri li opishana, ***“... ore paa ene nkisiaayiare nikisiaashore, ore paa ene nkiteng'enare, nikinteng'enishore...”*** Neaku, ore pee iata enkishooroto pee inteng'enisho naa kenare niasishore ina kishooroto.

Ore te mbuku Efeso 4: 11, 12 kidol aajo eipanka Enkai pee etii ilaiteng'enak kanisa.

Nelo Paulo dukuya tembuku o le Efeso 4: 12-14 aliki iyiook ajo ainyioo pee enare netii ilaiteng'enak, *"... peyie erreteni lelo sinyat, te nkaraki ina siai e ramatare, ene nchetata o sesen le Kristo, o metabaiiki pooki naboisho naimu enkirukoto o eyiolounoto eilo Inoti le Nkai, nikiaku iltung'ana ootubulutua aamitunye, aabaiki entemet e mbotoro nalulung'a e Kristo; pee mikintoki aaku nkeru, naanang'ari idie o idie to lkatati ake pooki le nkiteng'enare, o losek loo ltung'ana tiatua esunkureisho o losekin le lejare."*

Neaku, matisipu kuna baa:

- 1. *Peyie erreteni lelo sinyat*** – Kenare nikiata enkiteng'enare pee kirretena pee kimir shetani. Ore pee kiyiolou ororei le Nkai nikisuj sii, nikiaku iltung'ana ooterretenate pee kiimaa inkisililolot kumok.
- 2. *Tenkaraki eramatare*** – Kenare nikitum enkiteng'enare pee kiyiolou enikinko pee kirammat kanisa, ilmareita lang o ilkulikai tung'ana
- 3. *Ene nchetata o sesen le Kristo*** - Ore pee meatae enkiteng'enare sidai naa kegol oleng pee kishet osesen le Kristo. Kake ore pee etii enkiteng'enare sidai naa keretu iyiook pee kimbung kuna baa naata tipat alang inkulie baa nayau enchankar.
- 4. *Pee kiata naboisho tiatua enkirukoto ang*** – Keyieu kanisa naboisho pee elo dukuya aitobiraki. Ore pee etii enkiteng'enare sidai naa keretu kanisa pee etum naboisho.
- 5. *Eyiolounoto eilo Inoti le Nkai*** - Kenare nikiata enkiteng'enare pee kiyiolou Yesu o eyieunoto Enkai. Ore pee metii enkiteng'enare keidimayu pee kiaku anaa lelo tung'ana apa tenkata oo larishak. Kejo Ilarishak 2: 10, *"Ore apa ina ishoi pooki neishunye sii ninche aaye; neitoki ailepu ae ishoi te siadi ninche, apa meyiou ninye Olaitoriani aashu esiaai apa nataasa ninye tenkaraki Israel."* Neaku, kaata osiligi ajo meyiou Olaitoriani amu eitu etum ninche enkiteng'enare sidai naipirta ninye.
- 6. Kiyieu enkiteng'enare, *"pee mikintoki aaku nkeru, naanang'ari idie o idie to lkatati ake pooki le nkiteng'enare, o losek loo ltung'ana tiatua esunkureisho o losekin le lejare."*** Neaku, ore pee kiata enkiteng'enare sidai nasipa, keretu iyiook pee mikisuj enkiteng'enare pooki ng'ejuk. Kijur imbaa nikisipu tenaa kegilunore ina bae ororei le Nkai.

Ekidol sii te mbuku e Tito inchere keishiakino pee kinteng'en iltung'ana loompukunot pooki aa inchere ilpayiani, intasati, intoyie, o ilbarnot (Tito 2: 1-15)

Ore enabayie tena matua matadamu enajo Ilhebrania 4: 12 enaipirta tipat naata ororei le Nkai te iyiook. Nejo, *"Amu keishu ororei le Enkai neeta engolon, nepi ninye alang olalem ake pooki opi mbat pokira, neimisho enarish oltau o enkiyang'et, neim irubat o ntolo, neyiou ndamunot o nkiguanat oltau"*

Ore ororei le Nkai naa keeta engolon oleng tinikiasishore aaitobiraki. Keeta engolon pee eibelekeny iltung'ana alang kuna oshi areta ena kop. Amu, keim atua iltauja loo ltung'ana neibelekeny ninche tiatua. Ore pee kisimaki iltung'ana tioriong ake naa keidimayu pee eton eeta iltauja torrok.

Neaku, matonyok pee kinteng'en iltung'ana lang ororei le Nkai pee etum engolon, eng'eno embulunoto, enkibelekenyata, o enkilejilej eatua iltauja lenye. Neaku, iltung'ana lemeiwuatiwuata te nkirukoto enye. Nemesuj enkiteng'enare pooki nalotu. Kake kejur imbaa pooki. Nikitum naboisho. Nemedoiki atua intemat e shetani amu kesujita ororei le Nkai.

Neaku, sii iltung'ana pooki leitu eiruk ilairukok le Yesu amu ketum enkiteng'enare sidai e kanisa. Amu, ore te sipata ketum ninche kulie kiteng'enaritin kumok tena kop kake keyieu nikinyok oleng pee kimput iltauja lenye ondamunot enye too ororei le Nkai.

## *EMATUA E ARE*

### *Enkoitoi nikisuj tena buku*

Ore enedukuya, kajo keeta tipat oleng pee kiata enkipankata naata enkiririkinoto naipirta Osotua Musana o Osotua Ng'ejuk. Metaa kenare nikisom Osotua Musana Osotua Ng'ejuk te nkoitoi naitodolu ajo kisujita enkoitoi naata enkiririkinoto. Neaku, kisom Osotua Musana kake kintoki aaisom sii Osotua Ng'ejuk.

Ore te sipata kitayioloto aajo ketii imbaa kumok oleng to Sotua Musana naaibung'akino o mbaa naatii Osotua Ng'ejuk. Neaku, ata tinikisom Osotua Musana kenare nikiimaki sii imbaa naatii Osotua Ng'ejuk naaibung'akino nena baa.

Matadamu ina atini naipirta Yesu eidipa ninye atopiu aaing'uaa ilootuata eloito te nkoitoi neinepu ilkulikai tung'ana o are lemeyiolo aajo etopiuo ninye. Nanya ninche ilomon tenebo. Nejo Luka 24: 27, "*Neiteru (Yesu) too mbukui e Musa o too loibonok pooki, neibalakinyie ninye ilkigerot ooipirta enkorrok enye.*" Neaku, keibala ajo ketii imbaa kumok oleng naatii Osotua Musana naaipirta imbaa naatii Osotua Ng'ejuk, eisulaki imbaa naaipirta Yesu kewon. Nikiyieu sii nikiata enkipankata naata enkiririkinoto naipirta inkiteng'emat pee kiuloki imbaa naata tipat oleng te Bibilia. Amu, ore imbaa naata tipat oleng naa pee kinyor Enkai too ltauja lang pooki nikisuj ororei lenye nikiyiou Yesu nikisuj iroruat enyena nikinyor sii ilkulikai tung'ana tenyorrata nagut nasipa. Nikiliki sii ninche ilomon supati oipirta enkitoria Enkai. Ore imbaa tempolos e kuna baa e Bibilia naa inchere osalaba le Yesu, o empiunoto enye tenebo eng'amunoto empalakinoto oong'ok o enjeunoto te nkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatisa.

Nikipuo dukuya aasuj enkoitoi e sinyatisho anaake nikitii sii enchula e kanisa. Niking'oru sii inkoitoi pee kiliki ilkulikai ororei le Nkai pee ejeu sii ninche. Nikisipu sii aajo ketii ororei le Nkai atua iltauja lang neme ilukuny ang ake.

Nikiyieu nikimpanka (kigira aaimaki enkoitoi ena buku.) inkisomaritin nairirikino ilarin loo ltung'ana. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, kiyieu inkisomaritin naairirikino inkera kutiti. Nikiyieu sii inkisomaritin naairirikino ilbarnot, o iltung'ana kituak. Ore kuna kisomaritin natipika ena buku naa kegut embata oleng neaku keyieu ninyok oleng pee ing'oru enkoitoi pee inteng'en ninche te nkoitoi nairirikino ilarin loolung'ana ligira aiteng'en.

Ore ina kipankata nikiata naa inchere pee etumo inkera tenebo aiteru too nkera oo larin okuni o metabaike ilarin tomon oare pee eata enkisoma, enkiguran tenebo isinkolioitin. Ore pee eidip ina rishata tenebo neori nepuo ilgilat lenye. Aashu ore pee meetai ilgilat netumo ti abori olchani. Neipanka iliteng'enak enkisoma naibung'akino ina duo kisoma kake keiteng'en inkera enyena tenkoitoi naishiakino ilarin lenye.

Kiyieu nikisuj sii enkipankata oo nkisomaritin kake kesipa inchere ebaiki nelotu erishata pee egelu iltung'ana enkisoma nemetii ina kipankata tina rishata naipankai. Amu, ebaiki neibalie enyamali naje neaku keyieu enkisoma naipirta ina nyamali. Neaku, mme torrongo katukul ina amu keasayu imbaa naaijo nena. **Kake kenare sii nikiata enkipankata pee mikigiroo sii imbaa naata tipat oleng te Bibilia.**

Ore ai bae naata tipat naa inchere kenare nikiyiou aajo kigira aiteng'en iltung'ana pee eiruk Yesu nesuj sii enkoitoi e sinyatisho. Kake ore pee eng'amu oltung'ani Yesu tenkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatisa nenare neaku sii ninye oltung'ani supat te murua. Keipirta sii enkoitoi e kanisa enkishui oltung'ani tena kop. Metaa keyieu neaku iltung'ana, iltung'ana ooisiligayu too mbaa pooki aa biashara, tiatua ilmareita, onkulie siaitin sidain pooki naas oltung'ani te nkishui enye. Ore pee ejing oltung'ani esiai naipirta iropiyiani nenare neisiligayu ninye too mbaa pooki. Ore pee eisho olmalimui enkerai naje esiai naas kenare neisiligayu teina siai.

Ore embae nabayie tena matua naa inchere kiyieu nikinteng'en enkishui oo ltung'ana telung'ata aa inchere enkishui, indamunot (mind), osesen, oltau lenye, tenebo eyieunoto enye.<sup>1</sup> Metaa ketii nena pooki abori enkitoria e Yesu. Nikiruk aajo keiteng'en iyiook ororei le Nkai naaipirta nena baa pooki. Kake mme torrongo sii tinikisom inkulie bukui pee kiponaa eng'eno naaipirta imbaa nemeimaki Bibilia, anaa imbaa naaipirta eramatare osesen. Aashu imbaa naaipirta inkopa e kanisa, ilmusheni, isinkolioitin, o imbaa naaipirta inkulie dini aashu inkiteng'emat naatae tenkop nemesipa.

**EMATUA E UNI**  
**Enkipankata Nikiindim Aatusuj**  
**Tenkiteng'enare ang**

Ore anaa enikitejo te nkae matua kenare nikinteng'en inkera ang te nkoitoi nairirikino ilarin lenye. Kake kiyieu netii ninche tenebo erishata naje eton eitu eori anaa enatejo naaji.

Kiimakita enkop o Lmaasai nikijo keishiakino tinikior iltung'ana aiko neijia.

1. Metaa keiteng'eni inkera oo larin okuni o metabaiki opishana tenebo.
2. Neiteng'eni tenebo inkera oo larin esiet o metabaiki tomon are.
3. Neiteng'eni tenebo inoo larin tomon ookuni o metabaiki tikitam o are aa ilbarnot taa ilelo.
4. Ore ilootogiroitie ilarin tikitam o are neiteng'eni tenebo iltung'ana kituak.

Neaku, ekimpanka nkisomaritin nikiasishore kake keiteng'en ilaiteng'enak inkera te nkoitoi naishiakino ilarin lenye. Keeta kuna kisomaritin enkipirta naje naa ore pee eori nepuo aaimaki nena kisomaritin pooki te nkoitoi nairirikino ilarin enye. Neeta enkguran neeta sii nkiimakinot tenebo pee esipu enkipirta eina kisoma tenkishui enye. Nelimu sii ilaiteng'enak inkitanyaanyukot naaret enkisoma. Ore pee eyieu neponaa sii ilaiteng'enak inkulie baa naairirikino inkera enye naa eisidai ina.

Neaku, ore tedukuya aigero inkarn oo nkisomaritin ake kake ore enkisoma kewan naipirta ina arna enkisoma netii tesiadi ena buku. Naigero nampa e nkardasi natii. Ore inkulie katitin atipika sii enetii ilkererin ooling'uaa Bibilia naipirta ina bae.

**Enkipankata olari le dukuya wikii 52:**

**Enkardasi**

1. Enkatini e Bibilia telulung'ata.....	11
Imbaa ile Kituak te Bibilia .....	12
2. Ing'apeta tomon o imiet e dini e Yesu.....	16
3. Enkoitoi e Njeunoto .....	29
4. Enkoitoi e Sinyatisho .....	31
5. Enkatini olupurkel (Ilosekin le shetani).....	31
6. Enkipirta ang tena kop .....	45
7. Enkiterunoto enkop o enkitayunoto oltung'ani – Enkiterunoto ematua edukuya o niare.....	47
8. Embatatata oltung'ani o enjeunoto tiatua Yesu.....	48
9. Olasar lo sarge o nkilani e Adam o Hawa.....	50
10. Enkisikata oltung'ani - Adam o Hawa.....	51
11. Adam -- otiu anaa Yesu.....	51
12. Einoto e Yesu – Mat. 1: 18-2: 23; Luka 2: 1-40.....	52
13. Yesu aa enkerai – Luka 2: 41-52 .....	53
14. Yohana Olaibatisani – Mat. 3: 1-12; Marko 1: 3-8; Lk. 3: 2-17; Mat. 11: 1-19 .....	54
15. Erishata e Pasaka (Easter) - empiunoto e Yesu – Mat. 28: 1-15; Marko 16: 1-14; Luka 24: 1-48.....	55
16. Enkibatisa e Yesu – Mat. 3: 13-17; Mk. 1: 9-11; Lk. 3: 21, 22.....	56
17. Etetemaki Yesu – Mat. 4: 1-11; Mk. 1: 12, 13; Lk. 4: 1-13.....	58
18. Enkiterunoto esiai e Yesu o Ikpaareta lenyena – Mat. 4: 12-25; Lk. 4: 14-44; 5: 1-11 .....	60
19. Kain o Abel – Enk. 4: 1-24. Kain o Abel.....	63



20. Noa oloirrag le Nkare - Enkarrueisho o Itung'ani - - Enkiterunoto. Imatuan 6-9; 1 Petero 3: 18-22.....	64
21. Elikioroto ororei le Nkai .....	67
22. Kulo oomayiana te Nkai – Matayo 5: 1-11 .....	67
23. Enkomono – Ilfilipi 4: 4-7; Efeso 6: 18; 1 Tim. 2: 1, 2; Isaya 26: 3; Iroma 12: 12; Ilkol. 4: 2-4; Olk. 55: 1-23; 61: 1-4 .....	71
24. Era Yesu Enkerai Enkai – Marko 1: 1; Mat. 16:16; Yhn. 1: 34; 5: 16-18; 11: 4; Mat. 3: 17; 14: 33; 26: 62-68; Ir. 1: 4; Ilheb. 4: 14; 5: 4, 5; 1 Yhn. 5: 11, 12; Ilgal. 4: 4 .....	73
25. Osalaba le Yesu o tipat te iyiook taata tenebo Endaa Olaitoriani - 1 Pet. 2: 24; Is. 53: 4-6; 2 Ilkor. 5: 21; Yhn. 1: 29; 1 Ilkor. 5: 7; 1 Pet. 2: 24; Iroma 5:9; 1 Pet. 1: 18; Tito 2: 14; Ilkol. 1: 13, 14; Ilgal. 3: 13; Enkikena 18: 14-16; Efeso 1: 7.....	75
26. Emunyan o ewang'an, etuutua Yesu enajo nkitanapat, o engoro Mat. 5: 13-26 .....	80
27. Eloloito, eoro, enkinosata o Imumai – Mat. 5: 27-37 .....	82
28. Enkitalaa, enyorrata tialo ilmang'ati lang, o enkaminino too laisnak Mat. 5: 38- 48; 6: 1-4 .....	83
29. Enkomono o empukoroto – Mat. 6: 5-18.....	86
30. Olchumati te keper, ewang'an osesen enkong'u, Enkai o ropiyiani, emisininuo Mat. 6: 19-34 .....	87
31. Minguanare pee mikinguenareki, enkomono, kishomi napirik – Mat. 7: 1-14.....	90
32. Too lng'anayio eyiolouni olchani, ening'oto, ilbakunot aare ooduta Mat. 7: 15-29.....	93
33. Enkiterunoto e Kanisa – Iasat 2: 1-47.....	96
34. Oltalet le Babeli – Enkiterunoto 11: 1-9 .....	97
35. Enkatini e Abraham – Enchalan, enkirukoto, olning'o, emborron, enkisisa enye pee eisis Olaitoriani. Enkirukoto ang taata naimu enjeunoto. Kira inkera e Abraham tinikiruk Yesu – Enkiterunoto 11: 31, 32; 12: 1-9; 15: 6; Iroma 4: 20-25; 6: 1-7, 17; Ilgal. 3: 26-29. Tisipu sii imbaa naaipirta olning'o le Nkai tenebo Abraham (Enk. 15: 8-21).....	98
36. Sodom o Gomorra – Enk. imatuan 18, 19; 2 Pet. 3: 10; Iroma 1: 26, 27; Yuda 7 Enkiguena Enkai naipirta ilaing'okok lemeirridu.....	105
37. Abraham o Abimelek - Enkiterunoto 20: 1-18.....	107
38. Einoto e Isaak tenebo o ntemata e Abraham - Enkiterunoto imatuan 21: 1-34; 22: 1- 19; Marko 8: 34-38 .....	107
39. Isaak o Rebeka – Enkiterunoto 24: 1-67.....	109
40. Enkae ishohi e Abraham, Enkeeya o enukaroto e Abraham, eishohi e Ishmael, Esau o Yakobo, Isaak o Abimelek – Enk. 25: 1-34; Enk. 27-32.....	110
41. Eseremare o Enkisisa – Iroma 12: 1, 2; 1 Intepen 16: 28, 29; Olkerempe le Nkai 95: 1-7; 100: 1-5; Yohana 4: 24 .....	114
42. Etisika Yesu oltung'ani oata enkeeya oo lbolot, olkitok oata enkirukoto, Eishiunyeiki iltung'ana kumok – Mat. 8: 1-17.....	116
43. Ilootaakuno keyieu nesuj Yesu, Etaarayie Yesu iloiriruani to ltung'ana loo Lgadaren – Mat. 8: 18-34.....	118
44. Eishiunye Yesu oltung'ani oilenya enkeeya, eipoto Yesu Matayo, eiparishoreki Yesu too mbaa e mpukoroto – Mat. 9: 1-17.....	120
45. Enkerai nasesha e Yairo o enkitok naiseyie olkila lenye, eishiunye Yesu ilmodook aare, eishiunye Yesu oltung'ani lemeiro – Mat. 9: 18-34.....	123
46. Eneba olng'ur le Yesu, eikuti ilaisiaayiak - Mat. 9: 35-38; 10: 1-42 .....	124
47. Matayo 10: 1-42 - Neirriwaa Yesu iloiteng'eni lenyena meshomo aalikioo ororei le Nkai.....	125

48. Eisikong'a Yesu nkang'itie neitu eirridu, enkiyeng'iyeng'ata e Yesu Mat. 11: 20-29 .....	126
49. Yesu Olaitoriani le Sabato, eishunye Yesu oltung'ani tasat aina, osinka ogeluno Mat. 12: 1-21 .....	127
50. Yesu o Beelsebul, Olmonekie le Yona, ng'otonye o lalashera Yesu - Mat. 12: 22- 50 .....	129
51. Einoto e Yesu tenkarako osirua le Krismass (Sukukuu) Mat. 1: 18-2: 1-18; Luka 2: 1-40 .....	130
52. Kapaasha iltauja loo ltung'ana – Mat. 13: 1-23 .....	131

# EMATUA E ONG'UAN - INKISOMARITIN ATE TELULUNG'ATA

## Olari le dukuya

**1. Enkatini e Bibilia telulung'ata** – (Tisipu Olkerempe le Nkai 78: 9-72; 105: 1-45; 106: 1-48; Iasat 7: 1-47; Iasat 13: 16-41; Ilheb. 11: 1-39 amu kelimu enkatini e Bibilia. Ing'orai sii Enkiterunoto 12: 1-3.)

Ore Bibilia naa keata imbukui kumok oleng kake ketii enkatini nabo naitutum ninche pooki. Etang'asa aitobir Enkai enkop aa sidai neitayu sii Adam o Hawa. Nemayian ninche neitanap ninche pee eiu inkera Meiputa enkop pooki (Enk. 1: 28). Neaku, ore te dukuya keeta Enkai enkipankata pee etii iltung'ana lenyena pooki wueji. Kake kidol te mbuku e Nkiterunoto 11:4 inchere eewuo erishata pee eyieu neshet Oltalet pee etoni ninche te wueji nebo nemeidapasha, neaku meyieu ninche nesuj enatejo Enkai. Keyieu netoni te wueji enye. Kake kejo Enk. 11: 6, "**Metaa eidapashaka Olaitoriani ninche oriong enkop pooki teine, nepal enchetata e nkanasa.**" Neaku, meyieu enkoitoo Enkai kake enoto Enkai enkoitoo pee eas eyieunoto enye pooki kata. Keyieu Enkai neiput ninche enkop pooki.

Etabatate Adam o Hawa apa tenkiterunoto neyau eoro tiatua ninche o Enkai tenkaraki ng'ok enye (Enkiterunoto imatuan 1-3). Kake eton eeta Enkai enkipankata.

Ore enkatini e Bibilia naa keipirta enkipankata Enkai pee eshuk iltung'ana enetii Ninnye neisis pooki tung'ani enkarna enye. Enoto Enkai enkoitoo pee eyietu iltung'ana pee etum enchula tenebo ninye. Matadamu inchere ore ina atini naa ene Nkai. Neipot Enkai Abraham pee emayian ninye aita ninye olosho sapuk. Neeta sii Enkai enkipankata pee emayian Abraham o eishoi enye ilkulikae tung'ana (Enk. 12: 1-3). Nebulaa eishoi enye metaa neiu ninye Isaak neiu Isaak Yakobo neiu Yakobo ilayiok tomon are. Neibelekeny Enkai enkarna e Yakobo metaa Israel (Enk. 35: 10). Neaku eishoi enye iltung'ana kumok oleng. Naa keji ninche pooki tenebo Israel.

Neigil Enkai inkatitin kumok alimu ajo keaku Abraham o eishoi enye olosho sapuk nemayian Enkai ninye neeku sii ninche emayianata too lkulikae neitayu sii Enkai osotua aashu olning'o tenebo Abraham o inkera enyena naipirta ina bae. (Ing'orai kulo kererin Enk. 13: 14-17; 15: 5; 17: 2; 18: 16-19; 22: 15-18; 26: 1-6; 28: 2-5, 10-15; 32: 12; 35: 9-15; 46: 3,4; 48: 3; 48: 16, 19; Enaidurra 32: 11-14; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 1: 9-13; 13: 17, 18; 26: 5; Yoshua 14: 2-4; 1 Ilaiguanak 4: 20; 1 Intepen 27: 23-24; Nehemia 9: 23; Olkerempe le Nkai 107: 37, 38; Isaya 10: 22; 51: 2; 54: 3; Yeremia 33: 19-22). Neaku, keeta Enkai enkipankata te dukuya pee emayian iltung'ana lenyena nemayian sii ninche ilkulikae. Ore taata kemayian Enkai iyiook too nkoitoo kumok neisulaki ena inchere keisho iyiook enkishui oo ntarasi. Neitanap sii iyiook pee kimayian ilkulikae. Ekiretu iltung'ana too nkoitoo kumok eisulaki kiliki ilomon supati le Yesu pee etum sii ninche enkishui oo ntarasi.

Nelotu erishata pee epuo Yakobo tenebo inkera enyena pooki Misiri tenkaraki olameyu. Etaase ina tenkoitoo enking'asia. Amu, etimiraki ninye Yosef ilalashera lenyena aamiraki ilbiasharani oopoito Misiri. Neaku, embae torrongo oleng nataase tedukuya kake eibelekenya Enkai ina bae neeku Yosef olkitok te Misiri. Naa ebaiki netaasa ilalashera lenyena ina pee meton tenkop enye aaku oltung'ani kitok. Metaa ebaiki netejo kirriwaki ninye enkop o loreren pee eaku kiti oleng nimikintoki aikata aadol ninye aashu kining enaipirta ninye. Kake keeta Enkai ai kipankata pee emayian ninye nemayian sii ninye ilkulikae tung'ana. Neitoki Yosef aipotu olmarei lenye meetu Misiri aamany. Nemayian Enkai Yosef neaku sii ninye emayianata too ltung'ana kumok.

Nemayian Enkai Israel neitayu sii ninche te sinkaisho apa tenkop naji Misiri neasishore oltung'ani oji Musa. Keeta Enkai enkipankata pee ening iltung'ana pooki enaipirta enkarna enye neasishore Farao pee easayu ina netum Enkai enkisisa amu etimira Farao nedol sii Iltung'ana le Misiri enkitoo enye (Enaidurra 9: 16; 14: 4; 15: 11).

Ore inkatitin kumok eitu esuj Israel inkitanapat Olaitoriani. Ore inkulie katitin naa keirridu ninche neshukokino Enkai.

Neeta Enkai enkipankata pee epuo aamany enkop sidai naji Kanaan. Kake etabatate iltung'ana kumok negelu sii ninche Ilkinki torrok. Kake eton eeta Enkai enkipankata pee epukunye Messia iltung'ana loo Sraeli. Neisiligie Enkai Daudi ajo kebik enkitoria enye intarasi. Kake kegira aimaki Yesu o enkitoria e Nkai (2 Sam. 7: 16; Luka 1: 32, 33). Neibonu iloibonok kumok naipirta ina bae. Ore enkipankata Enkai naa pee eaku Israeli ewang'an te lelo lemeyiolo Enkai. Neeta sii enkipankata pee epukunye Yesu ninche pee elotu ninye aitajeu enkop pooki. Neaku, ketii Enkai tenebo Israel neisho sii ninche inkitanapat.

Kake etabatate ninche Israel neisis inkulie aitin neitame Enkai ninche nearaa meshomo eyaroto (1 Ilaiguanak 11: 1-43; 2 Ilaiguanak 25: 1-30; Esekiel 36: 19-21). Kake eipanka sii pee eshukunye Iltung'ana lenyena enkop enye (Esra 1: 1-11). Neasishore Enkai olkinki oji Sairos leme olo Yahudi pee eas ina.

Neitayu sii Enkai olning'o tenebo Noa, Abraham, Israel, Finehas, o Daudi. Ore ilo ning'o tenebo Abraham naa pee eisho Enkai Israel enkop e Kanaan. Ore olning'o le Daudi naa keipirta enkitoria enye. Metaa kebik oltung'ani to lorika le Daudi intarasi. Keipirta Yesu amu ninye enkerai e Daudi (2 Sam. 7: 5-16; Luka 1: 32). Neitabaya Yesu nena baa.

Nelotu erishata osotua ng'ejuk neirriu Enkai enkerai enye nabo metoini tena kop pee etum iltung'ana enjeunoto. Neishu Yesu enkishui nemeeta ng'ok neiteng'en iltung'ana imbaa kumok sidain pee esuj enkoitoi Enkai. Nenyor iltung'ana pooki terisoroto. Kake menyor embata oo ltung'ana le Israel tenedol aajo kenyor Yesu iloreren. Netum iltung'ana engoro tenkaraki ninye neyieu near ninye metua te shumata osalaba. Neas ina kake etopiwuo Yesu too lootuata neipang'aki ilkipaareta lenyena neshuko keper.

Keeta osalaba tipat oleng te iyiook amu keitutum osalaba le Yesu imbaa pooki. Eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Yesu pee eye ninye te shumata osalaba pee kitum pooki enjeunoto (1 Yhn. 4: 10; Ilheb. 9: 14; Iroma 5: 9, 10). Neaku ore iltung'ana pooki lo Sotua Musana meyiolo imbaa naaponu. Meibala te ninche kake ore osalaba le Yesu naa keitutum iyiook o ninche. Nepiu sii Yesu too lootuata (Mat. 28: 1-20; 1 Ilkor. 15.) Neitayu Yesu osotua ng'ejuk (Ilheb. 8: 1-13). Nejing oltung'ani ilo sotua ng'ejuk teneiruk, neirridu neibatisai.

Neyieu Enkai netum pooki tung'ani enjeunoto (Yhn. 3: 16; 2 Petero 3: 9; 1 Tim. 2: 3) neyiou sii enkipirta enye tena kop. Neyieu Enkai pee eata pooki tung'ani enchula tenebo ilkulikai (1 Yhn. 1: 3). Neyieu sii Enkai nelikioo iltung'ana enkisisa enye too losho pooki (1 Petero 2: 9; Mat. 28: 18, 20). Neaku, kenare tinikiiruk, nikirridu, nikimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu inchere era ninye Olaitoriani, Olaitajeunoni, neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu o kanisa enye (Iasat 2: 38; Rom. 6: 1-3; 1 Ilkor. 12: 13).

Tadamu kulo kererin ooipirta enkisisa Enkai amu keyieu Enkai neisis pooki ng'ai ninye - Enaidurra 16: 7; 33: 12-23; 34: 5-7, 10; Enkikena 14: 20, 21; Is. 6: 3; 26: 15; 35: 1, 2; 40: 5; 42: 8, 12 (Meyieu neisho likae enkisisa enye); Isaya 43: 7; 44: 23; 48: 11; 66: 19-21; Olk. 29: 2; 72: 19; 79: 9, 10; 86: 9; 96: 3-10; Olkerempe 102: 15; 108: 5; 1 Ilkor. 10: 31; Matayo 6: 9, 10; Yohana 17: 4, 5;

---

**Ai kisoma naponaa tiniyieu niasishore naipirta enkipankata e Nkai telulung'ata: Imbaa ile kituak te Bibilia: Enkipankata kitok, Enkitanyaanyukoto kitok, Enkitanapata kitok, Enkipaaroto kitok, Shoruetisho kitok, Enkiting'oto kitok.**

### *Enkipankata kitok*

Ore embae e dukuya kitok naa enkipankata kitok Enkai pee emayian iltung'ana lenyena neaku sii ninche emayianata too lkulikae tung'ana pooki oo mpukunot pooki (Enk. 12: 1-3). Neipanka sii pee eitajeu iltung'ana pooki ooiruk (Yohana 3: 16). Neipanka Enkai pee eirriwaki enkop pooki Enkerai enye nabo pee enang iyiook (Yhn 3: 16; 1 Yhn 2: 2). Neipanka Enkai ina tenyorrata kitok pee kitum enjeunoto (1 Yhn 4: 9). Neipanka ninye eton mikiyiolo toki (Iroma 5: 6). Neaku, anaata kiata enashe oleng amu etaasa Enkai ina tempiris enye mme tenkaraki esupatisho ang. Neisho Enkai iyiook

enkoitoi niking'amunye Yesu nikijing enkoitoi enjeunoto. Ore ina oitoi naa keitajeu Enkai iyiook tempiris enye tinikiruk, nikirridu ng'ok ang, nikimbalunye aajo era Yesu Olaitoriani le nkishui ang, neibatisai iyiook. Matisipu oleng tenguton Efeso 2: 4-10; Yhn. 3: 16; 5: 24; Iasat 2: 38, 39; Iroma 10: 9, 10; 1 Petero 3: 21.

Kenare sii nikipuo dukuya te nkoitoi e sinyatisho. Metaa kenare netii Iling'anayio le Nkiyang'et atua enkishui ai. – Yhn. 15: 1-8; Ilgal. 5: 22-26; 11 Petero 1: 3-11; Mat. 7: 16, 17, 20; 12: 33; Iroma 7: 4-6; Ilf. 1: 11; Ilkol. 1: 10; Yak. 3: 17, 18. Nenare nikilikioo ilomon supati aamayian iltung'ana pooki (Luka 24: 45-49; Iasat 1: 8; Matayo 28: 18-20).

Nenare nikipuo dukuya airridu anaake – 1 Yhn. 1: 8-19; Yko. 5: 16; Olk. 51; Enki. 18: 9-13; Lawi 19: 31; 20: 6, 27; Emb. 22: 14, 15; Ilkol. 1: 16; Mat. 6: 14, 15; Ilgal. 5: 19-21.

Nenare nikinteru aaibok enkewan osesen – Ndung. 25: 28; Iasat 24: 25; Ilgal. 5: 23; 2 Tim. 3: 2; 11 Petero 1: 6; Iroma 8: 1-17.

Nikinteru aaing'or imbaa tenkoitoi ng'ujuk – 11 Ilkor. 5: 16-19; 10:4-6; Efeso 2: 11-22.

Nikibulu anaake te yolounoto Enkai o Yesu – Yeremia 9: 23, 24; Ilf. 1: 1; 3: 8, 10, 11, 20; 1 Yhn. 3: 1, 2; Mat. 5: 13, 14; Yhn 1: 12; 15: 1, 5, 15, 16; Iroma 6: 1-6; 8: 1; 18, 22; 8: 14-17; Ilgal. 2: 20; 3: 26; 4: 6; Iroma 5: 1, 9; 1 Ilkor. 1: 1,2, 30; 2: 12, 16; 3: 16; 6: 17-20; 15: 10; Efeso 1:1-4, 13,14; 2: 6, 10, 14; 3:1; 4:1, 24; 11 Ilkor. 1: 21; 5: 14, 15, 21; Ilkol. 1: 2; 3:4,12; 1 Ilhes. 1: 4; 5: 5; Ilheb. 3: 1, 14; 12: 1, 2; 1 Pet. 5: 8; 1 Yhn. 5: 18; Ena. 3: 14; Yhn 8: 24, 28, 58. Natii enchula oolairukok – Iasat 2: 42-47.

## *Enkitanyaanyukoto kitok*

Ore eniare, naa kayieu nikidamu enkitanyaanyukoto kitok. Naa ore ina kitanyaanyukoto naa enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu. Keliki iyiook ororei le Nkai pee kisuj enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu (1 Pet. 2: 21; 1 Ilkor. 11: 1; Yhn. 8: 12; 1 Yhn. 2: 6). Ekiiyieu engolon e Yesu tiatua iltauja lang pee kias esiai enye kake mikisujita enkitanyaanyukoto enye. Neaku, ore pee elotu enyamali naje nikilaikino amu eitu kintamok ate nena kiasin naatusuja Yesu pee etum engolon, neyiolo sii eyieunoto e Papai lenye. Kesipa ore engolon enye naipirta enkishiunoto ooltung'ana o engolon enye pee eitore enaiposha naa ebaiki nemeidimayu pee kitum engolon nanyaanyukie enenye. Kake kaata osiligi oleng ajo ore pee kisuj nena kiasin naatusuja ninye naa ekitum engolon pee kisuj ninye nikias sii isiaaitin pooki e Enkai tengolon enking'asia. Neaku, matisipu enkishui enye tenguton pee kidol inkiasin naataasa ninye pee eitamok kewon pee etum engolon, paa tenelotu esiai aashu enyamali naje neterretene pee eas.<sup>2</sup>

Ore te dukuya kidol ninye etii ong'ata egira apukoo inkolong'i artam dama o kewarie (Mat. 4: 1-11). Ainyoo pee eterewua Enkiyang'et Sinyati Yesu empolos e ong'ata pee etemi? Ebaiki netii iwalat kumok kake ore te nanu ketii nabo nadupa naa inchere eterewua Enkiyang'et Sinyati Yesu ong'ata metetemi pee erretena pee eas isiaaitin Enkai te nkishui enye. Kajo nanu ore etii Yesu ong'ata neomon oleng pee etum indamunot Enkai naarie indamunot e shetani. Neisho Enkai ninye engolon amu etimira Yesu shetani. Kajo sii nanu ore pee epukoo ninye naa keyiolo ajo Enkai ake naisho endaa nabik intarasi. Nesipu sii ajo ore ina kitoo naipirta ena kop naa meeta tipat. Neaku, ore pee eidip atupukoi neidip sii intemat e shetani nelimu Bibilia enaipirta engolon nanoto ninye pee eas esiai e Nkai. Amu, etejo Luka, *“Nerrinyo Yesu Galilaya ebore engolon e Nkiyang'et Sinyati, neibulaa enkisisa, nkuapi naamanita”* (4: 14). Neaku, idolita ajo eeta ninye *“engolon Enkiyang'et Sinyati”* eidipa empukoroto o entemata. Neaku, kenare sii iyiook nikisuj enkitanyaanyukoto enye pee kitum engolon pee kias esiai Enkai. Ebaiki negol oleng pee kipukoo inkolong'i artam kake kaata osiligi ajo keretu iyiook ata tinikinteru aapukoo enkolong nabo. Ore pee kimoku naa ebaiki nikipukoo inkolong'i naata esiana. Kake matadamu aajo mikipukoo pesho kake kipukoo pee kiomon nikiarare elejare e shetani nikisipu sii eyieunoto Enkai tialo iyiook.

Ore ai bae nabo naipirta entemata e Yesu naa inchere idolita ajo etaasishore ororei le Nkai pee emir shetani. Neitodolu ina ajo etushuma ninye ororei le Nkai tiatua oltau lenye pee easishore tenkata naishiakino. Neaku, ebaiki ore etii ninye ong'ata negira adamu ororei le Nkai. Neaku, kenare sii iyiook nikimbung ororei le Nkai toltauja lang nikidamu oleng paa tenelotu entemata naijo entemata e Yesu nikiata ororei le Nkai tiatua iltauja lang.

Ore pee elo Yesu dukuya aas isiaaitin Enkai nikidol aajo etaasa tengolon Enkai. Naa kajo enoto ina golon tiatua ina rishata e nkomo. Amu kidol te Luka 4: 42 aajo eshomo ninye **“ewueji neliyo.”** Ore pee kidol ilkererin te dukuya olkereri le 42 kidol aajo etaasa Yesu esiai sapuk neishiunye iltung’ana nemir sii iloiruani. Kajo nanu eshomo ninye aomon Enkai pee etum engolon. Amu, ore pee ias embae sidai nikirrep sii iltung’ana naa kelelek pee eaku ina entemata te iyie pee irup kewan te naipirta nena baa nitaasa. Neliki sii iyiook Luka ai rishata pee eas Yesu ina nejo, Luka 5: 16, **“Kake kekepari ake nelo ong’ata aomon Enkai openy.”** Nejo sii Luka 9: 18, **“Ore eomonito Yesu openy, netii ilooiteng’eni lenyena, ...”** Ing’orai sii Luka 5: 16; 11:1 pee idol ajo keomon Yesu oshi ake. Neaku, ematusuj sii enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu paa tinikias embae sidai ore pee kindip nikipuo aomon Enkai pee mikitum olwuasa.

Ore sii ti ai rishata neomon Yesu enkewarie pooki (Luka 6: 12). Ore ina rishata naa eton eitu egelu ilkipaareta lenyena. Neaku, kajo eshomo aomon Enkai oleng pee esipu eyieunoto Enkai tialo lelo kipaareta inchere kakua eishiaakino pee egeluni. Neaku, ematusuj sii iyiook enkitanyaanyukoto enye. Ore pee kiata enyamali naje aashu kiata esiai naje nikiyieu nikias, matonyok pee kiomon oleng te naipirta ina pee kijur eyieunoto Enkai. Ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nikiomon enkiti rishata nikijo keidip iyiook, kake kidol tenkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu aajo keeta sii tipat tinikitori inkulie katitin aomon Enkai oleng. Ore inkulie katitin nikidumunye tadekenya oleng alo aomon Enkai anaa enajoki iyiook Marko 1: 35.

Ore erishata enking’asia naipirta enkomono naa ina rishata pee elo ninye aomon te wueji neji **“oldoinyo loo Loirienito”** (Luka 22: 39-46). Ore enedukuya, etejo Luka eshomo ninye ine wueji anaa enaas ninye oshi ake. Neaku, keeta Yesu ewueji netamoo nelo aomonie. Naa kajo keretu sii iyiook tinikitum ewueji nikipuo anaake aomonie. Ore eniare, naa keyiolo ajo kelotu erishata nagol oleng aa inchere osalaba. Neaku, eshomo aomon oleng. Neliki sii ilkipaareta lenyena pee eomon sii ninche pee mejing intemat (22: 40). Ore pee eidip Yesu enkomono enye netum engolon pee elo aye te shumata osalaba. Neaku, kenare sii iyiook nikiomon oleng pee kitum engolon paa tenelotu enkata nagol oleng nikiata engolon Enkai tiatua iltauja lang pee mikibatata.

Netii oltung’ani oji Jay oigero embuku naipirta Yesu olimu imbaa naaipirta enkomono enye. Nejo ninye kuna baa naaipirta Yesu. Keomon tenebo ilkulikai – Lk. 9: 28; Neomon egira aing’oru shumata – Yhn. 17: 1; Negil kung Luka 22: 41; Ore inkulie katitin neirabalakino enkop – Mat. 26: 39; Keomon eton eitu edung enkoitoi nasuj – Lk. 6: 12; Ore pee elusoo enkisulata neomon – Mt. 14: 23; Neomon pee emir intemat – Luka 22: 39-41; Neisis Enkai tenkomono enye – Yhn. 17:1; Neomon pee eata enchula nagut tenebo Enkai – Yhn. 17: 5; Neibalunye imbaa pooki – Yhn. 17: 12; Neomon pee errip Enkai ilkipaareta lenyena – Yhn. 17: 15; Neomon teneponu imbaa naagol oleng – Mk. 15: 33, 34; Neomon oleng tenkirowuaj – Lk. 22: 44; Ore egira aye neomon – Mat. 27: 46, 50.<sup>3</sup>

Nikintoki aadol Yesu egira aretu ilkulikae. Keretu ninche ata tenejo olkuak meishiakino. Ore nabo olong neirorie Yesu enkitok dama te boo pee eretu ninye ang’arie ninye ororei le Nkai. Kake meishiakino tolkuak lo Lyahudi (Yhn. 4: 1-38). Nemeishiakino pee eiseyie oltung’ani ooata enkeeya oo lbolot (Marko 1: 40-42). Kake etaasa ina Yesu pee eretu ninye. Ore apa tina rishata e Yesu meishiakino pee etii oltung’ani le Nkai tenebo ilaing’okok kake eshomo Yesu anya endaa tenebo ninche pee eretu ninche (Mat. 9:11-13; 11: 18, 19; Luka 15: 2; 19: 1-9). Ore nabo olong neishiunye sii Yesu enkitok Olgiriki (Mat. 15: 21-28). Kake keibaro apa Ilyahudi Olgiriki. Neibaro sii Ilyahudi oltung’ana ooing’uaa ina kop naji Samaria kake eshomo Yesu ina kop neirorie enkitok neretu ninye aliki ilomon supati (Yhn. 4: 1-42). Ore irishat kumok netum Yesu olng’ur neishiunye iltung’ana (Luka 4: 38- 41; Marko 1: 21-45). Neitoti sii iltung’ana ooata esumash (Mat. 14: 13-21; 15:29-39).

Kayieu nikidol sii engira e Yesu. Kesipa ore ina kata etii ninye dukuya ilaguanak neuro inkulie katitin kake ketii inkatitin naagira ninye (Luka 23: 9; Mat. 26: 63). Ketii enkata nairirikino pee kigira netii sii inkatitin nairirikino pee kiro. Matoomon Enkai pee eisho iyiook eng’eno pee kiyiolou aajo kanu eishiaakino pee kigira naa kanu eishiaakino pee kiro. Keliki iyiook embuku oo ndung’eta e Rashe naipirta ina bae pee ejo, **“Miwaliki olmodai te risioroto e modai enye, arashu iyaku sii iyie olo nyaanyukie. Tawaliki olmodai te risioroto enaikununo emodai enye, pee meng’enu ake too nkonyek enyena makewan”** (Ndung. 26: 4, 5). Neaku, idolita ajo kejo kulo kererin imbaa are naapaasha. Etiu anaa kegilunore olkereri obo olikai. Kake kiyiolo pooki aajo ketii erishata nairirikino pee kiwaliki oltung’ani netii sii erishata nemeiririkino pee kiwaliki oltung’ani. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki netii

oltung'ani ogira airorie iyiook etagore. Neaku ore pee kiwaliki ninye ebaiki nesapuku olarrabal metaa keikash tinikigira. Kake ketii likae tung'ani lemeata eng'eno kake kegira aimaki ororei le Nkai anaa oltung'ani oyiolo. Neaku, kajo keishiakino pee kiwaliki ninye pee mejo iltung'ana kesipa enkiroroto enye.

Neaku, matoomon pee eisho Enkai iyiook engolon pee kisuj enkitanyaanyukoto kitok e Yesu pee kitum sii iyiook engolon nikiasie esiai Olaitoriani. Nikitum sii enchipai nagut o seriani tiatua ninye. Kesipa kipuo dukuya aarare imbaa enkop nikining sii enchalan, kake ore pee kincho Enkai ina shalan nikisilig enkoitoi enye tenena kiasin nikiimakita naa keisho ninye iyiook engolon.

### *Enkitanapata kitok*

Ore ai bae kitok naa **ENYORRATA NAGUT** (Marko 12:28-34). Keliki iyiook ele kereri pee kinyor Enkai toltauja lang o te nkishui ang pooki. Kainyioo tipat tenejo neijia? Keyieu iltauja lang imbaa kumok kake etejo pee kinyor Enkai toltauja lang pooki. Metaa ore iyieunot pooki naa ketii abori enkitoria Enkai. Ore inkatitin pooki tinikiyieu entoki naje kenare nikinkilikuan Enkai tenaa eisidai aashu mesidai. Ore pee kitum ewalata nikisuj eyieunoto Enkai alang eyieunoto ang. Tena ekisujita enkoitoi Enkai naa ebaiki eisidai ina toki nikiyieu metaa keisho Enkai iyiook amu kedolita ajo keret enkitoria enye tena kop. Kake kiata enyamali amu ore inkulie katitin mikiyieu nikincho Enkai iltauja lang pooki. Ekiiyieu nikincho ninye enchoto ooltauja lang. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kayieu naas entoki naje kake kening'ito ajo ebaiki nemesidai toonkonyek Enkai ina bae. Nemeyieu nening Enkai amu eibung'a ina bae tiatua oltau lenye oleng. Neaku, idolitata aajo kenare nikincho Enkai iltauja lang pooki pee eibalayu ajo ekinyor ninye alang inkulie tokitin pooki.

Nelo dukuya Yesu ajo *“... o te ng'eno ino pooki.”* Ore kuna baa naipirta Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, enjeunoto, Sinyatisho o kanisa naa keipirta iltauja lang neipirta sii eng'eno ang. Kenare nikinyor Enkai toltauja lang kake kenare nikinyor sii ninye teng'eno ang. Kenare nikincho Enkai indamunot ang nikibirribir ninye aadamu imbaa naagut oleng. Ore taata ketii iltung'ana laa keyieu neitelelek imbaa pooki. Kake ketii imbaa naagol oleng naanare nikidamu. Neaku, ekinyor Enkai tinikisom Bibilia oleng tenguton pee kisipu iyieunot enyena. Nenyor sii ninye oleng tinikiaarare imbaa naagol oleng tenkoitoi sidai alang tinikigiroo nena baa. Ore sii tenkaraki ina bae kenare nikirrip indamunot ang metaa mikincho imbaa torrok aashu imbaa nemesipa naagilunore ororei le Nkai eibung indamunot ang (Iroma 6: 12-14).

Nejo sii Yesu kenare nikinyor ninye *tengolon ang pooki*. Metaa ekias inkulie siaaitin kumok kake kenare nikincho Enkai eitore iyiook kiasita nena baa pooki. Nikinturukie sii imbaa Enkai tiatua enkishui ang, eisulaki enkomono. Amu, ore te sipata mikiata engolon katukul tenemetii Enkai. Etejo Yesu ore pee metii ninye meeta enikias (Yohana 15: 5). Matorrip ate pee mikimbukoo engolon ang too mbaa nemeeta tipat.

Nejo sii Yesu, *“Tonyorra ole latia ino anaa kewan. Meetae ai kitanapata kitok nalang kuna.”* (Marko 12: 31). Ore ole latia angnaa kulo tung'ana pooki likiyiolo ooata enyamali nikiata sii enkidimata pee kiretu ninche. Kesipa ajo meidimayu pee kiretu iltung'ana pooki kake keidimayu pee kiretu embata. Ore enyamali sapuk naa ekidamu oshi ate oleng o metaba anaa nerikino iyiook ilkulikae. Tadamu kewon eminyor kewon oleng? Niramamat kewon oleng? Ore pee iata enyamali naje ing'oru enkoitoi pee iretu kewon. Neaku, matonyok pee kiretu sii ilkulikae aiko neijia, hoo naa ore inkulie katitin kegol oleng amu ketii iltung'ana lemeyieu iretot ang.

### *Enkipaaroto kitok*

Ore ai bae kitok tiatua ororei le Nkai naa enkipaaroto kitok e Yesu. Naa ketumi te Matayo 28: 19, 20 pee ejo Yesu, *“Enchom entaa loreren pooki ilooiteng'eni laainei, nimbatisasa te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati; ninteng'ening'ene meibung'a inaitanapa intae pooki; naa ng'ura, atii tenebo intae nkolong'i pooki o metabau enkiting'oto e nkop.”*

Eitanapa Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena imbaa uni. Naa keipirta sii iyiook taata amu eton kira ilkipaaret lenyena. Kenare nikintaa iltung'ana pooki ilasujak le Yesu. Metaa keeta iltung'ana pooki eyieunoto o enkirowuaj pee esuj enkoitoi e Yesu. Meyieu nikidamu enkop ang ake kake keyieu nikiata enduaata naipirta nkuapi pooki (dunia pooki). Eitanapa Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena to Iasat 1: 7, 8 pee epuo aaku ilchakenini le Yesu o metabaiki enkiting'oto enkop. Neaku, kenare niking'as aaiteng'en ninche enkoitoi enjeunoto pee eaku ilasujak le Yesu. Neyieu sii ina siai eng'iriata sapuk oleng pee kinteng'en iltung'ana aitobiraki pee meipidoki ina oitoi eton meyiolo enaikununo.

Ore pee kinteng'en ninche tenguton nerretena ninche, nikimbatisa ninche pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok netum Enkiyang'et Sinyati, nejing sii kanisa e Kristo (Ing'orai sii Iasat 2: 38; 1 Ilkor. 12: 13; Iroma 6: 1-3; Ilgal. 3: 26, 27; 1 Pet. 3: 21). Nikimbatisa ninche ***“te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati.”*** Naa ore pee ejo neijia naa kegira aimaki embae nagut oleng inchere pee kimbatisa iltung'ana pee ejing atua Yesu, Enkai o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Amu, ore pee eimaki enkarna naa kegira aimaki inkorroki e ninche maate.

Nikintoki aaiteng'en ninche pee eibung inkitanapat e Yesu. Metaa kinteng'en ninche pee eibung enkoitoi e sinyatisho amu keyieu Enkai nikiaku iyiook iltung'ana sinyat te dukuya ninye (Iroma 12: 1, 2; Efeso 1: 4; 1 Iles. 4: 3-8; 1 Tim. 4: 7). Nesipu tipat enkirukoto enye, enkirridunoto nasipa, tipat e kanisa, tipat pee kilikioo ilomon supati, tipat pee kiretu ilooshal, o tipat eramatatare oontokitin pooki e abori enkitoria e Yesu.

***Ore ai bae kitok naa Shoruetisho kitok*** - Yakobo 2: 23; Yhn. 15: 13-15; Ena. 33: 11.

***Ore embae kitok nabayie nayieu nikidol naa inchere Enkiting'oto kitok*** Maing'orai 1 Iles. 4: 13 – 5: 11; 2 Iles. 1: 6-10; Embolunoto 20: 11- 21: 1-8; Yhn. 5: 28, 29.

Neaku, matadamu kuna baa pokira ile amu ei kituak oleng. Keeta tipat tenkishui ang. Maibung'a too lukuny ang: Enkitanapata kitok, Enkipaaroto kitok, Enkitanyaanyukoto kitok, Enkipankata kitok, Shoruetisho kitok, Enkiting'oto kitok.

Neaku, matadamu kuna baa te kanisa ang kigira aaipanka induaat e kanisa pee ebulu nikidamu sii ninche tiatua enkishui ang pee king'amu enjeunoto Enkai, nikinyorru Enkai olkulikae, nikilikioo ororei le Nkai, nikisuj iroruat e Yesu, nikintisiny enkishui ang kigira aanyu tenchipai sapuk ina olong nashukunye Yesu. Esai.

## **2. Ing'apeta tomon o imiet e dini e Yesu te Bibilia**

- (1) Ore eng'ape e dukuya naa Enkai papa nabo nara papa e pooki toki (*God the father of all*)
- (2) Ore eng'ape e are naa Enkai natii atua unisho (*Trinity*) – Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati (*God, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit*)
- (3) Enkitobirata e pooki toki te Enkai o enkitoria Enkai inchere eton egira ninye aasisho (*Creation, Sovereignty and Providence*)
- (4) Ore eng'ape e ong'uan naa embatatata oltung'ani
- (5) Ore eng'ape e imiet naa enkipankata e Nkai pee eitajeu iltung'ana
- (6) Ore eng'ape e ile naa era Bibilia ororei le Nkai naa keeta engolon neisiligayu sii.
- (7) Ore eng'ape e naapishana e imiet naa inchere etoiwuoki Yesu te siankiki neitu aikata aboitare oleo (*The Virgin Birth*)
- (8) Ore eng'ape e isiet naa inchere etaa Yesu oltung'ani, o enkishui enye tena kop (*The incarnation and life of Jesus here on earth*)
- (9) Ore eng'ape e naudo naa inchere enkitukuoto aashu enjeunoto ang tenkaraki osalaba le Yesu (*The atonement - Jesus death on the cross*)
- (10) Ore eng'ape e tomon naa inchere empiunoto o enkilepata e Yesu (*The resurrection and ascension of Jesus*)
- (11) Ore eng'ape e tomon obo naa inchere enkitoria Enkai o Kanisa (*The Kingdom of God/church*)



- (12) Ore eng'ape e tomon o are naa inchere: ing'ok, enjeunoto, empalakinoto o ening'oto ang o Enkai o enjeunoto tempiris Enkai eimu enkirukoto.
- (13) Ore eng'ape e tomon ookuni naa inchere: embulunoto tiatua Yesu
- (14) Ore eng'ape e tomon oong'uan naa inchere: Elotunoto e Yesu (*The second coming of Jesus the Christ*) - 1 Ilesalonike 4: 13- 5: 1-11; 2 Iles. 1: 5-10.
- (15) Ore eng'ape e tomon imiet naa inchere: empiunoto o enkiguena o keper obalbal le Nkima.

## **Inkisomaritin naaipirta nena baa pokira e tomon o imiet.**

**(1) Eng'ape e dukuya - Enkai papa nabo nara papa e pooki toki (God the father of all)** – Efeso 4: 6; Enkig. 4: 35; 6:4; 1 Ilaiguanak 8: 60; 11 Ilai. 19: 15; Is. 44: 6; Sak. 14: 9; Yohana 17: 3; 1 Ilkor. 8: 4; 8:6; Igalatia 3: 20; Yakobo 2: 19.

**(2) Eng'ape e are - Enkai natii atua unisho (Trinity) – Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati (God, Jesus, and the Holy Spirit)** Neaku, ore Ilmaasai naa keyiolo Enkai aashu matejo keyiolo embata ombaa naaipirta Enkai amu keyiolo aajo Ninye naitobirua iyiook, naa ninye eishuyie intokitin pooki, neata engolon sapuk oleng, neitore pooki toki. Kake meyiolo oshi enaipirta Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, ore enedukuya kayieu nikidol aajo ore ninche pokira uni naa keji te Bibilia kuna pooki: Enkai, Olaitoriani, Olaitobirani, Olailejilejani.

### **Enkai**

- Enkai papa – Iroma 1:7
- Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – (Mat. 1: 23; Iroma 9:5; Ilheb. 1:8).
- Enkiyang'et Sinyati – (Iasat 5: 3-4; Efeso 2:22).

### **Olaitoriani**

- Enkai papa – (Mat. 11: 25).
- Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – (Iasat 2: 36; Iroma 10: 9).
- Enkiyang'et Sinyati – (11 Ilkor. 3: 17).

### **Olaitobirani**

- Enkai papa - (Is. 42:5; 45: 18; 1 Ilkor. 8:6).
- Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – (Yhn. 1:3; Ilkol. 1:16; Ilheb. 1:2; 1 Ilkor. 8: 6).
- Enkiyang'et Sinyati – (Enk. 1: 1-2; Yoab 26: 13; 33: 4).

### **Olailejilejani**

- Enkai papa – (Is. 51: 3, 12; 11 Ilkor. 1: 3-4; 7:6; 11 Iles. 2: 16-17).
- Yesu (enkerai Enkai) – (Yhn. 14: 1-4; Ilfilipi 2: 1; 11 Iles. 2: 16-17).
- Enkiyang'et Sinyati – (Yhn. 14: 16-17, 26; Iasat 9:31.)<sup>4</sup>

Neaku, kejo Bibilia ore Enkai naa nabo kake kejo sii era uni tiatua enkipankata e Nkaisho. Neaku, ketii Enkai nabo nasipa kake ore tiatua enkipankata e Nkaisho ketii Enkai papa, Enkai Enkerai, o Enkai Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Etii pooki intarasi nerisio tenkidimata. Neaku, keng'ar ninche pooki enkorrok nabo, aa inchere, Enkaisho tiatua enkipankata Enkai.<sup>5</sup>

Ore enyamali naata Ilmaasai naa inchere keyiolo Enkai kake meyiou nenyorraa aajo ore Yesu naa kerisio o Enkai metaa keyanyiti Yesu anaa Enkai. Kejo Bibilia, *“Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung'ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki, pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng'ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye”* (Yhn. 5: 22, 23). Neaku, kenare niking'amu Yesu anaa Enkai pee kitum enkishui amu kejo sii Bibilia, *“Esipa, esipa, ajoki intae, ore oloinining'u ororei lai, neiruk ilo laairriwua, eeta enkishui oo ntarasi, nemejing enkiguana, kake etupukuo te nkeeya ajing atua enkishui”* (Yhn. 5: 24). Nenare netii sii enkirridunoto o enkibatasa (Luka 13:3; Iasat 2: 38).

Tadamu sii kuna baa naaipirta Yesu, Enkai o Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Trinity). Ore pee epiu ninye ore lelo tung'ana ooyiolo ninye oleng neserem ninye (Mat. 28: 9, 17; Yhn. 20: 26-29). Neaku,

etang'amua Yesu ina seremata amu era sii ninye Enkai metaa keata Enkaisho. Nelo dukuya Yesu aitanap ninche anaa oltung'ani oata enkidimata Enkai pee epuo aalikioo ilomon supati (28: 18-20).

Kejo Yohana ore pee kisuj enkoitoi e Yesu neponu ninche (Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati) nejing atua iltauja lang. Neaku, ketii pooki tenebo te naboisho atua iltauja lang (Yohana 14: 23).

Ore pee eibatisai ninye Yesu ketii sii Enkai Papa netii sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Mat. 3: 16, 17). Keimaki sii Tito 3: 4-6 pokira uni metaa ore enjeunoto naa keigarakino pokira uni: Yesu, Enkai, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati.

Keimaki Paulo pokira uni pee eiteng'en iyiook pee kisuj enkoitoi e sinyatisho tenaipirta iseseni lang (1 Ilkor. 6: 13-20).

Ore sii naboisho e kanisa naa keipirta naboisho tiatua unisho Enkai (Trinity). Ore "Trinity" te Kingeresa naa keipirta naboisho naata Enkai, Yesu, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati metaa era nabo kake era sii uni, neaku keata unisho (Efeso 4: 4-6).

Ore enkishui oolairukok tiatua Yesu naa keipirta Trinity (unisho) (Efeso 3: 14-19). Ata enkibatisa naa keipirta Trinity (unisho) oleng tenguton (Mat. 28: 19).<sup>6</sup>

Ore sii unisho (Trinity) naa keipirta enchula amu era ninye uni kake keata enchula tenebo. Neaku, ina pee eyieu Enkai nikiata enchula anaa ilairukok te kanisa. Eipanka Enkai apake pee etii kanisa (Efeso 3: 6, 10, 20, 21).<sup>7</sup> Ore pee kitii atua enchula tenebo ilkulikae tenyorrata naa kituu anaa Enkai kewon amu ketii sii ninye atua enchula tenebo Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, keyietu iyiook pee king'ar enchula enye niking'ar sii enchula tenebo o Ilkulikae, nikiata enchula tenebo Enkai kewon (1 Yohana 1: 1-7; 4: 8-12).<sup>8</sup>

Ore sii ai bae naa keipirta enkishui natii atua Enkai tenebo Yesu, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati aashu matejo Trinity (unisho). Naa keipirta enchula nagut, enchipai nagut, esinyatisho aashu matejo esipata nasila, engolon, eng'eno naipirta enkoitoi naitobirie imbaa ng'ejuko, o eseriani nagut nasipa.<sup>9</sup> Neaku, keimaki Bibilia nena pooki tenguton metaa ore pee king'amu Yesu nikijing atua ina kipankata niking'ar nena pooki tenebo Enkai o tenebo ilkulikae airukok.

Kayieu naiting'ie ena kisoma te nkiti naipirta Efeso 3: 14-21 amu kegira Paulo aomon oleng tenkaraki imbaa naagut naaipirta Trinity (unisho) (Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati). Neaku, ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni le Yesu neng'amu ena komono metaa enenye. Keimaki Enkai (3: 14, 19, 20). Neimaki sii Yesu (3: 17, 19, 21). Neimaki sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati (3: 16). Neaku, keretu ninche iyiook pooki pee kibik kinchu tenkishui sidai nemany sii atua iltauja lang.

**(3) Eng'ape e uni - Enkitobirata e pooki toki te Enkai o enkitoria Enkai inchere eton egira ninye aasisho (*Creation, Sovereignty and Providence*)** - Enk. 1: 1; Olk. 102: 25; Isaya 40: 21; 45: 18; Olaikooni 1: 5; Yer. 10: 16; Olk. 103: 19; Daniel 4: 17, 25, 34; 5: 21; 7: 14; 1 Intepen 29: 11; Mat. 6: 13; 1 Tim. 6: 15; Embolunoto 19: 16. Keasisho > Efeso 1: 11; Yer. 32: 17-23; Marko 10: 27; 14: 36; Luka 1: 37; Iasat 14: 15-17; 17: 24-28. Keitore sii Yesu intokitin pooki: Ilkol. 1: 17; Ilheb. 1: 3; Nejo sii Bibilia eitobira Yesu pooki toki: Ilkolosai 1: 16; Nejo sii kulo kererin inchere eitayio Enkai pooki toki te Yesu – Ilheb. 1: 2; Yohana 1: 1-3.

**(4) Eng'ape e ong'uan - Embatatata oltung'ani** – Ing'orai ena kisoma natii ena buku - enkardasi 48-51.

**(5) Eng'ape e imiet - Enkipankata e Nkai pee eitajeu iltung'ana** – Ing'orai kuna kisomaritin naaipirta Abrahamu, Isaac, o Yakobo, natii ena buku – enkardasi 98-114. Ing'orai sii ena buku naigero naji, "*Enkipankata aashu "Enkipirta Enkai o Esiai Ang Taata."* Keji te Kingeresa, "*The Mission of God and Our Work Today.*"

**(6) Eng'ape e ile - Ore Bibilia naa ororei le Nkai naa keata engolon neisiligayu sii.** Ore kuna bukui te Bibilia naa imbukui naaigero iltung'ana le Nkai tengolon Enkai. Neret Enkai ninche pee elimu esipata. Etejo Paulo te 2 Timoteo 3: 16, 17, "*Ore ilkigerot pooki naa Enkai nayang'ua, neeta dupoto te nkiteng'enare, o tenkisikong'ata o ererito, o te nkitubulunoto tiatua esupatisho, paa ore oltung'ani le Enkai neitabari te nkias pooki sidai.*"

Nejo sii 2 Petero 1: 20, 21, *“Ore enaituruk te pooki, entayiolo ena inchere meetae enaibon o sirat nalotu ake to lbae lo ltung’ani makewan, amu Metii aikata enaibon naishoruaki te yieunoto o ltung’ani, kake eiroro iltung’ana sinyat ilomon le Enkai anaa enautaki Enkiyang’et Sinyati eing’uaa Enkai.”*

Neaku, ore kuna bukui naa mme indamunot ooltung’ana ake kake ororei le Nkai te iyiook taata, nejo Bibilia, *“Nikincho sii iyiook oshiake Enkai enashe te nkaraki ena, inchere pee ing’amumu ororei le Enkai litoning’o te iyiook, eitu intae ing’amumu anaa ororei loo ltung’ani, kake anaa enatiu te dede ororei le Enkai tiatua intae ilairukok.”* (1 Iles. 2: 13).

**Keeta ororei le Nkai engolon (*The Word of God has power*)** Keeta ororei le Nkai engolon pee emayian nebelekeny iyiook. Nejo Ilhebrania 4: 12, *“Amu keishu ororei le Enkai neeta engolon, nepi ninye alang olalem ake pooki opi mbat pokira, neimisho enarish oltau o enkiyang’et, neim irubat o ntolo, neyiolou ndamunot o nkiguanat o ltau.”* (Netii sii ilkulikai kererin oopirta ina bae: Marko 4: 1-2; Luka 11: 28; 1 Petero 1: 23-25; Olkerempe 119: 11, 32, 45, 52, 71, 93, 98, 103-105, 127,128, 133, 165, 168.)

**Keisiligayu ororei le Nkai (*The Word of God is trustworthy*)** Kejo Olkerempe le Nkai 119: 86, *“Ore nkitanapat inono pooki naa kesipa, naaisilisil nanu iltung’ana te lejare; taretuoki nanu!* Nejo sii Olk. 119: 160, *“Ore esiana o rorei lino naa esipata, ore pooki ng’ae loo sipat oo inkiguanat inono nevikoo ntarasi.”* Neaku, maibung’a ororei le Nkai too ltauja lang pooki nikipik atua indamunot ang nikisuj te ngolon e Nkiyang’et Sinyati. (So, let's hold on to the Word of God with our whole hearts and put it in our thoughts and follow it with the power of the Holy Spirit.)

**(7) Ore eng’ape e naapishana naa inchere etoiwuoki Yesu te siankiki neitu aikata eboitare olee (*The Virgin Birth*)** (Matayo 1: 18-24; Luka 2: 1-7; Yhn. 1: 1, 14).

Era Maria ng’otonye Yesu, enkitok anaa intae inkituaak tenkop o Lmaasai. Nera Yosef Olpayian anaa intae ilpayiani. Mera ninche ilaiguanak aashu iltung’ana karsisi. Kake ore pooki kata etaasishore Enkai ninche tenkipankata enye. Neaku, entadamu inchere keidim Enkai ataasishore sii iyiook tenkipankata enye ata tenaa mikira yiolot tena kop. Ore te dikai wueji neliki Bibilia iyiook ajo etejo Maria, *“Kara nanu esinka o Laitoriani; metotiwuo te nanu anaa enitejo”* (Luka 1: 38). Neaku, ebaiki neme oltung’ani yioloti Maria kake keata ninye oltau sidai neaku keidim Enkai ataasishore ninye tenkipankata enye. Neaku, matejo kira pooki isinkan lo Laitoriani; metotiwuo te iyiook anaa enatejo Enkai. Neaku, ata tinimikira iyiook iltung’ana le tipat oleng tena kop eton kiata tipat too nkonyek Enkai. Keidim ataasishore iyiook toonkoitoy enyena tinikiata iltauja sidain nikincho sii ninye enkishui ang metaa keidim ataasishore iyiook anaa enayieu ninye.

Matayiolo sii aajo etunute Maria te Nkiyang’et Sinyati neitu eboitare olee. Amu, kejo Matayo 1: 18, *“Inji eikununo einoto e Kristo; ore eidipa Yosef atisira Mariamu ng’otonye Yesu, eton eitu enyikakino, nedoli eata enutai e Nkiyang’et Sinyati.”* Neaku, kajo nanu entoki enking’asia ina. Kake keidimayu pooki toki te Nkai. Neaku, kiyiolo aajo era ninye Yesu Kristo enkerai e Nkai amu eimua ninye atua Maria mme olee. Neaku, mairuko ninye nikisuj inkoitoy enyena.

Ore apa pee esir oltung’ani loo Lyahudi esiankiki naa kegol oleng pee egil ina kipankata. Etiu anaa ina kipankata naata Ilmaasai amu ore pee esir oltung’ani esiankiki neishori neeni inkishu enkaputi inkejek naa kegol oleng pee eitokini aagil ina kipankata. Kake ore apa to Lyahudi naa ore pee eye olee tiatua ina kipankata esirata (engagement) naa ore enkitok naa keji enkoliai. Ore sii tina rishata apa tenkop oo Lyahudi naa meboitare olee esiankiki enye tina rishata eton eitu eyam ninye.<sup>10</sup> Neaku, kegol oleng te Yosef pee ening ajo etunute Maria amu keyiolo ajo mme ninye otaboitare ninye. Negira aipanka pee *“eleliari aing’uaa”* ninye. Amu, etejo etaapa. Neaku, keata ninye enkurruna. Kake eipang’aka olmalaike ninye neliki pee meureyu eyam Maria amu eitu eas entoki suuji kake Enkai nataasa ina te Nkiyang’et Sinyati.

Matadamu sii aajo eibonuo apa Oloiboni enaipirta einoto e Yesu (Mat. 1: 22, 23; Is. 7: 14). Neaku keyiolo Enkai pooki toki. Naa keata enkipankata enye. Neasayu intokitin pooki anaa enayieu Enkai. Neaku, matusuj ninye amu mebelekeny iyieunot Enkai.

Matisipu sii aajo ore Yesu naa Enkai tenebo iyiook (Mat. 1: 23; Yhn. 1: 1, 14). Keatai enkatini ooltorrobo ootetema aapuo enetii Enkai. Neen olgosoi oodo oleng. Neilep ake ore pee ebaya olng'am nebuaaki Enkai ninche nedung'o olgosoi nepuonu aamuta pooki ti abori. Neaku, kejo Ilmaasai, "Metemayu Enkai tenkaraki ina." Nejo, sii, "Memurut emurt elukunya." Neitoki ajo, "Merrumoroyu ene Nkai too ntakulen." Neaku, kesipa ajo mikiindim iyiook aashom enetii Enkai eton kinchu kake ekibaya tinikiye kira ilairukok. Kake kesipa inchere eewuo Enkai enikitii iyiook to sesen le Yesu Kristo. Neaku, ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook anaake. Nejo sii Bibilia ore pee king'amu Yesu neponu ninche Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati nejing atua iltauja lang (Yhn 14: 23, 24).

Ore Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa engolon Enkai aashu matejo Enkiyang'et Enkai. Keidim atijing'a iltung'ana neretu ninche. Ore pee iaku olairukoni le Yesu naa kejing Enkiyang'et Sinyati oltau lino. Neaku ore apa, etijing'a Enkiyang'et Sinyati enkoshoke e Maria aretu ninye pee eiu enkerai (Mat. 1: 20). Keimaki sii ilmalaika tolkereri le tikitam. Ore ilmalaika le Nkai naa isinkan lenyena. Keretu sii taata iltung'ana. Keidim aairorie iltung'ana. Paa eitu aikata aning nanu oltoilo lo lmalaika. Kejo dikai wueji, "Aime ilmalaika aisiyaiak ake ninche pooki ooirriwayioki meisiaaisho, tenkaraki lelo ootum enjeunoto" (Ilhebrania 1: 14)?

Neaku, mairuko Yesu amu eirriwua Enkai Yesu pee kiyiolou aajo aing'ai Enkai. Matayiolo sii aajo keidim Enkai ataashore iyiook te nkipankata enye. Kiata tipat too nkonyek enyena. Mairuko Yesu anaa enkerai Enkai pee kitum sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati tiatua iltauja lang. Neibatisai sii iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu tenguton nikitum sii empalakinoto oong'ok tenkaraki osarge le Yesu oitukuo iyiook tenkata enkibatisa ang (Iasat 2: 38; 22: 16; Iroma 6: 1-4).

### **(8) Ore eng'ape e isiet naa inchere etaa Yesu oltung'ani neata enkishui enye tipat tena kop (*The incarnation and life of Jesus here on earth*)**

Etoiwuo Yesu enkitok anaa ake iyie o nanu. (Luka 2: 6, 7). Etaa sii apa Yesu enkerai anaa iyie o nanu (Luka 2:40). Etoiwuoki apa Yesu te nkang Olyahudi. Ore apa Ilyahudi naa iltung'ana le Nkai naa keiteng'en oshi inkera enye anaake enaipirta Enkai anaa intae Ilmaasai.

Keliki iyiook embuku e Marko inchere, olayioni apa lolaguetani ninye. Neaku, ebaiki apa netaasishe oleng aretu menye teina siai (Marko 6: 3). Neaku, ore ake anaa enitaasishe sii iyie, etaasishe sii ninye oleng. Ebaiki apa netirrirria inkaik tenkaraki esiai nagol. Kajo eatai apa inkolong'i naatanaure ninye oleng tenkaraki isiaitin pooki naagol. Kajo etaara enkima anaa iyie o nanu oshi tinikias esiai nagol. Era apa ninye oltung'ani anaa ake iyie o nanu.

Keliki iyiook embuku e Luka inchere etumurataki sii ninye. Ore emurata enye netasiokoki alang eninyi. Amu, kemurat ninche inkera enye eeta inkolong'i eisiet anaa pee eini (Luka 2:21).

Mikiata ilomon kumok katukul oipirta keraisho e Yesu. Kiyiolo enkata nabo nashomo atua enkaji Enkai neirorie ilpayiani kituak aa oloo larin tomon oare. Kake kulo ake ilomon likiata oipirta keraisho e Yesu. Kake kajo eikiindim aatejo inchere etubulua anaa enkae ayioni apa pooki eina rishata. Netaasishe, neigurana, near enkop tenebatata, neishir. Netubulua te ng'eno o tengolon.

Nikintoki aaning ake enaipirta Yesu etaa oloo larin tomoniuni. Ore tembuku e Luka 4:2 nikidol aajo ore Yesu naa oltung'ani otirr esumash anaa ake iyie o nanu. Etoning'o emion o esumash. Ore ake ina matua e Luka nejo inchere etetemaki ninye oloirirua. Neaku, kesipa ajo ketem sii ninche iyiook oloirirua.

Keliki iyiook embuku e Yohana enkata apa natanyamala oleng Yesu naa ore tenkaraki ina neishir. Ore ina atini naa ketumi te Yohana ematua e tomon oobo. Kitum enkatini oltung'ani otua oji Lasaro. Neaku, eishira Yesu tenkaraki enkeeya olchore lenye o tenkaraki emion naning'ito ilkulikae tung'ana (Yohana 11: 33-36). Neaku, etayiolo Yesu emion naning oltung'ani teneye oltung'ani. Etayiolo enatiu tininchir tenkaraki emion oltau.

Ore tembuku e Yohana ematua e ong'uan keliki iyiook Yohana inchere etanaure Yesu oleng neshomo enelakua neton tembata enchorro pee eok enkare (Yohana 4: 6).

Ore tembuku e Marko 11: 12 kidol inchere etagore Yesu. Etagore amu ore iltung'ana lenkaji Enkai, egira apa aashore enkaji Enkai tenkoitoi nemeishiakino. Emirita apa intokitin teine, naa ewueji enkomono. Neaku, etayiolo Yesu enatiu tinigoro iyie.

Ebaiki neishopo Yesu Ilkarash o namuka anaa Ilmaasai kumok. Eishopo Yesu inamuka anaa intae Ilmaasai. Kajo etadanyate inkejek te lototo nalo anaa eniasiasa intae. Eshomo ninye pooki wueji toonkejek.

Amaa, itayioloito sii inchere eshomo Yesu imashoi? Ore tembuku e Yohana ematua e are keliki iyiook inchere eshomo Yesu emasho enkiyama. Ore te Yohana 7 kidol Yesu eloito osirua oji osirua loo lng'oborri. Neliki iyiook embuku e Marko enaipirta Yesu etii osirua oji osirua loo mukateni nemeisuijeki (14: 12-26). Neaku, ore anaa enipuopuo intae imashoi inyi neshomo sii ninye Yesu. **Kake matisipu ate amu keetae imashoi sidain neatai imashoi naata enyamali toolairukok.**

Itayioloito inchere keata apa sii ninye Yesu olmarei anaa iyie o nanu? Ore te mbuku e Marko 6:3 nejo inchere keata apa ninye ilalashera onkanashera. Mayiolo tenaa iyilo emion naning oltung'ani teneibayu iltung'ana pooki kake etayiolo Yesu. Ore te ilo kereri ake, eliki iyiook inchere eibaitie ninye olmarei lenye. Meata inchere pee mme ene mion apa ina bae.

Etanyorra apa Yesu inkera kutiti. Keliki iyiook embuku e Marko inchere eyakita iltung'ana ninye inkera kutiti pee etum aibung'a nemayian (10: 13-16). Keibala ajo kenyor sii Ilmaasai inkera enye.

Kiponu tenakata ewueji tororei le Nkai nikiindim aatodol tung'anisho e Yesu katukul. Kisipu imbaa naaipirta ina kewarie eton eitu eye te shumata osalaba. Eliko iyiook Marko 14: 32-42. Tang'asa isoma kulo kererin. Ore te kulo kererin kidol katukul tung'anisho e Yesu. Enoto osina eiputukunyo oleng. Etaa oltung'ani tene katukul. Ore enayieu nikidol tene naa inchere ore Yesu naa oltung'ani onoto osina o emion ina nitum sii iyie o nanu. Etanyamala tena kishui oleng. Neaku, keyiolo enining to sina lino pooki o too nyamalaritin enkishui ino.

Ore entoki nabayie nayieu najo naaipirta tung'anisho e Yesu naa inchere etodua keeya netua anaa iyie o nanu inchere kiye. Etayiolo apa inchere kainyioo keeya. Ore sii, etua to salaba naa enkoitoi torrongo oleng tiniye. Etamio oleng te nkeeya enye alang iyie o nanu enikimeyu oshiake toombaa naaipirta keeya. Emanita iyiook pooki keeya. Kidol inkatitin pooki. Kake kiyiolo inchere etodua Yesu keeya neyiolo enikining.

Neaku, kainyioo atemita ajo tialo kuna pooki? Katemita ajo inchere ore Yesu naa oltung'ani apa anaa iyie o nanu. Etoning'o pooki nikining. Etamio anaa sii iyiook pee kimeyu. Etoning'o esumash anaa iyiook. Eshomo imashoi anaa iyie o nanu. Etayiolo ajo kaji etiu tininchi tena kop tiatua enyamali osina.

Neaku, tining'or Yesu mijo inchere meyiolo. Eyiolo enaipirta iyiook pooki o pooki nikitum. Ore tembuku Olhebrania 4: 15 nejo inchere etetemaki Yesu toonkoitoi pooki naatemieki iyiook. Keyiolo Yesu (Ing'orai sii Ilhebrania 2: 14, 18).

## **(9) Ore eng'ape e naudo naa inchere Enkitukuoto aashu enjeunoto ang tenkaraki osalaba le Yesu (*The atonement - Jesus death on the cross*)**

Keeta iltung'ana enyamali amu keata ng'ok nemeata engolon pee eitajeu ate. Nejo ororei le Nkai, *"..etaasa pooki ng'ok neitong'oro enkitoo e Nkai"* (Iroma 3: 23). Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *"..neikenakini esupatisho te mpiris enye metaa enkishorunoto e pesho, te lakunoto natii atua Kristo Yesu, ilo oishorua Enkai metaa Olkipoket to sarge lenye, ong'amaroyu te nkoitoi e nkirukoto. Ore apa ena naa enaitodolu esipata e Nkai, amu ore teng'iriata e Aisho enye, netogiroyie ninye ing'ok naatulusoitie; pee etum aitadedeyie makewan neitusupat sii ilo oota enkirukoto tiatua Yesu"* (Iroma 3: 24-26). Ore tenkaraki ng'ok ang ekiata esile naa lasima pee etii elakunoto. Neata sii Enkai engoro tenkaraki ng'ok (Ir. 1: 18). Nemeidimayu pee kilak iyiook amu mikira bayarot. Neaku, eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Enkerai enye pee elaaki iyiook. Tisipu ajo Enkai naata engoro naa Enkai natalaa esile te Enkerai enye. Neaku, ore ina naa entoki enking'asia amu ebaiki ore likae tung'ani anaa olaiguenani aashu olkinki nemeas ina katukul. Ore pee kiata ng'ok te ninye naa lasima pee kilak nemelak ninye. Kake kiata esile te Nkai nelak Enkai esile. Neata Enkai engoro tenkaraki ng'ok neitiship sii kewon. (Ing'orai sii 1 Yhn. 1: 7; 2: 2; 4: 1) Naa kesipa etaasa Enkai ina pesho kake kenare nikidamu aajo kainyioo eyieu ninye te iyiook. Keyieu nikiruk toltauja lang pooki nikirridu ng'ok ang neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aaisilig ninye anaake. Nikipuo dukuya te sinyatisho. Nikiomon Enkai anaake pee eibalakinyie iyiook ng'ok nikiata pee kipal (11 Pet. 3: 11; Ilheb. 10: 14; 12: 14; 1 Pet. 1: 15,16; Tito 1: 8; 2 Tim. 1: 9; 1 IIs. 4: 7; Iasat 2: 38; 1 Pet. 3: 21; Luka 13: 3; Ilgal. 3: 27; Tito 2: 14). Ore apa eton eitu elotu Yesu etogiroyie Enkai embata oong'ok (Iasat 17: 30) kake lasima pee elotu enkata

elaata. Neaku, ore pee elotu erishata e Yesu nelak Enkai esile te Yesu. Nelaaki sii ninye ng'ok ang apa.

Etanapa Yesu ng'ok ang shumata osalaba (1 Pet. 2: 24; Is. 53: 4-6; 2 Ilkor. 5; 21; Yhn. 1: 29; 1 Ilkor. 5; 7; 1 Pet. 2: 24). Kitum esupatisho tenkaraki osarge lenye (Iroma 5:9). Etalakuaki iyiook to sarge lenye (1 Pet. 1: 18; Tito 2: 14; Ilkol. 1: 13, 14). Amu, kiata esile tenkaraki ng'ok ang. Nesaru iyiook pee meitoki atii oldeket shumata iyiook (Ilgal. 3: 13). Ore tosotua Musana ketii sii embae naipirta ina kordunoto naa keipirta Olayioni botor. Lasima pee elaku ninye tooropiyani (Enkikena 18: 14-16). Neliki sii iyiook Osotua Ng'ejuk ajo kiata enkordunoto tenkaraki osarge le Yesu (Efeso 1: 7).

**(10) Ore eng'ape e tomon naa inchere empiunoto o enkilepata e Yesu (*The resurrection and ascension of Jesus*)** - Etunukayioki Yesu kake etopiuo – (Mat. 27: 57-66; Mk. 15: 42-47; 16: 1-8; Lk. 23: 50-56; 24: 1-49). Kipuo dukuya aaimaki empiunoto e Yesu amu keibung'akino o ina kisoma naipirta enkeeya enye amu tenaa etua Yesu kake eitu epiu anaata mesipa ina oitoi nikipirta aaimaki (1 Ilkor. 15: 14). Neaku, ore pee eidip oltung'ani ina kisoma naa kenare oleng tenening ai kisoma naidikidikore ina naipirta empiunoto.

Idamu ajo etejo Yesu tedukuya inchere keye nepiu (Mat. 16: 21). Nejo ilo Malaika, ***“Metii ene amu etopiwuo anaa enatejo ninye”*** (28:6). Neaku etaase enatejo ninye. Etopiuo tengolon Enkai. Eibelekenya Enkai ina apa shalan metaa engolon. Ore apa pee eshal etiu anaa metii osiligi kake keyiolo Enkai pooki toki naa keasishore Enkai enkoitoi nashal pee elotu engolon.

Ore tenkaraki empiunoto enye nikiyiolo aajo kesipa imbaa enyena. Kake tenaa keitu epiu apa anaata mikiata osiligi nimikiyiolo tesipata aajo kesipa imbaa enyena.

Ore taata kilikioo nena baa anaa enatejo Bibilia te mbuku e dukuya Olkorintio 15: 3-8, ***“Aitarasaka intae naiturukie ina natang'amua sii nanu: inchere etua Kristo tenkaraki ng'ok ang anaa enajo Lkigerot, netunukayioki ninye, neitopiwuoki te nkolong e uni anaa enajo Lkigerot, neipang'aka Kefa, neitoki lelo Tomon o Aare; Ore te siadi ina neipang'aki nabo kata lalashera oolusoo te iip imiet, neton eishu ilkumok lelelo o taata, kake etuata kulikae; ore te siadi ina neipang'aki Yakobo, neitoki ilkipaareta pooki; ore olobayie te pooki, naaipang'aki sii ninye nanu, atiu anaa ilo oini te nkata neme enenye.”*** Neaku, ore ilomon supati naa keipirta enkeeya e Yesu, enukaroto enye, o empiunoto enye. Amu, etua terishata ang pee mikitum enkeeya tenkaraki ng'ok nepiu tengolon Enkai pee kitum iyiook enkishui o empiunoto sidai sii iyiook (Iroma 3: 25; 6: 1-4; 8: 11; 1 Petero 2: 24, 25). Neaku ilomon supati te iyiook amu kira pooki ilaing'okok naa meidimayu pee kintajeu ate. Kake keitajeu Enkai iyiook.

Neisho sii iyiook Enkai enkoitoi pee king'amu ilomon supati naa pee kiiruk, nikirridu, nikimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu o enkirukoto ang inchere era ninye Enkerai Enkai Olaitajeunoni Olaitoriani lang. Neibatisai iyiook pee kitum empalakinoto oong'ok, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, nikijing atua osesen le Yesu (Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4; 1 Ilkor. 12: 13; Iroma 10: 9, 10). Neitajeu iyiook nena tenkaraki osarge le Yesu o engolon empiunoto (Iroma 5: 9; 1 Pet. 3: 21).

Kayieu nikidol imbaa uni naaipirta Mariamu e Magdalene o enkae Mariamu nashomo enkurare ina olong pee epiu Yesu. Ore enedukuya, naa inkituaak. Neaku, inkituaak naashomo enkurare e Yesu tedukuya ilkulikae. Eipang'aka olmalaika ninche neirorie ajoki pee epuo aaliki iloiteng'eni lenyena inchere etopiwuo Yesu. Ore epuoito tenkoitoi nenang'are Yesu ninche eton eitu ebaya enetii iloiteng'eni lenyena. Eipang'aka Yesu inkituaak eton eitu eipang'aki ilewa. Kajo keitodolu ajo keata sii inkituaak tipat oleng te Yesu neme ilewa ake. Ore sii pee edol Olmalaika neliki ninche inchere pee eiruk (Mat. 28: 5, 6). Amu, mme embae nalelek ina pee eiruk ajo etopiuo. Neaku, ore taata kenare nikiiruk sii iyiook empiunoto e Yesu. Ore eneuni neliki Olmalaika ninche pee epuo aang'arie ilkulikae ilomon supati (28:7). Nenare sii tinikiiruk pee kiliki sii ilkulikae anaa ninche.<sup>11</sup> Ore ai bae naa inchere ore pee edol nena kituaak Yesu nebatata neisis ninye (Mat. 28: 9). Ore tesipata naa kenare oleng pee kisis sii iyiook Yesu. Kayiolo ajo keisis Ilmaasai Enkai kake kenare sii pee eisis Yesu amu ninye naibalunyie enatiu Enkai naa Enkerai Enkai sii (Yhn. 1: 18; 5: 21-24).

Netii sii inkulie baa are nayieu nikidol eton eitu kindip ena kisoma. Ore enedukuya, naa keipirta

olkereri le dukuya aa inchere ina onlong pee epiu Yesu (Mat. 28:1). Ore ina onlong naa Jumapili tadekenya. Neaku, ina pee kinturrurro te Jumapili pee kisis Enkai tenebo amu etopiuo Yesu tina onlong neaku kenare oleng pee kias te Jumapili.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta lelo arripok. Kejo olkereri li oong'uan, *“Neikirikira ilarripok te nkaraki ninye, netiu anaa ilootuata”* (Mat. 28:4). Neaku, ore entoki enking'asia naa inchere kegira ninche aarrip oltung'ani otua kake ore teina kata etopiuo Yesu naa etiu ilarripok anaa ilootuata.<sup>12</sup> Neaku, eibelekenya Enkai imbaa oleng tengolon enye. Ebaiki naa kegira apa lelo arripok aakueniyie Yesu kake ore tenakata kegira aikirikira tenkaraki enkuretisho.

## **(11) Ore eng'ape e tomon obo naa inchere enkitoria Enkai o Kanisa (*The Kingdom of God and the church*)**

--- **Kanisa too ndamunot Enkai** – Efeso 3: 10; 2: 15, 16.

--- **Enkiterunoto e kanisa** – Ing'orai enkisoma e tomoniumi ong'uan.

--- **Yesu elukunya e kanisa** – Efeso 4: 15,16; 5: 23, 25, 26; 2: 20.

--- **Empukunoto e kanisa nayieu Enkai** - Kenare nikisipu eyieunoto aashu enduaata naata Enkai te kanisa enye telulung'ata. Kainyioo eyieu Enkai neas te kanisa enye? Ore entoki naisul naa ketumi te Matayo 28: 19, 20 pee ejo Yesu, *“Enchom entaa loreren pooki ilooiteng'eni laainei, nimbatisasa te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati; ninteng'ening'ene meibung'a inaitanapa intae pooki; naa ng'ura, atii tenebo intae nkolong'i pooki o metabau enkiting'oto e nkop.”*

Neaku, kejo kulo kererin keyieu Enkai intokitin uni: Keyieu nikintaa iltung'ana pooki ilasujak le Yesu. Metaa keeta iltung'ana pooki eyieunoto o enkirowuaj pee esuj enkoitoi e Yesu. Meyieu nikidamu enkop ang ake kake keyieu nikiata enduaata naipirta nkuapi pooki (dunia pooki). Eitanapa Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena to Iasat 1: 7, 8 pee epuo aaku ilchakenini le Yesu o metabaike enkiting'oto enkop. Neaku, kenare niking'as aaiteng'en ninche enkoitoi enjeunoto pee eaku ilasujak le Yesu. Neyieu sii ina esiai eng'iriata sapuk oleng pee kinteng'en iltung'ana aaitobiraki pee meipidoki ina oitoo eton meyiolo enaikununo. Ore pee kinteng'en ninche tenguton nerretena ninche nikimbatisa ninche pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok netum Enkiyang'et Sinyati, nejing sii kanisa e Kristo (Ing'orai sii Iasat 2: 38; 1 Ilkor. 12: 13; Iroma 6: 1-3; Ilgal. 3: 26, 27; 1 Pet. 3: 21). Nikimbatisa ninche *“te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati.”* Naa ore pee ejo neijia naa kegira aimaki embae nagut oleng inchere pee kimbatisa iltung'ana pee ejing atua Yesu, Enkai o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Amu, ore pee eimaki **enkarna** naa kegira aimaki inkorroki e ninche maate. Nikintoki aaiteng'en ninche pee eibung inkitanapat e Yesu. Metaa kinteng'en ninche pee eibung enkoitoi e sinyatisho amu keyieu Enkai nikiaku iyiook iltung'ana sinyat te dukuya ninye (Iroma 12: 1, 2; Efeso 1: 4; 1 Ilses. 4: 3-8; 1 Tim. 4: 7). Nesipu tipat enkirukoto enye, enkirridunoto nasipa, tipat e kanisa, tipat pee kilikioo ilomon supati, tipat pee kiretu ilooshal, o tipat eramatare oontokitin pooki e abori enkitoria e Yesu.

Ore ai bae naisul nayieu Enkai naa keyieu nikiata **ENYORRATA NAGUT** (Mat. 22: 37-40) oleng naata enjurrunoto naipirta imbaa pooki. Ekinyor Enkai nikinyor sii ilkulikai tenyorrata naata enjurrunoto. Keliki iyiook Paulo ina bae te Filipi 1: 9 pee ejo, *“Ore enkomono ai naa inchere pee eponari enyorrata inyi oleng tiatua eyiolounoto o erishunoto oo mbaa pee itumutumu aatonyorrai ina naisula, niaakuku biyot, ilemeeta leyiat te nkolong e Kristo. Neboreyu intae ilng'anayio le supatisho, ooimu atua Yesu Kristo, neyau enkitoo o enkisisa e Nkai”* (Ilfilipi 1: 9-11). Keyieu nikijur sii imbaa pooki anaa enajo kulo kererin 1 Ilses. 5: 21; 1 Yhn. 4: 1.

Keliki sii iyiook ororei le Nkai ajo keyieu Enkai **NIKISIS NINYE**, neaku keyieu netum ninye enkisisa. Ore enkisisa Olaitoriani naa keipirta enkishui ang pooki. Kisis ninye anaake te siai ang, te nkiyama ang, te kanisa, tialo inkera ang o nkulie rishat pooki. Naa keyieu Enkai nikisis ninye te Nkiyang'et o te sipata. Tisipu kulo kererin: (1 Intepen 16: 28, 29; Olk. 95: 6; 100: 1-5; Yhn. 4: 24; Iroma 12: 1,2).

Keyieu sii Enkai **NEIRRIDU** iltung'ana pooki anaa enalimu 2 Petero 3: 9. Neaku keyieu Enkai nejeu iltung'ana pooki anaa enatejo Paulo te 1 Timoteo 2: 3 o kulikai kererin anaa 1 Tim. 4: 9-10; Yhn 3: 17.

Keyieu sii Enkai **NIKIMBALUNYIE NG'OK ANG** anaake pee kitum empalakinoto oo ng'ok (1 Yhn. 1: 8-10; Yakobo 5: 16).

Keyieu sii **NIKIBULU TENKIRUKOTO ANG** pee meleji iyiook (Efeso 4: 11-16; Ilkolosai 1: 9-14; 2 Petero 1: 5-11; 3: 18).

Keyieu Enkai **NEIPUTI IYIOOK TENKIYANG'ET SINYATI** nimikimera te naisho (Efeso 5: 17, 18).

Nikidol aajo **KEYIEU ENKAI NIKIASISHORE INTOKITIN POOKI NIKIATA PEE EPONARI IMASAA, ENG'ENO ANG AASHU INKISHOOROT ANG** - Matayo 25: 14-30; 1 Tim. 4: 14; 2 Tim. 1: 6; 1 Pet. 4: 10. Neaku, keyieu nikiata enkitieunoto oo nduaat pee kias eyieunoto enye. Naa ekiyiolo aajo ore eyieunoto enye nabo naa pee kiasishore intokitin pooki naishoo Enkai iyiook. Ore enkoitoi nabo naret iyiook oleng naa tinikiomon oleng aikilikuan Enkai pee eutaki iyiook induaat naanare nikisuj. Keomonoki Paulo iltung'ana le Efeso pee "*eitawang*" Enkai iltauja lenye pee eyiolou eneba engolon Enkai te lelo ooiruko (Efeso 1: 18, 19).

Keyieu sii Enkai **NIKIDAMU OLENG ILTUNG'ANA LEMEIDIM ATE**. Ketii ilkererin kumok oleng ooliki iyiook naipirta ina bae (Is. 58: 1-11; Yer. 7: 5-8; Olk. 69: 33; 82: 3, 4; 113: 7-9; 138: 6; 140: 12; Ndung. 10:4; 17: 5; 19: 17; 20: 13; 22: 2, 9, 22; 28: 27; 29: 7; 31: 9, 20; Lawi 19: 9-10; Enk. 10: 18, 19; 14: 28,29; 16: 11; Luka 14: 12, 13; Iasat 6: 1-6; 2: 45; 9: 36; 24: 17; Iroma 15: 26; 1 Ilkor. 11: 20-22; 2 Ilkor. 9: 6-15; Igal. 2: 10; Yakobo 1: 27; 2: 1-7, 15-17; 1 Petero 4: 7-11).

**KEYIEU ENKAI NEASISHORE KANISA PEE EIBALAYU ENKITOO ENYE**. Ore kanisa kewon naa ketii apake atua enkipankata Enkai anaa enajo Efeso 3: 10, "*... nchere to rrekie le sirit eboluni taata eng'eno enye oo mpukunot kumok metayiolo laitoriak o enkitoo pooki too wuejitin e shumata.*" Neaku, mme entoki ng'ujuk kanisa. Ore apa oleng keeta Enkai enkipankata pee etii kanisa. Neaku, keyieu Enkai neaku pooki ng'ai olairukoni le Yesu nejing kanisa.

**KEYIEU SII ENKAI ERIKORE SIDAI TIATUA KANISA**. Keliki iyiook embuku oo Iasat 14: 23 enaipirta ina bae pee ejo, "*Ore pee egelaki ninche ilpayiani te sirit ake pooki, neomon eitupukoo ate, neomonoki ninche Olaitoriani, ilo laa ninye eiruko ninche.*" Neitanap sii Paulo Timoteo pee egelu ilarikok ooitashеiki kanisa te Krete, nejo, "*Enkaraki ena pee aatung'uayie te Krete, pee itum aitobira mbaa naang'or, nigelu ilpayiani too nkang'itie pooki anaa enaatuutaka...*" (Tito 1: 5). Nelo Paulo dukuya alimu impukunot nairirikino olarikoni le kanisa. Nelimu sii imbaa naaipirta ilarikok ooyieuni te 1 Timoteo 3: 1-13. Tisipu sii 1 Petero 5: 1-4 pee eliki Petero ilarikok pee eas esiai enye toltau sidai anaa olchekut. Nemeng'uar impesai. Neeta enkirowuaj pee eas esiai Olaitoriani. Nemeisimaki iltung'ana imbaa kake keaku enkitanyaanyukoto sidai pee esuj sii ninche.

**KEYIEU ENKAI NIKIATA SII ELAKUNOTO KITII KANISA** anaa enajo Paulo tembuku o Lgalatia 5: 1, 13; Ing'orai sii 1 Petero 2: 16. Kake kiasishore ina lakunoto pee kisai nikiretu ilkulikai mme pee kias ng'ok (Ing'orai sii Iroma 7: 6; 1 Petero 3: 1-7). Naa kelotu elakunoto nasipa tinikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu o tinikimbung esipata anaa enatejo Yesu te Yohana 8: 31, "*Tintonini to rorei lai nirara ilooiteng'eni laainei oosipa; naa iyiolouu esipata; nelaku intae esipata.*" Amu ore pee mikitii atua Yesu kira isinkan loong'ok (Yhn. 8: 34). Eton eidimayu pee kigelu enkoitoi e Yesu te retoto Enkai kake ore pee kitoni tiatua ng'ok ang nikiaku isinkan loong'ok. Kenare nikincho Enkai enkitoria tiatua enkishui ang metaa kiaku isinkan le supatisho anaa enajo Paulo te Roma 6: 15-23.

Ore pee etii oltung'ani atua Yesu era ninye oltung'ani olakuno ata tenaa ketii atua errindikisho. Kake ore pee etum erishata pee etum elakunoto neme torrongo teneas ina (1 Ilkor. 7: 20-24). Matadamu sii ajo ketii esinkaisho oompukunot kumok. Keidimayu pee etii sinkaisho tiatua enkiyama naje tenkaraki ketii inkituak kumok nemetii enyorrata o seriani atua ninche. Aashu, ketii olarrabal anaake atua enkiyama naje. Aashu ebaiki netii enkidong'oto sapuk atua enkiyama naje. Aashu keidimayu pee etiu esumash anaa esinkaisho. Aashu aisananisho. Keidimayu pee etiu nena pooki anaa sinkaisho. Etejo Yesu kewon eewuo ninye pee eisho iltung'ana elakunoto (Luka 4: 18-19).

**KEYIEU ENKAI NIKIATA ENKISHUI SIDAI "TE NKIPUTAKINOTO" KITII KANISA** (Yhn. 10: 10). Kake ore ina kishui naa meipirta ena kop ake. Keipirta iltauja lang. Neipirta empalakinoto oong'ok. Neipirta eseriani. Neipirta enkiputakinoto sidai nikiata tiatua Yesu metaa ore Yesu naa endaa ang. Ore Yesu naa enkishui ang. Ore Yesu naa ninye kinturukie too mbaa pooki. Ore pee kiata enyamali king'as aapuo enetii ninye aaomon Enkai pee kitum ewalata aashu enkilejilejata. Metaa mikipuo aaing'oru oloiboni aashu enaisho, eloloito aashu empurrorre.



**KEYIEU ENKAI NETII KANISA NADAMU ESIPATA (JUSTICE) TE POOKI WUEJI -** (Tisipu kulo kererin pooki: 2 Ilse. 1: 6-10; Luka 18: 1-8; Malaki 3: 5; Is. 5: 16; Olk. 9:8; 11:7; 89: 14; 103: 6; 140: 12). Naa keyieu Enkai nikisuj sii enkoitoi esipata too ltung'ana pooki (Amos 2: 7; 5: 15, 21-24; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 16: 19-20; 24: 17-18; 27: 19; Is. 1: 12-17; Yeremia 7: 5-8; Sakaria 7:9; Luka 11: 42; 1 Yhn. 3: 7; Mika 6: 8; Is. 1: 17). Ore enkoitoi nikimirie enkironya te nkop naa pee kisuj enkoitoi olng'ur anaa Yesu (Matt. 12: 15-21).

Ore entoki naata tipat oleng naa inchere **KEYIEU ENKAI NIKIYIOLOU NINYE KIRA KANISA**. Ore embae e dukuya naa pee kiure aashu kiyanyit Enkai oleng anaa enajo Ndung'eta e Rashe 1: 7, *“Ore euriata o Laitoriani naa ninye enkiterunoto e ng'eno; eany ilmoda eng'eno o utarot.”* Neponaa sii ai Dung'et e Rashe, *“... naa ore eng'eno e ilo Sinyati naa eng'eno nagut”* (9:10). Keyieu Enkai neiput enkop eyiolounoto o Laitoriani anaa enajo Isaya 10: 9, *“... amu keiput enkop eyiolounoto o Laitoriani anaa enaiputa nkariak enaiposha.”* Ore pee metii eyiolounoto nelotu enyamali sapuk anaa enajo Enkai te Hosea 4: 6 naipirta Israel, *“Eidaikieki iltung'ana laainei te nkaraki emodai nemeeta eng'eno enkaraki nitanyaita intae eng'eno...”* Ore pee mikimbung eyiolounoto (aashu eng'eno, enkanyit) Enkai naa kerruoyo indamunot ang nikias imbaa kumok torrok anaa enajo Paulo te Roma 1: 28, *“Naa ore amu eitu edol ninche aajo keishiaakino neyanyit Enkai, neing'uaa Enkai ninche metaa, keriatu indamunot enye netum olkuaak torrongo.”* Keyieu nikibulu te yioulounoto Enkai anaa enajo Paulo to Lkolosai 1: 10.

Neyieu sii Enkai nikiyiolou Yesu amu etejo Bibilia te Efeso 4: 11-14 inchere eipanka Enkai pee eeta kanisa ilarikok pee eiteng'en ilkulikai pee eas esiai Olaitoriani, *“... o metabaike pooki naboisho naimu enkirukoto o eyiolounoto e ilo Inoti le Nkai, nikiaku iltung'ana ootubulutua aamitunye, aabaiki entemet e mbotoro nalulung'a e Kristo; pee mikintoki aaku inkera, naanang'ari idie o idie to lkutati ake pooki le nkiteng'enare, o losek loo ltung'ana tiatua esunkureisho o losekin le lejare.”* Etejo sii Paulo inchere ore tiatua Yesu ketii *“... masaa pooki sidain e yioulounoto o eng'eno”* (Ilkol. 2: 3). Nejo sii 2 Petero 3: 18, *“Kake entubulu te mpiris o te yioulounoto o Laitoriani naa Olaitajeunoni lang Yesu Kristo. Metaa enenye enkitoo te pokira, taata o metabaike ina olong oo ntarasi.”* Nejo Paulo to Lfilipi 3: 10, *“... pee ayiolou nanu ninye o engolon e mpiunoto enye, nang'arie olosilisi lenye, atiu anaa ninye tiatua enkeeya, paa teneidimayu natum mpiunoto aing'uaa ilootuata.”*

Neaku, kenare nikiata induaat sidain pee kiata enkiteng'enare nagut pee kiyiolou Enkai o Yesu (Ndung 2: 1-5). Nikinyok sii te nkishui ang pee kiomon anaake nikisilig ninye too nkatitin pooki. Ore pee eponu intemat niking'amu nena temat te nkoitoi naret iyiook pee kiyiolou Enkai o Yesu te nguton.

Ore pee kiyiolou Enkai neyieu sii Enkai nikimbalunye eyiolounoto Enkai pooki wueji anaa enajo Paulo to Lkorintio li are 2: 14, *“Kake ashe te Nkai, narik iyiook maisula anaa ake te Kristo, neasishore iyiook maibalunye e yioulounoto e Kristo pooki wueji anaa esonkoyo narropil.”* Ina pee enare oleng tinikilikioo ororei le Nkai nikiun sii inkansani te nkop Olmaasai. Kenare nikiata induaat sapukin naaipirta inkoitoi nikiasishore pee kinteng'en iltung'ana leitu eiruk nikinteru sii inkansani.

**(12) Ore eng'ape e tomon o are naa inchere: ing'ok, enjeunoto, empalakinoto o ening'oto ang o Enkai o enjeunoto tempiris Enkai eimu enkirukoto.** Naa ore ina kirukoto neibung'akino sii enkirridunoto, enkibalunoto o enkibatisa. (Ing'orai enkardasi e 42 naipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto).

**(13) Ore eng'ape e tomon okuni naa inchere: embulunoto tiatua Yesu** – enyorrata Enkai, olelatia, enkaminino, enkibung'ata oo nkiasin narerioo ate, enkibung'ata inkishoorot ang, o elikioroto ororei le Nkai. Ing'orai enkardasi e 45 naipirta enkoitoi e sinyatisho.

**(14) Ore eng'ape e tomon oong'uan naa inchere: Elotunoto e Yesu** - 1 Ilsealonike 4: 13- 5: 1-11; 2 Ilse. 1: 5-10. **Matisipu** 1 Ilse. 4: 13-5: 11 – Ebaiki nejo kulo tung'ana kesioki Yesu ashukunye kake etuata iltung'ana eton eitu eshukunye neaku ketum indamunot naaipirta ninche aa inchere kepiu sa aashu mepiu? Ore iltung'ana leme ilairukok apa naa meata osiligi katukul ajo kepiu oltung'ani. Ore sii Ilmaasai ketum oshi osina oleng teneye oltung'ani amu meata osiligi le mpiunoto. Kake etejo Paulo ore tenkaraki mpiunoto e Yesu kiata sii iyiook osiligi aajo keitopiu sii Enkai iyiook.

Nejo ore pee elotu ina olong e Yesu nedou ninye aing'uaa keper naa ore lelo ootuaata apa aa ilairukok neng'as aapiu ninche. Ore te siadi ina nepuo sii lelo tung'ana leton eishu enetii Enkai. Netoni tenebo Yesu intarasi. Ore lelo ootaasa ntorrok nepuo olbalbal le nkima (Yhn. 5: 28-30). Neaku, matang'amu Yesu pee kitum osiligi le mpiunoto sidai nimikitung enkiguena torrono.

Nelo Paulo dukuya te matua 1 IIs. 5: 1-3 ajo kelotu enkolong e Yesu anaa olapurroni. Ore ejoito iltung'ana "kiserian" nelotu enyamali sapuk (Ing'orai sii Yer. 6: 14; 8: 11; Esek. 13: 10; Mika 3:5). Etiu anaa Ilmaasai tenejo "kiserian" kake metii eseriani enkang enye. Kake ore ina torroni naa eisapuk alang enyamali te nkang ino. Amu, ore ina torroni naa keipirta enkishui ino. Ainyioo pee ejo iltung'ana "kiserian" tenaa kegira alotu enyamali sapuk. Kajo tenkaraki medolita, aashu ata tenelikini meiruk ajo kesipa. Kake ebaiki nemeloo sii enkeeya tenakata te iyie kake iyioo ajo lasima pee elotu. Ore sii enkeeya ino miyioo ajo kanu elotu. Ebaiki nelotu sii enkeeya ino anaa olapurroni nimiata erishata pee irretena. Neaku, tisipu enkishui ino tenaa ijoito keserian pooki toki kake eton eitu iruk Yesu. Amu, ore eton eitu iruk Yesu naa kegira alotu erruoroto shumata iyie.

**IIs. 5: 4-11** – Mme lasima pee eata ilairukok enkuretisho tenkaraki ina olong Olaitoriani amu ketii atua ewang'an. Negira aaibooyo ate nepuoito dukuya te nkirukoto. Neaku kesipa kelotu enkolong Olaitoriani kake ketii enkoitoi pee kilany ina goro Enkai naa pee kiruk nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya anaa inkera ewang'an nikimbung enkirukoto aakurraki. Kejo 1 Yohana, *"..kake tinikipuoyie ewang'an, anaa pee etii ninye ewang'an, nikiata enchula olikae o likae, neisuj iyiook osarge le Yesu Kristo, Oinoti lenye aoru ng'ok pooki"* (1: 7). Nejo dikai wueji etipika Enkai ewang'an atua iltauja lang (2 Ilkor. 4: 6). Amu, ore enaimin naa keipirta imbaa pooki torrok. Kake ore pee kiaku ilairukok niking'uaa imbaa enaimin aajing atua imbaa ewang'an.

**2 IIses. 1: 5-10** – Ore Enkai naa Enkai oo sipat. Neaku, ore pee etum ilairukok enyamali tenkaraki ilkulikai leitu eiruk, naa keshukoki Enkai lelo leitu eiruk enyamali enye. Metaa ore pee eisilisi ileitu eiruk ilairukok neshukunye ina kisililoto shumata ileitu eiruk. Amu, kedolita Enkai pooki toki nemeshipa teneisilisi ileitu eiruk ilairukok. Ore te dukuya ebaiki nejo olairukoni medolita Enkai inkisilisi aainei. Kake ore te sipata kedolita Enkai pooki toki neata olng'ur te lelo oogira aatum inkisilisi. Amu, etejo Yesu te dikai wueji, *"Imayianana intae te nesukeny ninche intae, neisilisi, neiteeniki intae imbaa pooki torrok e lejare tenaa nkaraki nanu. Enting'idata nishipapa oleng; amu kitok olerrinyore linyi te shumata; amu eisilisi ninche aaiko neijia iloibonok le Nkai ootii apa te dukuya intae"* (Mat. 5: 11, 12). Ore pee eshukunye Yesu ena kop naa keiguenare ileitu eiruk o lelo ootanyaita Enkai. Amu, kejo 2: 10 tena buku (2 IIses.) ake naipirta lelo leitu eiruk, *"..amu etanyaita ninche enyorru esipata naidim aitajeu ninche."*

Kayieu nikiimaki tenguton ilo kereri pee ejo *"..kuldo lemening ilomon Supati lo Laitoriani lang Yesu"* (2 IIses. 1: 8). Ore pee ejo *"lemening"* naa keji tenkutuk Olgiriki, *"mei hupakousin."* Keipirta ilo tung'ani lemeibung ilomon supati asuj. Amu, keidimayu pee ening oltung'ani ilomon supati nemesuj kake ore ilo rorei naa keipirta ilo tung'ani oning neng'amu nesuj sii. Kake keji *"lemening"* neaku, keipirta ileitu esuj, ileitu eibung, ileitu eiruk, ileitu eirridu, ileitu eibatisai. Keimaki embuku o lasat iltung'ana ootoning'o ilomon supati nejo, *"Neponari ororei le Nkai, ore esiana oo looiteng'eni neponari oleng te Yerusalem, ore ilapolosak kumok neunokino enkirukoto"* (6: 7). Ore pee easishore ilo rorei oji *"neunokino"* naa keji *"hupekuon"* tenkutuk Olgiriki. Naa keeta sii tipat naipirta oltung'ani oning neibung nesuj ilomon supati. Neaku, etoning'otuo ninche ororei le Nkai neiruk, neirridu, neibatisai, neibung enkoitoi e Yesu aakurraki nepuo dukuya. Ore sii te Iroma 10: 16 keasishore ilo rorei ake oji *"hupekousan."* Nejo Bibilia te Kimaasai, *"Kake mme pooki ootishilaitie,"* aa inchere eitu eng'amu ninche neitu eibung, neitu eiruk, neitu sii eibatisai. Ing'orai sii Iroma 6: 17; Ilheb. 5: 9 amu keasishore sii kulo kererin ilo rorei ake. Ore te kulo kererin keasishore Bibilia te Kimaasai "aning." Kake keipirta sii oltung'ani oning te sipata oleng nenyorraa, neiruk, neibung, nesuj sii. Keji te Kingeresaa *"obey."*

**2 IIs. 1: 9** – Kejo, *"Amu keitamei te mutata oo ntarasi nekepari aaitalam enetii Olaitoriani o enetii enkitoo e nkidimata enye."* Neaku, ore pee meng'amu oltung'ani ilomon supati le Yesu netum enyamali sapuk oleng. Nepik Enkai ninye ewueji torrono nemetii Enkai hoo naa kejo Bibilia toonkulie wuejitin ketii Enkai pooki wueji. Kegut oleng ina bae kake keibala ajo metii ilo tung'ani tenebo Enkai. Neyioo ajo metii tenebo Enkai naa ketii ine wueji intarasi o ntarasi.<sup>13</sup> Neaku, keikash oleng tinikilany ine wueji. Mairuko pooki pee kipuo enetii Enkai nikibik tenebo ninye intarasi.

Ing'orai olkereri le 10 ning'oraa sii kulo kererin: Yhn. 3: 16, 36; 6: 40, 47; 11: 25, 26. Ore lelo ooiruko naa ketii tenebo intarasi (1 Iles. 4: 17). Neng'ar sii ilairukok enkitoo Enkai (Iroma 8: 17, 18; 2 Ilkor. 4: 17; Ilf. 3: 21).

**2 Iles. 1: 10** – Ore pee eshukunye Yesu neing'asia ilairukok tenkitoo enye neshipa ninche amu eewuo enjeunoto enye naa eiruko sii ninche neaku mme lasima pee eata enkuretisho. Neaku, tadamu enkishui ino taata amu ore pee igelu enkoitoo oong'ok nitum enkiguena torrono oleng tenkiting'oto. Kake ore pee igelu enkoitoo sidai nitum enkishui sidai tenebo Enkai.

**(15) Ore eng'ape e tomon o imiet naa inchere: empiunoto o enkiguena – Keper o balbal le Nkima** – Ilheb. 9: 27; Yohana 5: 28, 29; 1 Ilkor. 15: 1-58; Embolunoto 20: 11-15; Matayo 25: 31-46. Ore empiunoto ang naa kegarakino empiunoto e Yesu. Ore ilomon supati naa entoki ning'amu nintashe sii tiatua (1 Ilkor. 15: 1). Neaku, kenare ning'amu amu meisimakinoyu nena baa nikipira aaliki intae. Neaku, ina pee etejo Paulo etang'amutua lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio. Neaku, ekinchiraki intae taata pee ing'amumu ilomon supati. Nejo sii olkereri le dukuya keitashe ninche tiatua ilomon supati. Ore pee ing'amu naa kenare nintashe te ngolon o empiris Olaitorani pee mishuko siadi.

Neitoki ajo Paulo, *“naa ninye pee eitajeuni taata intae..”* (1 Ilkor. 15:2). Ore pee ejo *“ninye”* naa kegira aimaki ilomon supati. Ore sii ilo rorei *“eitajeuni”* tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keji, *“sozesthe.”* Ore tipat eilo rorei naa kejoito kegira aitajeu anaake. Nejeu sii tenkiting'oto.<sup>14</sup> Neaku, kesipa keidim atejo oltung'ani *“atajeuo”* kake ore te sipata kegira sii ajeu amu kegira Enkai aretu ninye pee eitashe pee meshuko siadi. Kegira Enkai aisho ninye engolon pee ebik tiatua Yesu o metaba anaa nelotu enkiting'oto.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *“tenetaa mbung'itata aakurraki nena apa naitanapa nanu intae, nitisiputua aajo mme ene pesho enkirukoto inyi te ninye”* (15: 2). Etejo Paulo kegira ninche aajeu tenaa kepuo dukuya aabik tiatua ina kiteng'enare nasipa naitanapa Paulo ninche. Amu, ketii enkoitoo enjeunoto nabo nenare nikibik tiatua ina oitoo. Ore pee kishuko siadi nikitum enyamali. Neaku, kidol tene aajo kegira Enkai aretu iyiook kake lasima pee kinyok sii iyiook. Kake ata tiatua ina nyuata ang eton easisho Enkai pee eretu iyiook. Kake meishiakino tenajo nanu atajeuo neaku meekure aa lasima pee anyok sii nanu alo dukuya. Mme neijia amu kiasisho tenebo Enkai kake meisimaki Enkai iyiook enjeunoto tinikitoni ake nemeata enikiasita. Ore pee ejo *“nitisiputua aajo mme ene pesho enkirukoto inyi te ninye”* naa kegira aimaki ajo ore pee mebib ninche tiatua ina kiteng'enare naa keaku ene pesho enkirukoto enye. Mesipa enkirukoto enye amu metii embakunoto siadi. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani obo inchere meatai empiunoto. Ore pee ejo neijia etiu anaa ene pesho enkirukoto enye amu eiruko apa embae nemesipa. Kejo sii ilkulikai ang'eni ebaiki negira Paulo aimaki ai bae penyo inchere ore pee mebib tiatua enkirukoto enye naa ebaiki ore apa eitu esipu tenguton imbaa naaipirta enkoitoo e Yesu.<sup>15</sup> Amu, ore pee eshuko siadi oltung'ani naa ebaiki naa tenkaraki eitu edamu oleng tedukuya imbaa naagut naaipirta enkoitoo e Yesu. Ebaiki neitu edamu ajo ketum ninye inkisilisilot. Aashu ebaiki neitu edamu ninye ajo lasima pee eirridu tenguton. Ketii iltung'ana kumok tenkop Olmaasai ootii neijia. Amu, keiruk tedukuya kake ore pee edol ajo keikueniyie ilchoreta lenye ninche neshalu. Neaku, ore inkulie oitoo nikipimbelekenyaki ilo kereri naa kuna: teneji, *“aashu ebaiki neitu iruk te sipata”* aashu tinimibikibiki tiatua ina kiteng'enare, *“etiu anaa ene pesho enkirukoto inyi,”* Amu kejo te nkutuk Olgiriki, *“ektos ei mei (meteleku, aashu) “eikei” (pesho aashu eitu ijurru oleng)”*<sup>16</sup> *“episteusate” (iruko).*

Neitoki ajo Paulo, *“Aitarasaka intae naiturukie ina natang'amua sii nanu; inchere etua Kristo te nkaraki ng'ok ang anaa enajo Lkigerot, netunukayioki ninye, neitopiwuoki te nkolong e uni anaa enajo Lkigerot..”* (1 Ilkor. 15: 3, 4). Eitu edol Paulo empiunoto e Yesu toonkonyek enyena kake etang'amua ilomon oipirta ina bae nedol sii Yesu tenkoitoo pee eiruk (Iasat 9: 5; 1 Ilkor. 15: 8). Neaku, kegira Paulo alimu tene osororua loolomon supati. Keipirta enkeeya, enukaroto o empiunoto e Yesu. Neaku, ore ina naa enkiteng'enare e kanisa eton eitu elotu Paulo. Ore pee elotu Paulo neng'amu sii ninye ina kiteng'enare anaa entoki nasipa. Eibonutuo iloibonok le Nkai apa aajo keasayu nena baa (Olk. 22; Is. 53; Olk. 16: 9-11). Keigarakino enkirukoto ang nena sipat naaipirta Yesu, aa inchere enkeeya enye o empiunoto enye. Amu, ore pee mesipa nena naa pesho enkirukoto ang. Airorie kuna olong'i oltung'ani obo loo Silamu. Naajoki ninye nanu, *“Ore apa eton eitu elotu*

Mohamed naa kesipa dini ino (egira ninye aimaki dini e Yesu) kake ore pee elotu erishata e Mohamed nemeekure esipa dini ino. Kake atolikio ninye ajo tenaa kesipa dini ino meidimayu pee esipa dini ai apa tenkiterunoto. Amu, ijo eitu eye Yesu neitu epiu. Neaku, tenaa kesipa ina naa ene pesho enkirukoto ang (iyiook ilairukok le Yesu) apa ake pee eiteru iltung'ana aairuk ilomon le Yesu. Neaku, ore te sipata naa ore embakunoto enkirukoto ang naa nena baa naatejo Paulo inchere etua Yesu tenkaraki ng'ok ang netunukayioki nepiu sii. Tenemesipa nena baa naa ene pesho enkirukoto ang. Kake tenaa kesipa naa kesipa sii taata anaa apa ake.

Ketii ai bae nabo nayieu najo eton eitu kipuo dukuya. Ore tiatua kulo kererin megira Paulo alimu enikinko pee king'amu ilomon supati. Kegira alimu osororua loolomon supati. Kindipa aaimaki inkatitin kumok enikinko pee king'amu ilomon supati inchere pee kiruk, nikirridu neibatisai iyiook (Ing'orai sii 1 Ilkor. 1: 13-17; 12: 13 pee iyiolou ajo eibatisaki sii ilairukok pooki ootii Korintio).

Neitoki Paulo alimu iltung'ana ootodua Yesu pee epiu (15: 5-8). Naa eikumok oleng. Neton eishu ina kata embata e lelo ootodua Yesu. Neaku, tenaa mesipa nena baa anaata etejo lelo tung'ana mesipa enatejo Paulo. Aashu anaata etejo ilkulikai mesipa neutaki iltung'ana enetii osesen le Yesu. Kake kesipa nena baa neaku metii osesen le Yesu amu etopiuo ninye neshukokino Papai lenye. Ore pee eipang'aki Yesu ninche naa keata osesen. Kapaashari osesen lenye kake keata osesen. Amu, keliki iyiook embuku e Luka ajo einosa endaa eidipa atopiu (24: 41, 42). Neaku, kesipa oleng empiunoto enye amu ketii apa ilchakenini kumok oleng.

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, “*.. ore olobayie te pooki, naaipang'aki sii ninye nanu, atiu anaa ilo oini te nkata neme enenye*” (15: 8). Ebaiki netejo iltung'ana apa pee eshuko Yesu enetii Papai lenye, eishunye erishata e Yesu tena kop neaku meekure kidol ninye tena kop. Kake keitore Enkai pooki toki. Neipanka pee eipang'aki Yesu Paulo te nkoitoi. Keyieu Enkai oltung'ani olo enetii Ilgiriki pee eliki ninche ilomon supati. Amu etiu anaa megira ilkulikai aaliki Ilgiriki anaa enaishiakino. Neaku, ore pee megira aasayu enkipankata Enkai ketum Enkai ai oitoi pee elo enkipankata enye dukuya ata tenaa lasima pee egelu likae kipaaret. Neaku, etegelua Enkai Paulo pee eas esiai enye (Iasat 26: 17, 18). Ore ai bae nabo naa inchere kajo nanu etodua Paulo Yesu tesipata amu anaata eitu eibeakenya ninye. Amu, era ninye oltung'ani ng'en oleng netii enkoitoi o Lyahudi oleng. Negira ninye adamu ajo ore ilairukok naa kegira ninche aapong'ori oleng. Kajo kejo sii ninye meatae entoki naijo empiunoto e Yesu. Neaku, lasima pee etii embae enking'asia naasayu pee eibeakenya ninye. Neaku, matadamu aajo kesipa empiunoto, naa ore pee eiruk oltung'ani te sipata ajo keatai empiunoto naa keibeakeny enkishui enye.

**15:9-11** - Neibala sii te kulo kererin ajo keata Paulo emborron. Amu, keyiolo ajo kegira ninye apong'ori apa oleng neata sii olwuasa. Kake ata tenaa ketii apa enkoitoi torrono nelotu Enkai enetii ninye aipirisie ninye aisho ninye osiligi le njeunoto. Neaku, keata ninye enashe oleng. Nejo, “*..nanu oloti aisul ilkipaareta, nemaanarikino naaipoti aajo olkipaaret amu aisilisilo esirit e Nkai*” (15: 9). Kake ore tenkaraki ina piris naishoo Enkai ninye neret ninye pee elo dukuya aas esiai Olaitoriani. Neasisho oleng tengolon o empiris Enkai amu keata enashe oleng tenkaraki enjeunoto nanoto ninye. Neaku, ore pee eyiolou oltung'ani eneba esile enye to Laitoriani neitoki ninye atum enjeunoto, naa anaata eata ninye enashe sapuk oleng o metaba anaa neas esiai Olaitoriani te nyuaata oleng tenebo enashe. Ore pee etoni ake, etiu anaa meata ilo tung'ani enashe tenkaraki enjeunoto enye.

Neitoki ajo Paulo, “*Neaku, ore etii nena, tenalikioo nanu aashu elikioo ninche ilo ake olkilikuai lang naa ninye iruko intae*” (15: 11). Kejoito keata ilkipaareta pooki olkilikuai obo. Neaku, ata tenaa ketii ilkiliku kumok taata, eton ake enare netii olkilikuai obo. Keipirta tene enkeeya, enukaroto o empiunoto e Yesu. Kake ore pee kisom ilkulikai kererin nikidol sii aajo keata ninche olkilikuai obo oipirta eng'amunoto enjeunoto e Yesu. Kake kesipa tenaa aikisom olkereri obo aashu are nikidol aajo kepaasha, kake ore pee kisom ilkererin pooki oipirta enjeunoto nikidol aajo kenyaanyuk olkilikuai lenye. Metaa, keliki iltung'ana pee eiruk ilomon oipirta Yesu, neliki pee eirridu, neliki pee eibalunye enkirukoto enye o enkarna e Yesu, neliki pee eibatisai, neliki sii ninche pee epuo dukuya aaiu ilng'anayio. Neisho sii ninche osiligi ajo teneas nena ketum empalakinoto oong'ok, esupatisho, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, nejing sii osesen le Yesu. Neaku, matonyok pee kiata naboisho naipirta kuna baa amu meatae inkoitoi are enjeunoto. Nabo ake eatae.

**15: 12-19** - Etuu anaa kegira aamaanaa iltung'ana tena kata te Korintio ejoito meetae empiunoto oo lootuata (15: 12). Kegol oleng ina bae amu ebaiki nejo etua oltung'ani oje nelotie. Neitu eitoki aadol

ninche ninye. Neaku, kejoito meetai empiunoto amu mikidolita iltung'ana otopiutuo. Eton etii sii Ilmaasai kumok taata oajo meetai empiunoto oo lootuata. Kake ketii enyamali nabo naa keipirta embolunoto oombaa. Tena metii ororei le Nkai nemetii imbaa naaibalakinyieki iyiook, naa kesipa ajo meata enikinko pee kiyiolou tenaa keetae empiunoto meteleku tinikidol toonkonyek ang. Kake kiata ororei le Nkai neaku mme lasima pee kingarakino Eng'eno ang ake. Etejo Paulo te naipirta embolunoto Enkai, *“..kake, ore anaa enajo ilkigerot, ‘Eneitu hoo edol enkong’u neitu hoo ening enkiok, neitu hoo ejing oltau lo ltung’ani, ninye eitobiraka Enkai lelo oonyor ninye.’ Iyiook etaboloko Enkai kuna baa te Nkiyang’et. Enkiyang’et najur pooki toki, o metabaiki enguton e Nkai”* (1 Ilkor. 2: 9, 10). Neaku, etaboloko Enkai ilkipaareta le Yesu nena baa naaipirta enkeeya o empiunoto enye. Neigeroki iyiook tena buku, aashu anaata mikiyiolo toki.

Neaku, kejoito Paulo tenaa meidimayu pee epiau oltung’ani nemeidimayu sii pee etopiuo Yesu apa. Kake tenaa eitu eitopiuni Yesu naa pesho olkilikuai lang likigira aaliki intae. Amu, kigira aaliki intae aajo etopiuo Yesu neaku tenaa mesipa ina kitaa iyiook ilalejak. Naa ore sii lelo tung’ana ooiruko naa pesho enkirukoto enye. Amu, meeta ninche embakunoto sidai. Ore embakunoto enye naa embakunoto e lejare. Etiu anaa enkaji nishet tosinyai. Ore pee elotu enchan o siwuo sapuk neurori. Nelo dukuya sii Paulo ajo tenaa mesipa enkirukoto ang eton kitii atua ng’ok (15: 17). Amu, matejo etua Yesu kake eitu epiau. Kaing’ai oiruk oltung’ani ojo kepiu teneye kake ore pee eye nemepiu? Etiu anaa olalejani. Neaku, ore enkeeya o empiunoto e Yesu naa keibung’akino. Lasima pee etii empiunoto pee eaku olasar lenye ole tipat. Naa ore sii lelo tung’ana ooiruko neidipa aatuata taata, meata ninche osiligi tenemetii empiunoto. Ore pee metii empiunoto nemeekure kidol ninche katukul (15: 18).

Neitoki ajo Paulo, *“Te nemegiroo osiligi lang likisilig Kristo ena kishui nikiata taata, nemeetae naa too ltung’ana pooki iltoluti oolang iyiook”* (15: 19). Neaku, kesipa ore pee mikiata osiligi le mpiunoto anaata eishiraki iltung’ana iyiook aajo pole oleng amu miatata osiligi le mpiunoto. Anaata kiaata osina oleng eisulaki tenkata enkeeya. Mme pesho eishir oleng Ilmaasai kumok tenkata enkeeya anaa iltung’ana lemeata osiligi le mpiunoto tenaa meetae katukul empiunoto. Naa ore pee elikioo ilairukok aajo ketii empiunoto nemetii naa iltung’ana toluti oleng amu, kegira ninche aalikioo elejare negira aaigarakino embae e lejare.

Kake ketii ilomon supati inchere eitopiwuoki Yesu too lootuata. Nera ninye *“olng’anayioi le dukuya e lelo ootuaata”* (15: 20). Neaku, ore tenkaraki empiunoto enye nikitayiolito aajo keitopiuni sii iyiook. Neaku, ata tenaa eitu kidol oltung’ani otopiuo aing’ua ilootuata eton kiata osiligi odupa oleng ajo keitopiuni sii iyiook amu kitayiolito tesipata aajo eitopiwuoki Yesu. Eitu kiyiolou ina bae teng’eno ang kake etaboloko Enkai iyiook ina bae. Amu, tenemetii apa ororei le Nkai anaata kiata enyamali oleng. Anaata kigira aairrapirapu oleng aaing’oru esipata. Kake eishoo Enkai iyiook esipata tiatua ororei lenye. Ore egira Yesu aomonoki ilkipaareta lenyena nejo, *“Intisinya ninche te sipata ino. Esipata ororei lino”* (Yhn. 17: 17). Neaku, kesipa ororei le Nkai naa keisiligayu. Ing’orai sii 2 Peter 1: 16-21 pee isipu ajo ore ororei le Nkai mme indamunot oltung’ana ake kake irorei le Nkai. Amu, kesipa etaasishore Enkai iltung’ana pee eiger ena Bibilia kake ketii sii tenebo ninche egira aretu pee mepong’ori.

Neaku, mairuko inchere keetai empiunoto amu eibalakinyeki iyiook tororei le Nkai ajo eitopiwuoki Yesu. Neaku, tenaa eitopiwuoki ninye keitopiuni sii iyiook.

Kelo Paulo dukuya aimaki osesen ng’ejuk likitum tinikipiu (15: 35-58). Nelotu sii erishata pee eji, *“Etoijoyioki keeya tiatua olkishuroto”* (15: 54).

### 3. Enkoitoi e Njeunoto

**Empiris Enkai** – Iroma 5: 6-8; Efeso 2: 8; **Enkirukoto** Yhn. 3: 16; Ilheb. 11: 6; Yhn. 1: 12; Iroma 3: 28; **Enkirridunoto** – Lk. 13: 1-8; Iasat 2: 38; Mk. 1: 14, 15; **Enkibalunoto** – Iroma 10: 9, 10; 1 Tim. 6: 12, 13; **Enkibatisa** – Iasat 2: 38; 22: 16; Rom. 6: 1-3; Ilgal. 3: 27; Col. 2: 12; **Enkisiligata** (aashu sinyatisho) Embulunoto 2: 10; 14:12; 1 Ilkor. 4: 17. Ilheb. 3: 7-19. Ekinyor Enkai iyie oleng o metaba anaa neirriu Enkerai enye pee kinang iyie. Neas tempiris enye eton eitu iyiolou enaipirta



enkipankata enye (Yhn. 3: 16). Neibukoo osarge lenye te shumata olchani pee itum enkishui nemeish. Anaata kiata enashe oleng tenkaraki ina (1 Yhn. 3: 16; 4: 14-16). Keibala ajo ekishal oleng. Mikiindim aitoria enkitiko osarge oltauja lang. Mikiyiolo aajo kanu kimuoiyu nimikiyiolo aajo kanu kiye. Ekishal oleng nikipong'ori sii inkatitin kumok. Neaku, meidimayu pee kingarakino engolon ang. Kiyieu eretoto oleng (**Yer. 2: 13; 14: 7; 17:9; Iroma 3: 21-26**). Kenare nikirridu ng'ok ang amu kitaasa pooki ng'ai ng'ok nikituata tiatua ng'ok nimikiindim aaitajeu ate. Nenare niking'amu enkitoria e Yesu tiatua enkishui ang (Emb. 9: 20, 21; Ilheb. 6: 1 Irm. 10:9, 10; Iat. 20: 21; Mat. 5: 3; 18: 2-4; Yhn. 5: 24; Efe. 1: 24; 2: 1, 5; Iat. 2: 37, 38; 3: 19; Lk. 1: 14, 15; 13: 1-5; Ilkol. 2: 6). Ore pee kias ina nenare neibatisai iyiook. Ore tenkaraki engolon osarge le Yesu o empiunoto enye nepalaki Enkai iyiook ng'ok ang neitutum iyiook o Yesu neisho iyiook Enkiyang'et Sinyati tenkata enkibatisa. Nikias ina te nkirukoto, o tenkirridunoto (Iat. 2: 38; Ilgal. 3: 27; Ilkol. 2: 12; Iroma 6: 1-4; I Pet. 3: 21). Ore pee king'amu Yesu aiko neijia neini iyiook agil nikitum enkishui ng'ujuk tiatua Yesu. Eshomo enkishui musana nelotu enkishui ng'ujuk. (Yhn. 3:5; 11 Ilkor. 5: 17). Nenare sii pee kibulu tiatua enkirukoto e Yesu aaku iltung'ana ootubulutua. Naa Enkai naisho iyiook engolon pee kibulu tinikisilig ninye nikinyok sii oleng aatoni tiatua ninye neton sii ninye tiatua iyiook (11 Pet. 1: 5-10; Yhn. 15: 1-8). Eipanka sii Enkai apa pee kitii tenebo ilkulikae tenchula pee kiretuno nikiutaro sii (Iat. 2: 42-47; Efe. 3: 10). Mikitamayiana Enkai pee idamu kuna baa naata tipat oleng ninyok sii te ngolon Enkai pee inchu tenkishui ino anaake te nkitoo Enkai(11 Ilkor. 13: 4).

### **Ilgalatia 5: 19-21 - Tapala kuna:**

- Emarmalisho e loloito
- Loirerioni
- Ng'uarat torrok
- Eomonoto e kulie tokitin neme Enkai
- Esakutore
- Mang'atisho
- Enchankar
- Olom
- Engoro
- Olorok
- Eoro
- Olarrabal le oro
- Enkiba neeta likae toki
- Emerai
- Enkului (Eului)
- O nkulie naatiu neijia.

### **Ilgalatia 5: 22 - Toponai ilng'anayio le Nkiyang'et Sinyati**

- Enyorrata
- Eseriani
- Enchipai nagut
- Engiriata
- Enanai e nkoshoke
- Esupatisho
- Enkisiligata
- Emboron
- Enkibooroto e kewan

***“Enchom entaa loreren pooki ilooiteng'eni laainei, nimbatisasa te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati; ninteng'ening'ene meibung'a inaitanapa intae pooki; naa ng'ura, atii tenebo intae nkolong'i pooki o metabau enkiting'oto e nkop (Mat. 28: 19, 20).***

#### 4. Enkoitoi e Sinyatisho

Ore pee kiaku ilairukok te nkirukoto, o te nkirridunoto o tenkibatisa, nikiaku sii iltung'ana sinyat tenkaraki Yesu (Ilheb. 10:10; Efe. 1:1; Ilkorintio 1:2). Metaa kitii atua Yesu nikiata empalakinoto oong'ok tenebo enkordunoto (Efe. 1:7). Kake keitanap iyook ororei le Nkai pee kipuo dukuya aaing'oru sinyatisho tiatua enkishui ang (Ilheb. 12: 14; 2 Tim. 1:9; 1 Pet. 1:15; 1 Iles. 4: 7). Ore enkoitoi e dukuya nikiakunyeie sinyat naa pee kiyiolou Yesu tenguton tenebo ororei le Nkai (Ilf. 1:9, 10; 3: 7-11; 1 Pet. 3: 15,16; Ilkol. 3: 16; 4: 6; Ilheb. 4: 12, 13; 12: 1-3). Ore eniare naa pee kincho Yesu meitoria enkishui ang te pooki oitoo aa indamunot ang, iseseni lang, ooltauja lang. Nikisil pooki toki te yiolounoto e Kristo tenebo ororei le Nkai (Ir. 12: 1,2; 1Pet. 1:25; 3: 15; Ilkol. 2: 6; 3: 1-17; 1 Ilkor. 8: 5,6; 2 Ilkor. 4: 5). Ore pee kincho Yesu meitoria enkishui ang nikipal kuna baa: Eloloito, ing'uarrat torrok, eomonoto e kulie tokitin neme Enkai, esakutore, mang'atisho, enchankar, olom, engoro, olorok, eoro, enkiba, emerai, eului (Ilgal. 5: 19-21). Nikiponaa sii ilng'anayio le Nkiyang'et Sinyati anaa: enyorrata, eseriani, enchipai nagut, eng'iriata, enanai e nkoshoke, esupatisho, enkisiligata, emboron, enkibooroto e kewan (Ilgal. 5: 22). Nenare sii nikiyanyit intoiwuo ang oleng, nikiyanyit sii ilkulikai pooki anaa enairirikino (Efeso 6: 1; Ilkol. 3: 20). (1 Pet. 2: 17). Nenare sii pee kirorie Yesu o Enkai tenkomono anaa olchore kake kiyanyit sii ninche nikiomon inkatitin pooki metaa kiata iltauja le nkomono anaake (Yhn. 15: 14, 15; Endung'eta e Rashe 1: 7; Olaik. 12: 13, 14; 1 Ils. 5: 17). Kenarikino tinikinyok oleng pee kitii tenebo ilkulikai airukok nikiretuno pee mikishalu tenkirukoto nikimbalunyeie ng'ok ang nikiomonokino (Ilheb. 10: 24, 25; Yko. 5: 16; Iat. 2: 42-47). Ore enabayie naa kenare nikiyiolou aajo ainyioo pee kitii ena kop pee kipuo dukuya tenkishui ang kiata enkipirta. Mikitii tenkaraki dupoto oontokitin ake ena kop aashu pee kitum enchunet tena kop. Kitii pee kisis Enkai tenkishui ang pooki (Is. 43: 7, 21; Efeso 1: 11, 12; 2 Ilkor. 5: 15; Iroma 12: 1, 2; Yhn. 4: 23, 24; 1 Ilkor. 10: 31; Ilkol. 3: 1-17. Katii pee amayian nanyor ilkulikai naliki naaipirta Yesu (Enk. 12: 1-3; Mat. 22: 39; Mat. 28: 19, 20; Yhn 13: 34; 17:18). Katii pee aaku oltung'ani ng'ujuk (2 Ilkor. 5: 17; Efeso 2: 14, 15; 4: 24; Efeso 4: 22-24). Katii pee aata enchula tenebo ilkulikai (Efeso 2: 19-22; 3:10; Ilheb. 10: 24, 25). Katii pee aas esiai Olaitoriani naisho ninye inkishoorot naairirikino nanu (1 Pet. 4: 10; Ir. 12: 3-8). Katii pee alo dukuya tenyorrata o te sipata (1 Ilkor. 13: 1-3; 3 Yhn. 1: 3, 4; 1 Tim. 4: 16; Efeso 4: 15, 21-25; Ilgal. 6: 1-5). Katii pee abulu tenkishui ai tiatua Yesu toonkatitin naagol o toonkatitin sidain (Efeso 4: 14-16; ; 2 Pet. 1: 5-10; 3: 18; Ir. 12: 1, 2; Emb. 9: 20; Lk. 13: 1-3; 2 Ilkor. 1: 3-7; 3: 18; Yko. 1: 2- 7. Katii pee aramat intokitin pooki naata toonkoitoo nairirikino toonkonyek Enkai (Mat. 21: 33-44; 25: 14-30; 2 Ilkor. 6: 1, 2; Lk. 16: 10-12; 1 Ilkor. 4: 1. Katii pee arretena pee alo keper enetii Enkai (Olk. 39: 1-7; Ilheb. 9: 27; 2 Pet. 3: 10-14; Yko. 4: 13-17; 1 Pet. 1: 17; 2 Ilkor. 5: 1-10).

(Aataretuo oleng embuku naji, *The Purpose Driven Life* naigero oltung'ani oji Rick Warren tina damunoto naaipirta enkishui naata enkipirta).

#### 5. Enkatini Olpurkel - (THE DESERT STORY) - Ilosekin le shetani - the tricks of satan.

Netii apa entito natumuta pee elo elototo naado pee edung olpurkel pee ebaiki ewueji sidai oleng naji Paradiso. (*Once there was a young girl who decided to make a long journey across a desert so she could visit a beautiful place called Paradise on the other side.*)

Nebau enkolong natarreshuo ninye oleng pee elo elototo enye. Etoning'o ninye imbaa kumok naaipirta olpurkel. Etejo embata oltung'ana ore pee kitir enkure nindim anoto enkare tiatua isanagi naaje. (*The day finally came for her long awaited journey. She had heard many things about the desert from many people. Some said that when you get thirsty you could find water from certain small bushes.*)

Kake ore enyamali naa kejo inchorueta enyena keyiolo nena sanagi sidain naata enkare sidai. Kake ore te sipata meyiolo ninche negira aalimu imbaa nemeshilaa. (*The problem was that some of her*

*friends thought they knew which kinds of bushes these were and so they told her which bushes had the good water. But in reality, they did not know and were just speaking from ignorance.)*

Etolikatio ninye inkulie shorueta enyena naasujita “embuku” naipirta isanagi natii intilitan naata enkare kake etejo kenare nesipu oleng amu ore nena torrok tining’or netiu anaa aisidain, naa ore nena sidain tining’or netiu anaa eitorrok tining’or tedukuya. *(Other friends of hers who followed the “book” told her about water bushes but said that she had to be very careful about which bushes she drank from because some of the bad ones may look very beautiful and the good ones may look “ugly” at first.)*

Ketii enkoitoi nabo naa pooki ake pee iyiolou isanagi torrok o sanagi sidain naa tinisom “embuku” naipirta eninko tininchi to lpurkel. Neyieu inchorueta enyena neisho ninye ina buku pesho kake meyieu ina tito neng’amu. Amu, etejo entito kening’ito ajo keidim atayiolo isanagi sidain o sanagi torrok tenedol toonkonyek enyena. *(The only way you could really know the difference between the bad bushes and the good ones was to read the official book about living in the desert. They offered her a free copy of the book but she refused. She said she felt she would know the good ones when she saw them.)*

Etejo sii inchorueta enyena ketii ilmotiook (oases) sidain sapukin oata enkare to lpurkel. Kake ore te sipata ore ilkulikae motiook (oases) naa mesidain amu keata inkariak enye esayiet. Nejo kegol oleng pee isipu ajo kakua motiook (oases) isidain naa kakua ilemesidain amu ketii olalejani omanyapa olpurkel olej iltung’ana. Neibeleyen ilmotiook (oases) sidain metaa etiu anaa eitorrok naa ore lelo torrok neibeleyen metotutuo anaa eisidain. *(These same friends also said there would be oases along the way. But that, in reality, some of these oases were not good oases because their waters were poisonous. It would be difficult to tell which oases were good and which were bad because there was a great deceiver who lived in the desert and he liked to trick people by making good oases look like bad ones and bad ones look like good ones.)*

Nepuo ninche dukuya aaliki ninye aajo keibeleyen sii olalejani isanagi metaa ore nena sidain netiu tening’or anaa aitorrok naa ore nena torrok netiu tening’or anaa aisidain. Ore enasipa naa anaata etorikoyie ninye ina “buku” kake meyieu neya ina buku tenebo ninye. Nejo entito, “Kaata osiligi ajo keibala te nanu isanagi sidain o ntorrok o ilmotiook le nkare sidain o ltorrok.” *(He would also do his trickery and change the water bushes along the way making the good ones look ugly and the bad ones look beautiful. Again the book would have guided her but she refused to take the book saying, “Surely it would be obvious which oases and bushes were good and which were bad.”)*

Ore eton eitu kipuo dukuya tena atini kayieu naliki intae enkiti naipirta intoiwuo enyena. Ore intoiwuo enyena naa keata iltauja sidain nenyor ina tito oleng. Kake ore enyamali naa keimaki intoiwuo enyena ina “buku” oleng o eneiko oltung’ani teneim olpurkel kake mesujita ninche inkiteng’enat naatii ina “buku.” *(Before we go on in the story, I must tell you a little about her parents. Her parents had good intentions. They loved her very much, but the problem was that her parents talked a lot about the book and how to make it through the desert but did not follow the teachings in the book.)*

Ore apa neshomo ninye ilotot dorropu tiatua olpurkel tenebo intoiwuo enyena kake eitu esuj intoiwuo enyena ina buku. Naa ore inkulie katitin neirorie intoiwuo enyena ninye aisikong oleng neas inkulie baa nemeata tipat te ninye. *(In times past she had gone on short trips through small deserts with her parents and they did not follow the book. On the way, sometimes they would speak roughly to her or treat her in ways that did not make sense.)*

Ore tenkaraki ina keata indamunot naapaasha oleng naipirta ina buku. Amu etejo tenaa keas intoiwuo aainei nena baa naa kejo keyieu ninche nesuj embuku kake mesujita, nemayieu nasuj sii nanu ina buku. *(Because of this, she felt mixed feelings about the book because it seemed that if her parents*



*treated her like they did and they claimed to follow the book but did not really follow it, then she did not want anything to do with the book.)*

Ore apa pee elo ninye adung ilpurkeli kutiti naa ore inkulie katitin nenap embuku kake ore pee eyieu neisom nedamu intoiwuo enyena o engoro naata ninye tialo ninche. *(When she would cross the smaller deserts with her parents she would sometimes carry the book, but when she would start to look up something in it she would think about her parents and how bad she felt toward them.)*

Neaku, ore te sipata neitadamu embuku ninye intoiwuo enyena o nena baa torrok naasita ninche. Neaku, meekure eyieu neisom embuku. Ore tenkaraki nemeisom oshi embuku nepong'ori etii olupurkel neok enkare nadua oo ntilitan e lelo sanagi lemesidain. Ore tenkaraki ina neponari engoro enye tialo intoiwuo enyena o embuku kewon naimaki oshi ninche. *(So, in a way, the book made her think about the bad things about her parents. As a result she did not like to read the book at all. Because she did not read the book, she would wind up eating the wrong plants and drinking from bitter waters. This only increased her resentment toward her parents and the book they spoke so much about.)*

Matushukokinoto enkatini. Nenapa ninye neiteru elototo enye naado adung olupurkel nemeata embuku. Ore te dukuya naa kenyor neshipakino elototo enye amu eipanka tedukuya pee eya enkare o enkiti daa tenebo ninye naa kenyor sii amu kening'ito elakunoto. *(Let's get back to the story. She got ready and started off on her long journey across the big desert without the book. At first it was fun because she had brought some water and some supplies with her, and she loved the feeling of independence.)*

Eshomo dukuya enkolong e dukuya nemetii enyamali neirura sii esidai tiabori ilakir sidain. Kake ore taaistere negolu imbaa. Neishunye enkare o endaa naata ninye ng'ole neurishoyu ninye oleng. Nemeekure eshipa oleng te naipirta "elakunoto" enye. Ore pee ebaya saa sita netir enkure oleng. *(She made it through the first day fine and had a good nights rest under the beautiful stars. But the next day was more difficult. She finished all the water and food she had brought with her the first day and so now she was getting a little worried. Some of the excitement about being independent was wearing off also. About noon she became very thirsty and tired.)*

Ore eloito te lototo enye naa keata olng'ash oleng neata sii indamunot torrok naaipirta enyamali olupurkel, nedol ninye osanag sidai oleng. Neata intapuka sidain neata sii olng'usil sidai oleng. Kake etayiolou ajo meata embuku naisom ninye pee eiyiolou tenaa osanag oata intilitan sidain aashu osanag oata intilitan torrok. Kake keata osiligi oleng ajo keyiolou tenaa osanag sidai aashu osanag torrongo tenenyikaki. *(After struggling along the way with many doubts and horrible thoughts about how hard the desert was, she saw a large beautiful bush ahead. It had flowers on it and had a wonderful smell. She realized that she did not have the book to tell her if it was a good bush or a bad one. But she felt confident that she would know in her heart which one it was when she got really close to it.)*

Keata eyieunoto oleng pee ebaya ilo sanag. Amu, keata enkure oleng neyieu neok enkare oo ntilitan eilo sanag. Nenyikaki osanag neiteru aning toltau lenye ajo osanag oata intilitan sidain, kake eton eata sii olng'ash amu etejo ebaiki sii naa osanag torrongo. Kake eiturrayie nena damunot torrok nelou dukuya agilu intilitan eilo sanag neirony oleng pee epuku enkare. *(She could not wait to get to the bush. She longed to drink from the water in the bush. She approached the bush and began to get a strong feeling in her heart that this was a good bush, although she did feel some doubts thinking that this may also be one of the bad ones. But she put these thoughts out of her mind and went ahead and began to cut the branches and squeeze out the water.)*

Ore te dukuya pee eishamisham naa aisidai. Ore tenkaraki ina, amu kemelok oleng, negilu intilitan kumok oleng neok enkare sapuk enena tilitan eilo sanag. Keshipa oleng nemeekure eata enkure, kake ore pee elusoo enkiti rishata neiteru aning emion to sesen lenye o toltau lenye. *(At first it tasted so good. As a matter of fact, because it tasted so good, she cut many branches and drank a lot of water*

*from the bush. She felt so happy and satisfied for a little while, but soon she began to feel an intense pain in her body and heart.)*

Netaa kegira amisimisu neirrag tembata eilo sanag neyieu neirura. Kake kegol oleng pee eirura amu keata indamunot naagol oleng naapaasha. Kegira aikilikuan kewon ajo kaji etiu pee aning'ito esidai oleng tedukuya pee aok ina are kake ore tesiadi naiteru aning emion. Neiteru aiputukuny nejo ebaiki naa nena tilitan eilo sanag naata esayiet. *(It was getting dark by this time and so she laid down beside the bush and tried to go to sleep. But it was very hard for her to go to sleep because she had so many confusing thoughts. She wondered how she could feel so good at first and then feel so bad later. She also began to worry that the bush may be one of the poisonous ones.)*

Kake ore pee enauru oleng neirura. Ore pee ekenyu mme torrono emion to sesen o toltau lenye. Kake etapapulo tenaipirta ina bae amu ore te dukuya kening'ito esidai kake ore tesiadi nening emion oleng. Kake etorikine ina mion nenyok oleng adamu enatoning'o ninye tedukuya. *(But then she became really tired and finally went to sleep. The next morning the pain was not as bad. But she was still somewhat confused because she had felt so good at first and then so much pain later. But she quickly forgot the pain and began to try to focus on the good feeling she had at first.)*

Ore eloito te lototo enye neing'oru inkulie tilitan oo sanagi naijo nena e dukuya naa kegira ashipa te lototo enye tenakata kake eton eata olkiti ng'ash amu meata embuku. Neaku meyiolo te sipata tenaa keyiolou imbaa pooki meeta embuku. Kake eitu eisho nena damunot meirraga oleng te dukuya nenyok oleng arany isinkolioitin ootishipisho nedamu enatoning'o ninye tedukuya pee eok enkare naing'ua nena tilitan elelo sanagi pee medamu imbaa torrok. *(As she went on her journey, she even began to look for more bushes like the first one and, over all, she felt happy now about her journey, although she still had some fears and doubts about whether she would really make it without the book. But she did not let herself think about these matters too long. She would try to sing happy songs, think about how beautiful the bushes were, and focus on the good feeling she felt at first to keep her mind off the "negative" matters.)*

Ore pee eitoki atir ninye esumash oleng nenauru sii, nedol likai sanag, naa sidai oleng tening'or. Nejoki kewon, "Ore nena tilitan eilo sanag le dukuya naa keme penyoy tesiadi kake ore te dukuya naa eisidain oleng neaku kaitoki atem kuna tilitan ele sanag. Etiau anaa ineilo apa sanag neaku kajo meidimayu pee aa torrok aalang nena eilo sanag le dukuya." Nelo ninye dukuya te nkitieunoto negilu intilitan eilo sanag anaa enataasa apa, neiteru aok enkare enye. Nanya sii intona aita endaa. Naa eisidai oleng te dukuya kake ore te siadi neiteru aning emion aigil kake metiu anaa apa. Eitu sii ebik emion erishata naado anaa apa nesioki airura. *(Then when she began to get very hungry and tired again, she saw another beautiful bush in the distance. She thought, "The first bush did hurt me some but it sure was great at first. I believe I will try this one also. It looks like the one before so it couldn't be any worse than the first one." She proceeded in confidence to go up to it and cut the branches, as she had done before, and drink from it also. She also ate some of the roots for food. Again it was wonderful at first but later she began to feel some pain again, but not as much as she did the last time. The pain did not last as long either and she quickly went to sleep.)*

Ore tadekenya nening enkiti mion to sesen o toltau lenye kake eishunye emion asioki. Ore eloito ninye dukuya adung olupurkel neok enkare oo ntilitan oo sanagi laaijo nena, nanya sii intona. Ore sii pee elo dukuya anya neyagaa emion. Nelo dukuya aiko neijia o metaba anaa neaku penyoy ake ening'ito emion. *(The next morning she again felt a slight pain in her body and heart but it quickly went away. As she continued on her journey, she drank from many bushes like this one and ate the roots. The more she would drink and eat the less she would feel the pain. Soon she could drink and eat from the bushes and not feel hardly any pain at all.)*

Ore ai olong nedol ninye osanag sidai oleng naa sapuk sii alang ilkulikae, neton negilu intilitan neok enkare enye anaa oshi ake. Nanya sii intona. Nening ajo eisidai anaa apa, nejoki kewon, “Eisidai ena oleng naa enking’asia.” Kake ore pee eirura neinyototo tadekenya nening emion oleng to sesen o to ltau. Netiu anaa ketushule emion to sesen o toondamunot tenebo. Nening to sesen pooki, naa ore toltau lenye nemeekure eishamu toki. Neaku keisininuo oleng. *(One day on her way she found another more beautiful bush, somewhat bigger than the others, and sat down and cut the branches and drank from them as usual. She also ate some of the roots of the bush. She felt just like she did before and said to herself, “This is great and so wonderful.” But then when she woke up the next morning she had a big ache in her body and heart. It was like a physical pain and a mental pain all mixed together. It physically hurt and also felt like there was a great emptiness inside of her.)*

Keing’asia ninye oleng amu ore inkulie rishat pooki metiu emion anaa tenakata. Keme oleng! Etejo etamoo enkare oo ntilitan o ntona sii e lelo sanagi o metaa meekure ening emion teneok o tenenya. Netum indamunot oleng nejo ebaiki nemesidain nena tilitan enena sanagi. Kake etejo kelo dukuya te lototo enye pooki kata hoo nening’ito emion. *(She wondered what this could be because all the other times the pain had not been as intense. She thought she had gotten used to the water from the branches and the roots from the bushes and that she wouldn’t feel pain any more when she drank from them and ate the roots. She began to wonder a little about the bushes and if they were as good as she originally thought they were. But she decided to struggle on with her journey in the midst of her pain.)*

Nedol ninye ewueji netii enkare netiu anaa olmoti le nkare tolpurkel nening enchipai oleng nemeba toki. Keyieu nebaya ina kata ake. Ore pee enyikaki ine wueji neshipayu oleng. Amu etabaikia. Kake ore pee esipu nedol ajo ime sidai sii duo oleng, nedol sii ajo keata kuna sanagi ilkiku neata sii ilkeek ilkiku. Nedamu ajo ebaiki naa ore ene wueji nemesidai enkare, neiteru aureishoyu. Neton eata enkure oleng netaa keiterre neton sii eata ina mion to sesen neton aisininuo oleng toltau. *(Then she saw in the distance what looked like an oasis. She was so excited she could hardly stand it. She could not wait to get there. The closer she got the more excited she was. Finally she arrived. It was not very beautiful and she noticed that many of the bushes and trees had thorns. She thought that maybe this was one of the oases that had bad waters so she began to be afraid. She was so thirsty she was about to faint and she still had the strange pain and emptiness in her heart.)*

Meyiolo enaas. Keyieu enkare oleng kake ore egira amanaa asipu ine wueji nedol imbaoi naasira naajo, “Minyikaki ake ene wueji amu kedua enkare tene. Amu, ore pee inyikaki nitum enyamali sapuk. Ebaiki niye tiniok ena are.” *(She didn’t know what to do. She needed water bad. But then as she was going around checking things out she saw signs all around the oasis that read, “Do not come near. The waters are bitter here. If you come close you will get hurt. You may even die if you drink the waters here.”)*

Ore pee edol nena baoi naasira neijia nenyorraa oleng ajo ewueji torrono oleng ine nedol ajo kenare tenelo dukuya ata teneata enkure aikaja. Etejo ebaiki netum enkiyeng’iyeng’ata teine wueji pee elo dukuya te lototo enye to lpurkel netum sii enkishiunoto toltau lenye tenkaraki ilo sina oning’ito ninye toltau lenye. Neitoki aisininuo oleng neshalu sii, kake eshomo dukuya adung olpurkel to siligi. *(She was convinced then that this was a bad place and that she needed to go on, no matter how hard it would be. She had thought that maybe she could get refreshment enough to continue her journey across the desert and get some relief from her heart ache and emptiness. In absolute dejection and weakness from her thirst she trudged on across the desert.)*

Nemut ninye tina kata pee egiroo lelo turot ootii isanagi o lkeek ooata ilkiku o mbaoi naalimu batisho e nena wuejitin pooki. *(She decided that from then on she would pass up all the oases that had bushes and trees with thorns and had the warning signs around them.)*

Ore nabo olong neinepu olmoti sidai oleng nemeata imbaoi nemeata isanagi ilkiku nemeeta sii ilkeek ilkiku. Nejo ketum taa tene enkiyeng'-iyeng'ata aitobiraki. Neata esirai oleng pee eok enkare teine neaku nekuet adoiki enkare. Neiteru aok enkare sapuk oleng amu keata enkure sapuk. Ore te dukuya nening enkiyeng'-iyeng'ata sidai kake ore pee elusoo enkiti rishata neiteru aning emion oleng to sesen o toltau lenye anaa enapa kata pee eok enkare naing'uaa intilitan enena sanagi sidain. Kake ore tenakata keata emion oleng alang apa nening sii osina toltau lenye oleng. *(So, one day she came upon a very beautiful oasis which had no signs around it or bushes and trees with thorns. She thought that this would be the place where she could really get refreshed. She was so eager to drink the water that she literally ran into the fresh pool of water. She began to drink as much water as she could because she was so thirsty. At first she felt so good and refreshed but very soon she began to feel again the severe ache in her body and heart like she had felt before after drinking from the beautiful bushes, but now it was even more severe and the deep emptiness inside her heart came back.)*

Eisapuk oleng emion enye o metaba anaa nejo meekure eidim ashomo dukuya. Kening'ito emion neata sii osina oleng. Nelo ninye dukuya o metaba anaa neshalu oleng nejo meekure eidim ashomo dukuya katukul. Nebatata te mion enye o to sina sapuk. Etigile oltau lenye oleng. Neitoki ina kata adamu embuku. Nedamu ingolikinot ena lototo olupurkel empapuli sii nanoto ninye. Netadamua ajo ore intilitan oo sanagi naata esidano naa eisidain te sipata naa keidim ataretu ninye pee edung olupurkel, kake ore te sipata kegira apik esayiet osesen lenye maa kutiti. Kake meyiolo tedukuya. Kesipa etoning'o emion te dukuya kake eyagayie emion pee elo dukuya aok enkare oo ntilitan too sanagi. Kake ore tenakata kening'ito emion oleng neata sii osina lemeyiolounoyu otii oltau lenye, nejo, "Aatelejaki katukul." "Ebaiki ore ina mion e dukuya naa olmonokie oitodolu ajo eitorrok intilitan oolapa sanagi le dukuya. Naa ebaiki ore pee alo dukuya aok ina are torrono nemoku osesen lai ina are neaku ina pee eyagayie sii emion o metaba anaa nanning ina mion ng'ujuk tenebo osina sapuk oleng." *(The pain was so severe she felt like she could not keep going. She was hurting and very depressed. She went on until she could not go any further. She fell down in agony and total discouragement. Then she thought about the book again. She thought about how difficult this journey had really been and how confusing. She had thought that the beautiful bushes and oases were really good ones and were helping to refresh her so she could make it across the desert, while all along they were poisoning her slowly by slowly inside. But she did not know it at first. She did feel pain at first but the pain got less and less as she continued to drink from the bushes but now she began to feel the pain again in a more severe manner with the strange emptiness inside her heart. "I have been deceived," she said to herself, "Maybe the original pain was a sign that the bushes were not good. Maybe the longer I drank from the bushes the more my body got used to the poison and so it was not as painful, until I began to feel this new kind of pain mixed with the emptiness.")*

Nelo dukuya akenya kake etaa keiting engolon enye. Meyiolo enaas. Nemaniki osanag suuji toonkonyek enyena kake etejo ketem pee esipu tenaa keata intilitan enye enkare sidai. Neikurtutari abaya ilo sanag. Ore pee ebaiki neing'or abori entonata eilo sanag nedol entoki nalioo penyo ake narumisho tosinyai. Neitorioo enkaina aibung ina toki nedol ajo ina "buku" naimakita iltung'ana naipirta eneiko oltung'ani teneim olupurkel. Neing'asia nejo kaji eikununye ena buku ene naa aing'ai otung'uyie ena buku olupurkel aiko neijia? Kake etadamua tiatua kewon nejo, "Eitu ayiolou openy enkoitoid sidai pee adung olupurkel naata enkure o sina sapuk. Neaku keikash tenaisom ena buku pee ayiolou enaiko pee adung olupurkel te nkoitoid sidai." Nelo ninye dukuya airorie kewon nejo, "Ebaiki nemara ng'en anaa enatejo tedukuya. Naa ebaiki neme torrono ena buku anaa enatejo apa. Nebaiki naa intoiwuo aainei naatapong'ori te naipirta eneiko pee esuj ena buku tiatua enkishui enye, kake mme embuku kewon naata enyamali." *(She continued to struggle on but she was at the end of her rope. She did not know what to do. She saw ahead of her a little ways a bush that was actually ugly to her but she thought she would try and see if it had any good water. She crawled to the bush in her agony. When she got there, she looked down at the base of the bush and saw something barely visible sticking out of the sand. She reached down and pulled it out and found that it was a copy of the "book" about how to cross the desert. She wondered how it got there and who would have left the book in the desert like that. But she thought to herself, "I have not done so good trying to make it across the desert by*

*myself and I am thirsty, depressed, and feeling empty inside. So maybe I should read the book to see if I can make it any better in the desert.” She continued to talk to herself saying, “Maybe I am not as smart as I thought. Maybe the book is not as bad as I thought. Maybe it was my parents who misunderstood the application of the book to their lives, but the book itself was not the problem.”)*

Neton ninye teilo sanag nemegira adamu oleng emion o enkure enye neiteru aisom embuku. Neshipa oleng neing’asia tenaipirta imbaa naatii ena buku. Nejo ena buku kesipa kegol oleng olpurkel kake ketii enkoittoi nadung’iekie olpurkel nitumie eseriani o enkiyeng’iyeng’ata to ltau lino anaake. Neisom enaipirta ajo kaa tipat eata pee eimayie ninye olpurkel. Nejo embuku ore edung’ito oltung’ani olpurkel neyiolou imbaa kumok nebulu sii tengolon. Nejo keyiolou ajo kainyioo enchipai te sipata, nena tokitin naaret oltau loltung’ani o tipat elototo olpurkel. Nejo ketii isanagi o lpurkel naata enkare nayeng’iyeng’ie oltau loltung’ani oleng tenguton. *(She sat there under the bush almost forgetting about her pain and her thirst, and began to read the book. She was exhilarated with what she discovered in the book. It said that yes the desert was a difficult place, but there was a way to make it across the desert and still find real deep refreshment inside one’s soul every day. She even read about the true purpose of her having to go across the desert. The book said that in the process of going across the desert one can learn many things and grow stronger. It said that you would learn what true joy was, the things that really satisfy and the real purpose of the journey. It said there were bushes and oases that had water that would truly refresh those who drank it in the deepest parts of their being.)*

Nerikino ajo keata enkure neton isaai kumok egira aisom embuku nenyorru oleng. *(Forgetting her thirst, she sat for hours reading the book with great fascination.)*

Neitoki aning ajo eterretene pee eok enkare teilo sanag pee elo dukuya te lototo enye. Negilu intilitan neok enkare natupukuo. Neing’asia amu ei suujin nena tilitan eilo sanag tening’or nemeishamu enkare sidai oleng alang ai are natooko ninye apa tedukuya. Kake ore pee eok nening enkiyeng’iyeng’ata sidai oleng, naa ore pee elusoo isaai naaje eton ening’ito esidano neitu ening ina apa mion to sesen o to ltau lenye anaa pee eok enkare naing’ua intilitan o lkulikae sanagi sidain. *(Kake idamu ajo etoning’o esidano tedukuya apa pee eok ina are kake ore tesiadi nening emion?)*

*[Then she felt like she was ready to drink from the bush and go on with her journey. She cut the branches and drank the water that came out. She was amazed because the bush was so ugly and the water did not taste all that much better than the other water she had drunk. But after she drank it, she was very refreshed and even after several hours she continued to feel good and didn’t feel the hurt in her body and heart that she did before when she drank the water from the other “beautiful bushes.” (Although, you remember she did feel good at first when she drank from the beautiful bushes but later she felt the pain.)]*

Nelo ninye dukuya o metabau enteipa. Nedol likai sanag tenelakua penyo nemeata esidano tening’or naa ore pee ebaiki nejo keok enkare enena tilitan neirrag teine. Kake ore ina kata nedol ajo ore ilo sanag naa etiu anaa keata esidano alang likai sanag suuji. Kegira aibelekenya enkoittoi naing’orie ninye isanagi metaa ore ena toki suuji apa netiu anaa mme torrongo taata. Ore pee ekenyu nedol ajo meata emion toltau lenye. Neshomo sii osina to ltau lenye nening enkiyeng’iyeng’ata tiatua oltau lenye. Negira sii adamu ajo ore embuku naa kegira alimu esipata. Nemut ena olong ajo kesuj ina buku toonkolong’i pooki inkishui enye. *(She went on for a while until it began to get dark. She saw another not so beautiful bush in the distance and when she got there she decided to drink from it also and sleep the night there. But she did notice this time that the bush was prettier than the last “ugly” bush. The way she looked at the bushes was changing, so that what had looked ugly before did not look so bad now. The next morning she woke up and again felt no pain in her heart. Her depression and emptiness was gone and she was totally refreshed. She was also now convinced that the book really was telling her the truth. She decided that day that she would follow the book from then on.)*

Nelo ninye dukuya aisom embuku anaake. Neisom enaipirta olturoto otogiroye ninye apa omanita imbaoi. Nejo embuku ata hoo duo tenetodua imbaoi naatejo pee meok oltung'ani enkare teine, naa ore tesipata enkare sidai natii ine. Netii olalejani oloolo to olupurkel laa kelotu apik imbaoi o lkiku pee meok oltung'ani ina are sidai. Nedamu ninye ina kata enatejo apa inchorueta enyena naasujita embuku. Nedamu sii imbaa sidain naatejo intoiwuo enyena. Kake ore apa tedukuya eton eitu erretena pee eng'amu nena baa. *(She continued to read from the book every day. She even read about the oasis that she had passed up earlier that had all the signs. The book said that even though she had seen the signs that warned against drinking the water, it was really good water. The great deceiver, who wonders out in the desert, comes out and puts the signs and thorns on the trees so no one will drink the good water. She remembered what her friends who followed the "book" had told her before she began her journey. She even remembered some of the good things her parents had told her. But back then she was not ready to listen.)*

Neisom sii enaipirta tipat e nena kikoot naaipirta isanagi naata intilitan sidain inchere ata tenaa etiu anaa eisidain ninche tioriong kake ore pee iok enkare enye ebaiki nimoku emion kake ore tesiadi nikiar tua ina are enye tenilo dukuya aok. Nejo embuku keaku etiu anaa igira amoku ina are kake ore te sipata kegira aponari esayiet tiatua osesen lino o toltau lino nikiar sii. Naa isinanuo iyie nikinko iyie toning'o ajo metii toki atua oltau lino. *(She read the warnings about those beautiful bushes that although they look so good on the outside, when you drink their water it may not hurt so bad at first, but will eventually kill you if you keep drinking from them. The book said that it will actually seem like you are getting used to the water from the bushes, but in reality the poison from the water is building up in your body and soul and will eventually kill you. It will also eventually depress you and make you feel a great emptiness inside your heart.)*

Ore ina onlong nemut pee egirou kulo sanagi sidain toonkonyek tenebo lelo motiok sidain neok enkare enena tilitan naatii lelo sanagi suujin tenebo lelo motiok suujin. Kake meekure aa suujin ninche anaa apa. Kegira aibelekenya imbaa metaa kegira ninye adol ninche anaa entoki sidai. *(So, from then on she would pass up the beautiful bushes and oases and drink from the ugly bushes and oases, which began to be more and more beautiful to her.)*

Ore ai onlong neinepu likai moti omanita imbaoi naajo miok ena are kake ore pee eisom embuku nejo ketii enkare sidai ine naa eisidai teniok. Ata hoo tenaa keure ninye, nemut ajo keisilig embuku nelo dukuya aok. Ore pee eok ina are neyiolou tiatua oltau lenye ajo etaasa esidai. Naa ore pee eok enkare o metaraposhoyu, neton aishir tenkaraki emodai o lwuasa lenye oata apa pee eiteru elototo enye. *(Once she came upon another oasis with all the signs that said don't drink this water but the book told her that there was good water there and that it was okay to drink. Although she was afraid at first, she decided to trust the book and go ahead and drink. When she drank, she knew down deep in her heart that she had done the right thing. After she drank the water until she was full and satisfied, she sat down and wept about how foolish she had been and how much pride she had had when she began the journey.)*

Nedamu oleng neikilikuan kewon ajo ainyioo pee eitu ening emion enye apa egira aok enkare naing'uaa nena tilitan oo sanagi sidain toonkonyek tining'or. Nejo o tenaa katoning'o apa ina mion ebaiki naa anaata eitu aning osina toltau lai nanyikaki sii keeya. *(She wondered why she had not listened to her pain when she was drinking from the other bushes. She thought that maybe if she had listened to her pain she would not have gotten so depressed, felt the deep emptiness in her heart, and come so close to dying.)*

Ore nabo onlong neisom tiatua embuku enaipirta eneikuna Enkai pee eirriu Enkerai enye ena kop pee eishu enkishui nemeata ng'ok neye tenkaraki ng'ok enye. Nejo sii embuku ore pee eiruk ninye Enkerai Enkai, nemut toltau lenye pee eibelekenya asuj embuku, nedoiki sii enkare aimis tiatua olturoto. Ore pee epuku tenkare neitukuoki ng'ok enyena aa inchere nena ng'ok naaipirta imbaa naataasa ninye te modai enye o tolwuasa apa otii oltau lenye. *(One day she read in the book about*

*how God had sent his son to the earth to live a sinless life and then to die for her sins. The book also said that if she would believe in God's son, determine in her heart to change and follow the book, and actually go down into the waters there at the oasis, that when she came back out of the water she would be cleansed of all the sins from her foolish decisions and the pride of her heart.)*

Nedumunye maa kutiti nelo enetii enkare nening'ito ajo kesipa enatejo embuku nening sii ajo keasayu imbaa naatejo embuku aa inchere ketum empalakinoto oong'ok. *(She got up slowly and walked towards the water feeling an incredible assurance in her soul that what the book had promised would really happen, that is, that she would receive the forgiveness of sins.)*

Ore eloito enetii enkare nening oltoilo oipotito enkarna enye. Neibelekenya nedol Olpayian ogira alotu enetii. Naa ore oltoilo lenye naa kepuyiapui neata olng'ur. Nelotu enetii neikilikuan ninye ajoki kaa easita. Neiteru **Naing'oru** (amu keji ina tito neijia) aliki ninye enkatini enye pooki. Naa ore pee ening **Oloyeng'iyeng'a** (amu keji ilo payian neijia) enkatini enye pooki neliki Naing'oru ajoki ninye otung'uayie embuku tiabori ilo sanag naa ore tena lototo pooki netii tenebo ninye negira aing'or ninye negira sii aomonoki ninye. Ore kewarie pee eirura Naing'oru nelotu Oloyeng'iyeng'a aliki ninye tenkoitoi emborron enaipirta enkoitoi sidai o tipat embuku. *(As she was walking towards the water, she heard a voice calling out her name. She turned around and saw a man walking towards her. The man's voice was tender and kind. He came to her and asked what she was doing. Naing'oru (for that was the name of the girl who went on the journey in this story) then proceeded to tell him the whole story. When the man, whose name was Oloyeng'iyeng'a, had heard the whole story, he told Naing'oru that he was the one who had left the book under the bush and that the whole journey he had been traveling behind her, watching her, and praying for her. At night when she was asleep he would whisper in Naing'oru's ear about the right way and the importance of the book.)*

Neitoki Oloyeng'iyeng'a aikilikuan Naing'oru tenaa kenyorraa pee eitadoiki ninye enkare aimisie neitoki adumu sii. Keshipa Naing'oru oleng pee eas Oloyeng'iyeng'a ina amu eiruko oleng Naing'oru Yesu, Enkerai Enkai, neyieu neirridu oleng aing'uaa ina kishui musana. *(Oloyeng'iyeng'a then asked if she would permit him to go down into the water with her, hold her and put her under the water and bring her back up. Naing'oru was thrilled to let him do this because Naing'oru truly believed in Jesus, God's son, and wanted to completely repent of her sins and leave her old life.)*

Nepuo ninche pokira are atua enkare neitadoiki Oloyeng'iyeng'a Naing'oru atua enkare aimisie nedumu sii. Ore pee epuku Naing'oru te nkare nening ajo eshomo enkishui musana nelotu eng'ujuk. Nening ajo eitukuoki nena baa torrok naataasa ninye to olupurkel. *(So, they both went down into the water and Oloyeng'iyeng'a gently put Naing'oru under the water and brought her back up. When Naing'oru came up she felt like a brand new women. She felt like the old was totally gone and a new life had come. She felt washed and cleansed from all the bad that she had done before in her desert journey.)*

Neliki Oloyeng'iyeng'a Naing'oru inchere ata hoo tenemelioo ninye to sesen, netii ake tenebo ninye toltau lenye anaake etii olupurkel o metabaike Paradiso. Neilejilej ninye pee medukenya kake pee edamu ajo ketii tenebo ninye, eisulaki tiatua nena katitin oo ngolikinot. Neitadamu sii Oloyeng'iyeng'a Naing'oru pee edamu pee eisom embuku anaake neomon pee etum eutaroto. Nelo Oloyeng'iyeng'a neaku melioo. *(Oloyeng'iyeng'a told Naing'oru that although he would not always be visible to her, he would always be with her in her heart every day until she got across the desert and reached paradise. So, he encouraged her not to worry and to remember that, especially in the hard times, she could always count on an inward encouragement from Oloyeng'iyeng'a. Then he reminded Naing'oru to always remember to read and follow the "book" and pray for guidance. Then Oloyeng'iyeng'a walked off and disappeared.)*

Nemut Naing'oru pee eya embuku tenebo ninye anaake neisom nesuj sii. *(Naing'oru decided that day that she would always keep the book with her and read it every day and follow it.)*

Nelo dukuya Naing'oru te lototo enye nesuj embuku anaake nening sii toltau lenye ajo ketii Oloyeng'iyeng'a tenebo ninye. Nebulu anaake neyioulo ajo kakua sanagi iltorrok neibeleyenya metaa ore lelo sanagi sidain tedukuya naa eisuujiin taata. Negira tenakata adol imbaa toonkonyek Enkai. *(Naing'oru continued her journey following the book every step of the way and she always sensed the presence of Oloyeng'iyeng'a. She grew more and more able to see the bad bushes and oases for what they really were and those bushes that were beautiful at first now seemed so ugly to her. She was beginning to see with the eyes of God.)*

Nelotu enkolong pee ebaya Paradiso neata apa esirai pee edol oleng. Neeishu inkulie olong'i enyena pooki te seriani o te nchipai tiatua ina kop sidai oleng. Netii tenebo Yesu o Enkai o lkulikae airukok ooshomo dukuya ninye. *(One day she finally reached the land of Paradise that she had been so eagerly yearning to see. She lived the rest of her days in peace and joy in this beautiful land. She was with Jesus, God and the rest of the Christians who had gone on before her.)*

Eigero Paul Highfield ena atini (Saruni Ole Ntaysia) Olapa le tomon obo, 2005 (Written by Paul Highfield, November, 2005. Revised July 2007)

### **EMBOLUNOTO NAIPIRTA ENA ATINI** *(COMMENTARY ON THE STORY)*

Kitii pooki elototo pee kiimaa enkishui ang anaa Naing'oru. Ata kanisa e dukuya naa keji sii apa ninye "enکوئوئوئو" (Iasat 24: 14). Ore apa Israeli naa eimaitie sii apa ninche olupurkel pee ebaya ine wueji sidai pee etem Enkai ninche. *(We are all on a journey through life like Naing'oru. The early church was even called the Way (Acts 24: 14). The Israelites journeyed through the desert to be tested by God on their way to the promise land.)*

Ketii iltung'ana kumok ooisho iyiook enkikoo naipirta elototo ang. Ketii lelo oojo eisidai tinikisuj Bibilia kake ketii ilkulikae oojo kiindim aashom te lototo ang teng'eno ang ake. *(Many people give us advice about how to best make this journey. Some say we need to follow the Bible, but others say we can make it on our own.)*

Kejo Bibilia kenare nikisuj ororei le Nkai pee kiyiolou enکوئوئوئوئو sidai nimikisulakinore ilosekin le shetani. Nejo Bibilia te naipirta ororei le Nkai, "**Ore ororei lino naa oltaa loo nkejek aainei naa ewang'an te nکوئوئوئو ai**" (Olk. 119: 105). Nelo dukuya ajo, "**Atushuma nanu ororei lino to ltau lai, pee maas ake eng'oki tialo iyie**" (Olk. 119: 11). Nejo sii, "**Ebaa enyorrata nanyor nanu nkitanapat inono! Ninye nanu aibirribir endama pooki**" (Olk. 119: 97). Netii sii kulo kererin sidain ooipirta ororei le Nkai: Ilkol. 3: 16; 2 Tim. 2: 15; Ilheb. 4: 12. *(The Bible says we need to follow the word of God so that we will know the best way and not fall for the tricks of satan. The Bible says about the Word of God, "Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light for my path" (Ps. 119: 105). The writer of Psalms says, "I have hidden your word in my heart that I might not sin against you" (119: 11). He goes on to say, "Oh, how I love your law! I meditate on it all day long" (v: 97). Some other verses about the Word of God are: Col. 3: 16; 2 Tim. 2: 15; Heb. 4: 12.)*

Ore ina tito te nkatini, netayiolo apa Enkai amu keiteng'en intoiwuo enyena ninye kake eitu esuj intoiwuo enyena ororei le Nkai te nکوئوئوئوئو naitoriokinore ororei le Nkai. Megira ninche aasuj enkikoo e Paulo pee eikok Timoteo te 1 Tim. 4: 12 nejo pee eishu Timoteo enkishui sidai metaa keaku enkitanyaanyukoto toolkulikae. *(The girl in the story had been raised knowing about God, but her parents did not really live a life consistent with the Word of God and the way they treated her was not*



*always consistent with the teaching of the Bible. They were not following Paul's advice to Timothy in 1 Timothy 4: 12 when he urged Timothy to set an example for others.)*

Neaku, ina pee meata eyieunoto pee eya embuku te lototo enye amu ore pee edamu embuku aisom nedamu sii intoiwuo enyena neitu esuj embuku anaa enaishiakino. Neaku, ore tenkaraki ina ore eloito to olupurkel openy nedol entoki najo ninye eisidai kake ore te sipata eitorrono. Neikod shetani intokitin pee eimerlel anaa intokitin sidain kake ore te sipata eitorrok ninche. *(So, she was not excited about taking the book with her across the desert because every time she thought of the book she remembered her parents who did not follow it very well. As a result, as she was going across the desert on her own, she would see what she thought was something good for her, but in reality it was bad. Satan dressed things up so they would look good, but in reality they were bad.)*

Neimaki Bibilia iltung'ana ooibelekenya esipata, **"...amu etawalunye emonkoi isipat e Nkai..."** (Iroma 1: 25). Ore ti ai wueji neimaki iltung'ana **"oolejisho neleji sii ninche"** (2 Tim. 3: 13). Neimaki sii Paul enkishui e lelo ootii enkoitoo oong'ok apa nejo, **"Amu eikira sii apa iyiook ilmoda, nikigolong'u, neitapong'oyioki iyiook, nikiaaku rrindiki loo ng'uarrat osikarri oo mpukunot pooki, nikinturraa inkolong'i ang te ntorroni olom, neibayuni iyiook iltung'ana nikimbayuno iyiook maate.."** (Tito 3: 3). *[The Bible talks about some people who "exchanged the truth of God for a lie.." (Rom. 1: 25). In another place it talks about people "deceiving and being deceived" (2 Tim. 3: 13). The Bible also talks about those who are "foolish, disobedient, deceived and enslaved by all kinds of passions and pleasures" (Titus 3: 3).]*

Nejo sii Bibilia, **"Isiliga Olaitoriani to ltau lino pooki, nimipik osiligi le ng'eno ino metaa ninye nikirik. Ore too nkoitoo inono pooki imbalie ninye naa keitorioo ninye inkoitoo inono pooki"** (Ndung. 3: 5, 6). *[(Then the Bible says, "Trust in the Lord with all your heart and lean not on your own understanding; in all your ways acknowledge him, and he will make your paths straight" (Prov. 3: 5, 6).]*

Naa ore tenkipirta empapuli too naipirta imbaa sidain te sipata o imbaa torrok nejo Bibilia, **"Woi ninche lelo oojo entorroni eisidai nejo esidano entorroni, nepik enaimin erishata e wang'an, nepik ewang'an erishata e naimin, lelo oopik enduwaran erishata e meloni nepik emeloni erishata e nduwaran!"** (Isaya 5: 20). *[Then about the confusion of what is really good the Bible says, "Woe to those who call evil good and good evil, who put darkness for light and light for darkness, who put bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter" (Is. 5: 20).]*

Neimaki sii Bibilia shetani aipot ninye ajo olalejani kitok (2 Ilkor. 11: 3). Neipoti sii **"menye le lejare"** (Yhn. 8: 44). Neitoki ajo, **"Enkai ena kop naitamodoo nkonyek e kulo lemeiruk, pee medol ewang'an oo Lomon Supati le Nkishiaa e Kristo, laa ninye nyaanyukie e Nkai"** (2 Ilkor. 4: 4). *[The Bible also talks about how satan is the great deceiver (2 Cor. 11: 3). Satan is called the father of lies (John. 8: 44). The Bible also says that the god of this age has, "blinded the minds of unbelievers, so that they cannot see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God" (2 Cor. 4: 4).]*

Ore eloito entito neok enkare naing'uaa lelo sanagi sidain nening esidano tedukuya kake ore te siadi nening emion. Ore te dukuya nening emion oleng kake eyagayie emion maa kutiti. Naa neijia etiu tinikias ng'ok. Amu, ore pee ias eng'oki naje ebaiki nining esidai tedukuya amu inyor, kake ore te siadi nelotu emion. Ore pee ishurtaa ina mion nilo dukuya aas ina ng'oki nelotu erishata natagolo oltau lino metaa meekure ining'ito emion aashu enkinosuna. Neimaki Paulo iltung'ana laaijo lelo nejo, **"..eimu esunkureisho e lelo oolejisho ootokilote iltauja lenye..."** (1 Tim. 4: 2). Nepuo ninche dukuya aas ng'ok o metaba anaa negolu iltauja lenye. *(As the girl went along and drank from the beautiful bushes she would feel good at first, but then she felt pain later. The first time she felt an intense pain. But the pain got less and less. This is what happens with sin. When you first sin it may feel good when you do it, but then it hurts a lot later. If you shrug it off and keep on repeating the sin,*

*your conscience can get hardened and you will not feel as guilty. Paul talks in 1 Timothy about those who have had their consciences “seared as with a hot iron” (1 Tim. 4: 2). They kept on sinning until their consciences were hardened.)*

Neimaki sii Yeremia iltung’ana ootaasa ng’ok o metaba anaa neaku medol enkurruna, **“Ketukurrutua ninche ina kata pee eas olminong a, a eitu ninche ekurru tukul; menya ninche orere”** (Yer. 8: 12). [*Jeremiah talks about those who sinned so much that they began not to feel shame any more for their sin. He said, “Are they ashamed of their loathsome conduct? No, they have no shame at all; they do not even know how to blush” (Jer. 8: 12).*]

Ore pee eok entito enkare tosanag sapuk alang ilkulikae nening esidai te dukuya kake ore te siadi nening emion oleng nening sii osina toltau lenye. Ore sii tinikisuj enkoitoi oong’ok naa ore inkulie katitin neasayu sii entoki naijo ina. Kegolu iltauja lang kake kining sii aajo metii toki atua iltauja. Etiu anaa osina sapuk oleng tenebo emion. Ebaiki sii neishunye kinosuna te dukuya kake keshukunye. Neimaki Petero enkoitoi oolaing’okok nejo kesujita ninche irrekiei **“lemeata tipat..”** (1 Pet. 1: 18). [*When the girl drank from the bush that was bigger than the others she felt fine at first, but then she felt a deeper pain and also had a heart ache and felt emptiness. This is what happens many times to those who keep following the way of sin. They get hardened, but often begin to feel an emptiness inside and an intense pain of another kind. At first the guilt may go away, but then it comes back. Peter talks about the way of the sinner as the “empty way of life” (1 Pet. 1: 18).*]

Nedamu ninye oleng ina mion ng’ejuk kake eton eitu ejing’aa ninche enkisoma Enkai te ninche. Keyieu Enkai nening ninye kake eton eitu erretena Naing’oru pee ening. (*The girl wondered about this new pain, but still did not get the message from God. God was trying to get her attention, but she still was not ready to hear.*)

Ore pee ebaya olmoti le dukuya nemelioo esidano enye neeta isanagi ilkiku neata sii ilkeek lkiku. Neaku, etejo ninye ebaiki naa olmoti torrono ilo kake eton eata osiligi ajo ketum enkiyeng’iyeng’ata kake ore pee edol imbaoui naata enkiwoo pee menyikaki, nepal katukul. (*When she came to the first oasis it did not look beautiful and the bushes and many of trees had thorns on them. So she wondered if this might be one of the bad oases, but she still thought she might get refreshment and healing from this one, but then she saw the signs that warned her to stay away.*)

Keas sii shetani ina. Ore te sipata naa enkare ina sidai kake keiko shetani metaa torrono, neaku neiruk ninye nena baoui naatipika shetani ine negiroo amu etejo entito eitorrono (Is. 5: 20). Ebaiki nijo mme ninye natiu ai amu ketii imbaoui naatejo eitorrono ine wueji. Kake tadamu ajo etumuta ninye apa pee meya embuku nautaa ninye pee eyiolou imbaa torrok o mbaa sidain. (*This is exactly what satan does. This was actually the good water, but satan made it look like a bad place and so she believed the signs that satan had placed there and just passed on (Is. 5: 20). You might say she was not to be blamed because the signs told her the water was bad. But remember she decided not to bring the book along so she could know the good from the bad.*)

Anaata etaretuo ninye ina buku tenaipirta ilosekin le shetani. Keitaakuno shetani anaa oltung’ani sidai. Nejo Bibilia, **“Neme enking’asia ina amu keitaakuno ninye shetani kolmalaika le wang’an”** (2 Ilkor. 11: 14). Keimaki Petero ajo ore te lelo leitu eiruk ore nena baa sidain naasita ilairukok naa etiu anaa imbaa torrok (1 Pet. 4: 4). Neaku, kelej shetani indamunot e lelo leitu eiruk pee ejo ore nena sidain naa eitorrok kake ore nena baa torrok naa sidain. (*The book would have told her about these tricks of satan. Satan pretends to be good, “And no wonder, for Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light” (2 Cor. 11: 14). Peter talks about how people of the world think the good that Christians are doing looks bad (1 Pet. 4: 4). So, satan deceives the minds of those who are not Christians to think that the good is bad and the bad is good.*)

Neaku, iyiolu ajo eshomo dukuya te lototo enye kake etogiroyie lelo turot ometa imbaoi naatejo eitorrono enkare. Etiu ina anaa oltung'ani onoto enyamali apa tenkaraki imbaa naaipirta kanisa neaku ore pee edol olairukoni negiroo ninye. Kake ore te sipata eidim olairukoni aiteng'ena ninye enkoitoni enjeunoto pee etum enkishui nemeiting. *(You know that she continued on her journey, but passed by the oases that had signs around them. It is like someone who had a bad experience with something concerning Christianity and so every time they come across a Christian they just pass on by and don't want to have anything to do with them. When, in reality, the Christian could teach them the way of truth and life eternal.)*

Neitoki ninye alotu ine wueji nedol olmoti sidai oleng neitashe aok enkare natii. Kake ore pee eok neiteru ninye aning emion nalang enedukuya. Ore tesipata eitorrono ilo moti kake eikodo shetani pee eata esidano o metabana anaa neaku meyioulu Naing'oru ajo eitorrono. Etejo ore ina toki torrono naa eisidai naa ore ina toki sidai naa eitorrono. Neikoo Bibilia olbarnoti te naaipirta enkitok torrono olkuak kake eisidai tening'or ti oriong, **“Ming'uar enkishiaa enye to Itau lino, nimincho ninye kimbung too nkonyek enyena. Amu, eidimi ainyiang'u enkitok naibor onyek te mukate nabo, kake eishu enkitok naloloito entonata e nkishui o lee”** (Ndung. 6: 25, 26). Neaku ore ina toki sidai ti oriong naa ebaiki naa torrono oleng tiatua. Kejo Bibilia, **“...amu meing'or Olaitoriani anaa enaing'or tung'ani; eing'or tung'ani enaikununo oriong, kake oltau eing'or Olaitoriani”** (1 Sam. 16: 7). *[Then she came to what she saw as a beautiful oases and stopped and drank the waters from it. But, then she began to feel the pain even more. In reality this was one of the bad oases, but satan had decorated it so much to make it look beautiful that she did not realize it was one of the bad ones. She thought the bad was good and the good was bad. The Bible gives a warning to a young man about an adulteress saying, “Do not lust in your heart after her beauty or let her captivate you with her eyes, for the prostitute reduces you to a loaf of bread, and the adulteress preys upon your life” (Proverbs. 6: 25, 26). So, what looks from outward appearances to be beautiful may be in reality very evil inside. The Bible says, “The Lord does not look at the things man looks at. Man looks at the outward appearance, but the Lord looks at the heart” (1 Sam. 16: 7).]*

Ore tenkiting'oto pee eshalu Naing'oru oleng neeta emion tenebo osina sapuk, neiteru aning ajo etelejaki. Naa neijia eikununo inkulie katitin. Lasima pee king'as aashalu oleng nikidol aajo mikiyiolo enkoitoni anaa enikitejo. Ore pee kibaiki ine wueji naa aikiata osiligi pee kintoki aatum enkoitoni. Etejo Yesu ore metii ninye mikiindim aataas toki (Yhn. 15: 5). Ore enkitanyaanyukoto sidai naaipirta ina naa Petero. Amu, etejo ninye keidim ataasa imbaa enyena openy. Ore nabo olong neliki Yesu Petero ajoki kemiki ninye Yesu kake etejo Petero tenkitieunoto memiki Yesu katukul. Ore pee emiki Petero Yesu neisinanuo Petero oleng. Neshalu oleng kake ore te siadi neshukunye Petero airridu. Ore pee epiu Yesu neilejilej Petero aitagol neshuku ninye, neaku Petero osoit te kanisa ng'ujuk (Mat. 26: 31-35; Yhn. 21: 15-23; Iasat 2: 14-42; Ilgal. 2: 9). *[Finally, the girl begins to “hit bottom” with her intense pain and emptiness and she begins to feel that she has been deceived. This is the way it happens sometimes. We have to first hit bottom and see that we really do not know the way as well as we thought. When we come to this point, there is hope again of finding our way. Jesus said that apart from him we can do nothing (John 15:5b). Peter is a good example of one who thought he could do things on his own. Jesus told him one time that he would deny Jesus, but Peter boldly said that he would not deny him. Then when Peter did deny Jesus, Peter was devastated. He hit bottom, but he made a comeback. After Jesus was raised from the dead and he reinstated Peter, Peter became a rock in the new church (Mat. 26: 31-35, 69-75; John 21: 15-23; Acts 2: 14ff; Galatians 2: 9).]*

Ore te siadi ina netum Naing'oru embuku tiabori ilo sanag torrono (tedukuya) neiteru aisom (Ing'orai sii 2 Ilkinki 13: 1 pee etum apa embuku Enkai). Ata hoo tenetiu anaa mesidai ilo sanag nenoto ninye enkare nayeng'iyeng'ie osesen o enkishui enye. Netayiolo sii ajo eteleja shetani ninye neyioulu sii ajo meata eng'eno anaa enatejo apa. *[Then the girl found the book (the Bible) under the “ugly” bush and began to read it (See 2 Kings 22: 8 when the book of the law was found). Even though the bush did not look all that wonderful, she found good water there that refreshed her body and soul. She also realized that she had been deceived by satan and that she was not as smart as she thought she was.]*

Neiteru aisom embuku neyiolou enaipirta enkipirta enkishui enye neyiolou inkoitoni naalejie shetani oltung'ani (2 Ilkor. 2: 11; Efeso 6: 11). Neyiolou sii ajo kiindim aanoto eretoto tenkaraki inyamaritin anaa enajo Yakobo 1: 2-8. Neimaki sii embuku o Lhebrania eneiko Enkai pee erere iyiook easishore ingolikinot (Ilheb. 12: 10, 11). *[She began to read the Bible and learn about the purpose of her life and about all the ways satan deceives us. She also learned about how trials can help us as James says in James 1: 2-8. The Hebrew writer also speaks of how discipline can be good (Heb. 12: 10, 11).]*

Ore pee eiteru aok enkare sidai te sipata neishunye emion enye. Neaku, ore pee kiok sii iyiook enkare enkishui naisho Yesu iyiook nikiraposho oleng (Yhn. 4: 13, 14). *[Her pain began to go away as she began to drink from the good water. So when we drink the water of life we are really satisfied (John 4: 13, 14).]*

Nelo ninye dukuya aisom ina buku anaake. Neisom inaaipirta ilomon supati oipirta Yesu o eneiko oltung'ani pee ejeu. Nemut pee eiruk neirridu neibatisai (Iasat 2: 38; 18: 7, 8; Iroma 10: 9, 10; Ilgal. 3: 27). Ketii sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa ore pee eibatisai neaku ninye olarikoni lenye te lototo enye. *[She continued to read her Bible reading about the good news of Jesus and what to do to be saved. So, she decided to believe in Jesus, repent and be baptized (Acts 2: 38; 18: 7, 8; Iroma 10: 9, 10; Gal. 3: 27). The Holy Spirit was there also and after she was baptized he became her guide on the journey.]*

Ore pee kiaku ilairukok nerik iyiook Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Iroma 8: 12-17). Ore tesiadi nedol oleng imbaa torrok o mbaa sidain naa ore pee eata ninye olng'ash neshukokino Bibilia neomon Enkai sii pee etum eutaroto. Keyau Bibilia iyiook atua ewang'an pee kidol esipata (2 Ilkor. 4: 6; Efeso 5: 13; 1 Illes. 5: 4-8). *[When we become Christians the Spirit leads us also (Rom. 8: 12-17). After this, she could see clearly what was good and what was bad, and when she had any doubts, she would always return to the book and pray for guidance. The Bible can bring us into the light so we can see the truth (2 Cor. 4: 6; Ephesians 5: 13; 1 Thes. 5: 4-8).]*

Ore nabo olong neye nelo keper. Nejo enkatini etabayie Paradiso. Neaku, etiu anaa ina pee eye olairukoni le Yesu. Kelo keper enetii Enkai pee ebik intarasi. Neaku, ore iltung'ana pooki otoni te nkoitoni enjeunoto o metabau enkeeya naa kepuo enetii Enkai (Emb. 2: 10; 21: 1-4; Yhn. 3: 16; 14: 1-4). *[Finally one day she died and went to heaven to be with God forever and ever. This is what will happen to us also who are faithful until death (Rev. 2: 10; John 14: 1-4; Rev. 21: 1-4; John 3: 16).]*

## **ENKITING'OTO ENKATINI OLPURKEL (CONCLUSION)**

Aigero ena atini pee eretu iyiook pee king'enu pee mikincho shetani meteleja iyiook. Amu, era ninye olalejani apa ake. Ketii enyamali oleng teina rishata elelero amu ketii intemat kumok. Kake ore pee kisom Bibilia nikiomon Enkai nikisilig Enkiyang'et Sinyati pee erikoo iyiook, naa kaata osiligi ajo ekimir shetani. Kenare sii nikining enkikoo. Amu, eitu ening Naing'oru enkikoo sidai tedukuya. *(I wrote this story so that we would become wise and not let satan deceive us. Because has been a liar from the beginning. There is really a problem in the teenage years because there are so many temptations. But when we study the Bible, pray to God, and trust the Holy Spirit to lead us, I trust that we will defeat satan.)*

Matonyok oleng pee king'or sii Yesu alang iltung'ana. Amu, kepong'ori iltung'ana kake mepong'ori Yesu. Ore pee kisilig iltung'ana ake nikitum enyamali sapuk. Amu, kebatata oltung'ani. Matisipu ororei le Nkai toltau sidai anaa esipata amu kesipa ororei le Nkai anaake ata tenebatata oltung'ani. *(Let's try very hard to look at Jesus more than people. People make mistakes, but Jesus doesn't go wrong. When we follow people we will have many problems because people fall. Let's understand the Word of God with a good heart as the truth because the Word of God is true every day, even if man falls.)*

Neaku, kaitarasaki intae ena atini tenkarna e Yesu pee eretu intae entobik tiatua enkoitoi enjeunoto o enkoitoi e sinyatisho nisujusuju esipata anaake. (*So, I hand this story over to you in the name of Jesus so that it will help you stay in the way of salvation and holiness and also help you follow the truth every day.*) Paul Highfield – Saruni Ole Ntaya, Olapa li are, 2006 – Revised July 2007

## 6. Enkipirta ang tena kop

(1) Kayieu naasishore embuku naigero oltung'ani oji Rick Warren naji *Enkishui nareuta enkipirta (The Purpose Driven Life)*.<sup>17</sup> Kaponaa sii indamunot aainei naaipirta ina bae. Kajo eisidai tenikiyiolou pooki aajo ainyioo pee kitii ena kop. Neaku, kayieu nikiimaki tenguton ina damunoto. Ekinteru te kulo kererin: Ndung. 11: 28; Yeremia 17: 7-8. Ore lelo tung'ana ooisilig Olaitoriani neiu ilng'anayio kumok kake ore lelo tung'ana lemesuj enkoitoi Enkai naa ketoyu. Neaku, **ore enedukuya kenare nikisilig Enkai pee kipok aashu pee kimpilipil alang tinikisilig iltung'ana ake.** Neaku kitii ena kop pee kisilig Enkai toonkoitoi ang pooki.

(2) **Keiterunye pooki toki te Nkai tenebo Yesu Kristo neitutum Ninye pooki toki.** Keitasheyie pooki toki atua Ninye (Ilkolosai 1: 15-20). Kiimakita ina bae penyo pee kiimaki enkiterunoto enkop. Neaku, Enkai naitobirua iyiook neaku era Ninye enkiterunoto oontokitin pooki. Neaku ore tesipata meipirta iyiook ake kake keipirta Enkai kewon. Keipirta enkipankata enye te iyiook. Keipirta enkitoo enye. Keipirta enkisisa enye. Kake kesipa ajo kitii oleng atua enkipankata enye kake ore pee kigiroo ina, nikijo keipirta enkisisa ang aashu enkarsisisho ang naa keaku kitapong'ori oleng. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani ore enkipirta enkishui naa keipirta imali, inchere pee etum ninye imali kumok anaa inkishu, inkera, onkulie tokitin kumok. Kake ore enkishui nasipa naa meipirta nena baa amu kejo Marko, *“Amu ore olojo aitopok enkishui enye neiminie; ore oloiturraa enkishui enye tenkaraki ele rorei supat, neitajeu. Amu ainyioo edupore oltung'ani, tenetum enkop pooki neiturraa oltung'ani enkishui enye? Anaa ainyioo einosie oltung'ani enkishui enye”* (Marko 8: 35-37).<sup>18</sup>

(3) **Keata Enkai enkipankata te iyie** – Is. 44: 1, 2. Kegira kulo kererin aimaki Israeli kake keipirta sii iyiook. Amu, Eitobirua sii Enkai iyiook tiatua inkoishuaa o nooyeyioo ang. Neaku, keyiolo ninye iyiook oleng neata enkipankata te iyiook (Ing'orai sii kulo kererin Olk. 138: 8; 139: 15, 16; Iasat 17: 26; Efeso 1: 4; Yakobo 1: 18; Is. 45: 18; 1 Yohana 4: 8; Is. 46: 3-4).<sup>19</sup>

(4) **Matadamu aajo kainyioo ina toki nareuta enkishui ino.** Ebaiki imali amu iyieu nitum intokitin kumok oleng pee ijo inoto enkishui. Aashu ebaiki errepet ooltung'ana. Neaku ias pooki toki pee itum errepet ooltung'ana. Aashu ebaiki enkuretisho nareuta enkishui ino. Neaku, impanka pooki toki te nkoitoi nemesidai tenkaraki enkuretisho. Aashu ebaiki ng'urrat naareuta enkishui ino. Idol intokitin oolkulikai niyieu sii iyie. Aashu ebaiki naa engoro nikireuta. Aashu ebaiki naa kinosuna (guilt) nikireuta. Ore nena baa pooki naa mesidain tinikipuo dukuya aiko neijia. Meret iyiook. Ore entoki naret iyiook oleng naa tinikiata enkipirta sidai nareuta iyiook. Keata Enkai enkipankata sidai te iyiook neaku ore pee kiyiolou ina nikitum eseriani (Yeremia 29:11). Keretu Enkai iyiook toonkoitoi kumok (Efeso 3: 20). Ore pee kiyiolou enkipirta ang neleleku imbaa enkishui ang (Ndung. 13: 7; Is. 26: 3). Nikiaku iltung'ana ooata eng'eno naaipirta eyieunoto Olaitoriani (Efeso. 5: 17). Etejo Paulo keyieu nerikino nena baa naatulusoitie nelo dukuya eata enkipirta nabo (Ilfilipi 3: 13). Ore sii tenikiyiolou enkipirta ang nerreten ina bae iyiook pee kipuo keper aatimore Enkai (Yohana 12: 23-26).<sup>20</sup>

(5) **Ketii ai kishui neme ena nikitii** – Olaikooni 3: 11; Yohana 5: 28,29; 1 Ilkor. 15: 12-58; 2 Ilkor. 5: 1,5; Ilhebrania 13: 14. Ore tenkaraki ina kenare nikipuo dukuya tena kishui kigira aadamu ena kishui nalotu. Kajo keretu iyiook pee mikisuj nena baa nemeata tipat tena kop tenikiyiolou aajo keatai ai kishui neme ena kishui, netii sii enkiguena (Iroma 14: 10-12; 2 Ilkor. 5: 10). Matadamu sii aajo ore enkipankata aashu enkiguana Enkai naa kebik intarasi (Olk. 33: 11).<sup>21</sup>

**(6) Kainyio tipat enkishui teumata?** (Yakobo 4: 13-17; 2 Ilkor. 5: 5). Ore enedukuya naa ore ena kishui naa entemata te iyiook (2 Intepen 32: 31; Ilarishak 3: 1; Enk. 22: 1-18; Enkatini e Yoseph 37-50). Ore sii ena kishui naa enaisiligie Enkai iyiook pee eyiolou ajo kaa kias (Marko 12: 1-11). Eisiligie Enkai Adam o Hawa enkop e Eden pee eramat neitanap sii ninche pee eiu inkera. Kitejo teina kisoma ore pooki toki naa ine Nkai, neishoo ninye iyiook pee kiaasishore tenkiti rishata ake (Ing'orai sii 1 Ilkor. 4: 7). Neaku, kenare nikiramat intokitin pooki amu era Enkai olopheny le pooki toki. Kejo Ilmaasai "*Etijing'a enkiteng engumoto neitayu olopheny.*" Kake kepaasha toolairukok le Yesu amu keyiolo aajo era Enkai olopheny neisiligie iyiook pee kiramat (1 Ilkor. 4: 1, 2). Ore sii tenaa aikisiligayu toonkuti neisho Enkai iyiook inkumok (Mat. 25: 21). Kake ore pee mikisiligayu toonkuti kaji eiko Enkai pee eisilig iyiook toonkumok (Luka 16: 11; 12: 47, 48)?<sup>22</sup>

**(7) Eidorrop ena kishui oleng neaku mikiata erishata ontarasi pee kirerioo enkishui ang metaa kisuj enkoitoi e Enkai.** (Olk. 39: 4-7). Kejo kulo kererin pesho tiniking'oru imali kumok oleng alang enaishiakino nimikisilig Enkai. Eidorrop oleng enkishui ang. Neaku, keikash tinikisilig Enkai alang inkulie tokitin nemebikoo (39: 7). Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: Olk. 102: 11; 127: 1, 2; Olaikooni 6: 12; Yakobo 4: 13-17 – Kejo lelo kererin pooki inchere eidorrop ena kishui neaku kenare nikidamu Enkai oleng nikiata emborron naipirta ena kishui nimikimoku oleng ena kishui. Kejo Ilmaasai "*Medung'oki oshomoyie.*" Nejo sii, "*Metabaiki okutuk.*" Neitoki aajo, "*Iyiolo ening'uaa nimiyiolo enilo.*" Kejo sii eisidai tinikijo "*Tenejo Enkai*" kaas entoki naje. Neaku, ainyoo pee kiyieu nikisilig intokitin naatii ena kop tenaa eidorrop ena kishui nimikiyiolo katukul aajo kanu kiiye? Kejo 1 Petero 2: 11 "*Ilanyor laainei asai intae, anaa ilomon o laisikak pee ipaasharere ing'urrat o sesen naashet enjore naarare iltauja linyi.*" Ing'orai 1 Petero 1: 17; Ilfilipi 3: 20; Ilhebrania 11: 13-16 - Kejo lelo kererin ore ena kop nemme enkang ang tesipata. Kiata ang nemeipirta ena kop. Kiata enkang te shumata enetii Enkai. Kesipa oleng ajo eidorrop enkata neaku mesidai tinikimbung intokitin ang tena kop aakurraki alang enaishiakino (1 Ilkor. 7: 29-31). Neaku, mesidai tinikintaakuno anaa kiata erishata naado aashu kijo ekigol oleng nimikiye.<sup>23</sup>

**(8) Ketii pooki toki tenkaraki enkisisa Enkai** – (Iroma 11: 36; 1 Ilkor 8: 6; 11: 12; Ilkol. 1: 16; Ilheb. 2: 10; 1 Tim. 1: 17; Yuda 24, 25; Emb. 4: 11; Olk.119: 175). Kidol enkisisa e Nkai tiatua Yesu (Ilheb. 1:3; 2 Ilkor. 4: 6). Ore tipat enkishui ang naa pee kisis Enkai nikincho ninye enkisisa pooki (Is. 43: 7; Olk. 86: 9; 101: 3). Ore enyamali naa kitaasa pooki ng'ok nikintong'oro enkisisa (aashu enkitoo enye) Enkai (Iroma 3:23). Kake eton eidimayu pee kisis ninye te nkishui ang. Ore enedukuya naa pee kiiruk ilomon supati oopirta Yesu Kristo. Nikirridu aabelekenya katukul aaing'uaa enkoitoi torrano. Niking'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani Olaitajeunoni lang neibatisai iyiook pee kitum empalakinoto oong'ok nikijing' atua Yesu tenguton niking'amu Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Yhn. 5: 24; Iasat 2: 38; Igalatia 3: 27; Iroma 10: 9, 10; 1 Petero 3: 21; Efeso 1: 13, 14). Kaji kinko pee kisis Enkai? Ekias anaa enaitanapa ninye iyiook anaa enataasa Yesu apa (Yohana. 17: 4). Ore pee kisuj nkoitoi e sinyatisho alang nkoitoi oong'ok naa kigira aasho Enkai enkisisa te nkishui ang (Iroma 6: 1-14). Ore pee kincho ninye iseseni lang nimikintoki aasuj nkoitoi enkop nikincho ninye enkisisa (Iroma 12: 1,2; 1 Yohana 2: 15-17). Kiisis sii Enkai tinikinyor ilkulikai (1 Yhn. 3: 11-20; Iroma 15: 7).

Ore kigira aabelekenya anaake naa aikinchorita Enkai enkisisa tina oitoi (2 Ilk. 3: 18; Ilfilipi 1: 9-11). Ekiasishore sii inkishoorot ang pee kisis Enkai (1 Peter 4: 10, 11). Kincho Enkai enkisisa sii tinikiliki ilkulikae inaipirta Ninye (2 Ilkor. 2: 14-17; 4: 15; Is. 49: 6).

Neaku, matadamu aajo kaa kiaas? Ekiimbung enkishui ang tena kop aanyor oleng nikinturraa enkishui e shumata? Amu etejo Yohana "*Ore olonyor enkishui enye neiminie, ore oloibayu enkishui enye te nkop nerrip tiatua enkishui nemeish*" (12: 25). Neaku, mairridutu niking'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lang neibatisai iyiook nikijing' atua Yesu nikitum enkishui ng'ujuk nikipuo dukuya aasis ninye te nkishui ang anaake.<sup>24</sup>

**(9) Eitobiruaki sii iyiook pee kintiship Enkai** (Is.61: 3; Olk. 149: 4; 147: 10, 11). Keshipa sii Enkai tenkaraki enkipankata naata ninye te iyiook (Efeso 1: 4, 5). Kintiship Enkai tinikisis Ninye tenkiyang'et o te sipata (Yohana 4: 23, 24). Neaku, ekiisis ninye toltauja lang pooki nikisis sii ninye tiatua esipata inchere kiisis ninye kigira aairridu nimikigira aaitaakuno anaa iltung'ana li apa (Iroma

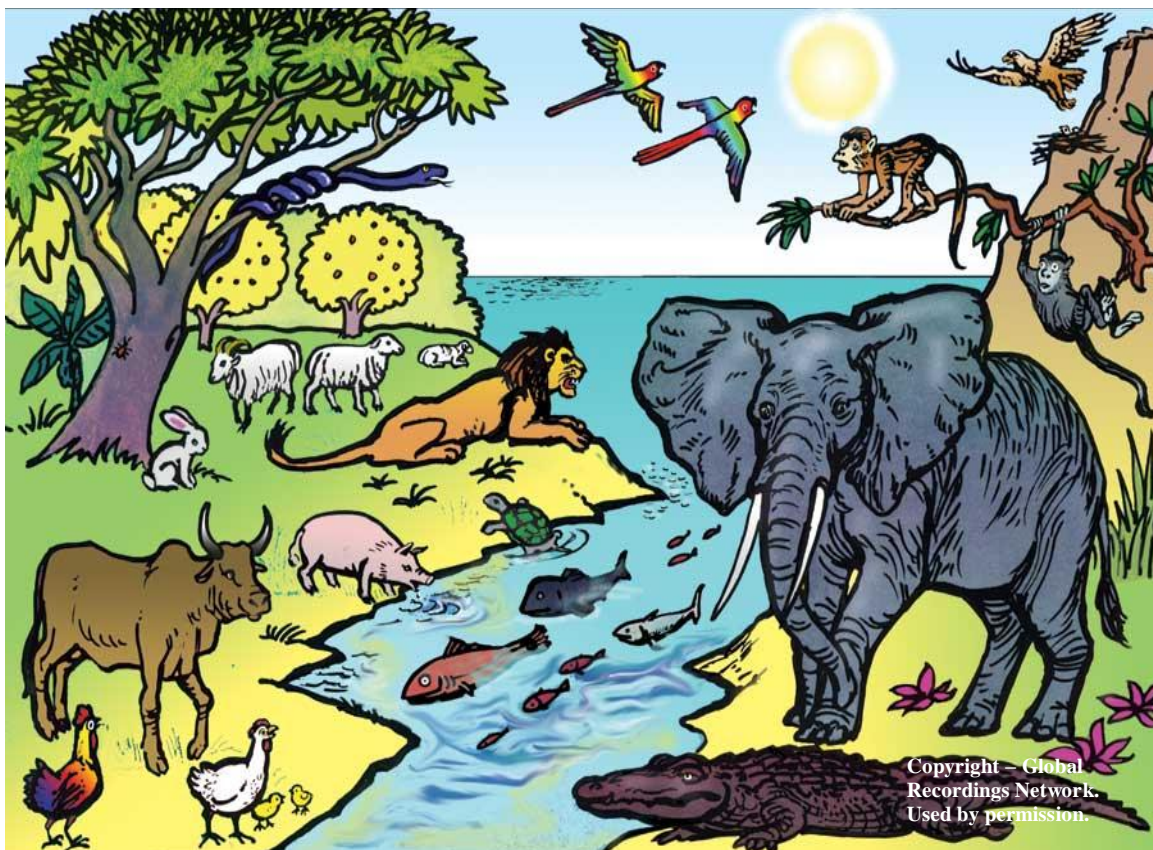


12: 1,2; Is. 29: 13; Is. 30: 10, 11; 15; Yer. 3: 10; 3: 23; 14: 12; 23: 36). Kiisis Enkai anaake mme te Jumapili ake (Olk. 105: 4; 113: 3; 34:1). Nikias pooki toki sidai tenkisisa enye (1 Ilkor. 10: 31; Ilkolosai 3: 23). Neaku ore isiaitin pooki nikiasita naa kenare nikisis Enkai kitii esiai naje. Kias pooki toki sidai anaa ninye kisisita.<sup>25</sup>

**(10) Ore enikinko pee kisis ninye aashu matejo ore eseremare nasipa naa tinikincho ninye iseseni lang, oltauja lang o ndamunot ang pooki** (Iroma 6: 11-14; 12: 1, 2). Matadamu oleng Iroma 12: 1, 2 – Ore enedukuya ketii olng’ur le Nkai. (12: 1). Keata Enkai olng’ur tialo iyiook. Amu, kira pooki ilaing’okok neaku anaata aa keata Enkai engoro tialo iyiook anaake. Kake ore tenkaraki osarge le Yesu neishoo Enkai iyiook olng’ur lenye nikitum enjeunoto. Ore tenkaraki ina anaata kishukoki ninye pooki toki aa iseseni lang, iltauja lang, indamunot ang. Neaku, kincho Enkai iseseni lang metaa ore pooki toki nikias tosesen naa eisinyati amu etaa iseseni lang olasar likincho Enkai. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, mikiinyial iseseni lang te naisho amu kindipa aaisho Enkai ninche anaa olasar. Ore pee kisis Enkai tina oitoi neshipa ninye oleng (12: 1). Neaku, ore ina seremare naa meipirta Jumapili ake kake keipirta kila enkolong. Neliki sii iyiook pee mikisuj imbaa torrok tiatua olkuak lena kop (12: 2). Eton kitii atua enkop kake kiany imbaa torrok. Neliki sii iyiook pee kimbelekeny indamunot ang. Kajo keretu iyiook ororei le Nkai, enkomono o enchula pee kiaas ina. Ore pee kias ina keibalayu eyieunoto Enkai te iyiook (12: 2). Neaku, ore ina naa enkisisa nasipa aashu matejo eseremare nasipa.

**(11) Keyieu nikiaku ilchoreta tenebo Enkai** – Iroma 5: 10; Is. 40: 8; Yakobo 2: 23. Ore pee kisuj enkoitoi e Yesu nikiaku ilchoreta lenyena (Yohana 15: 14, 15). Matadamu enkishui e Yesu amu keata enchula oleng tenebo Enkai, matejo era ilchoreta oleng. Marko 1: 35 – Eshomo Yesu ewueji neliyio neomon Enkai. Neaku, kenare netii enkomono nagut nasipa tinikiyieu nikiaku ilchoreta tenebo Enkai. Ore nabo olong neomon enkewarie pooki (Luka 6: 12). Nikintoki aadamu ororei le Nkai anaake (Olk. 119: 11, 15,20,27,72,86,97,98, 105, 147,148,175).<sup>26</sup>

## 7. Enkiterunoto enkop o enkitayunoto oltung’ani – Enkiterunoto ematua e 1-2.



## Imbaa naata tipat naaipirta enkiterunoto enkop:

Eitobirua Enkai iyiook pooki anaa enaitobirua olee o enkitok e dukuya. Kake ore naake eitobirua Enkai iyiook neisho iyiook enkishui o nkolong'i o nkolong'i. Ing'orai kulo kererin: Olk. 3: 5; 16: 2; 23:1; 50: 4; 62: 1; 139: 13; Embolunoto 4: 11.

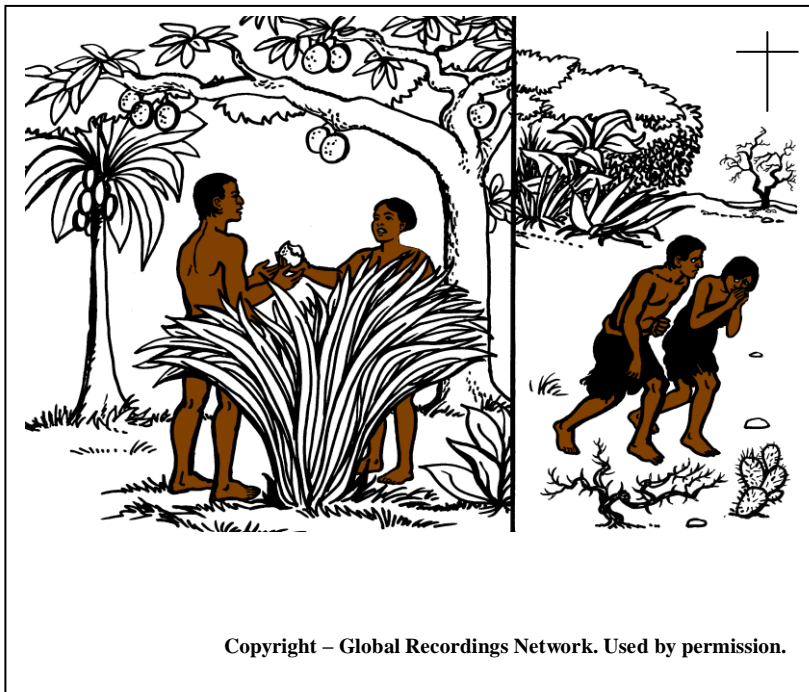
Eishoo Enkai iyiook pooki toki. Nemeetai inaara nkunaang. Neaku kenare nikiasishore nena tokitin tenkoittoi naishiakino. Ing'orai enkitanyaanyukoto natii embuku e Matayo 25: 14-31. Ore tiatua ina kitanyaanyukoto netiu Enkai anaa oltung'ani oshomo e safari. Nikitiu iyiook anaa isinkan. Neaku, kejo ina kitanyaanyukoto inchere kenare nikiasishore inkishoorot naaishooki iyiook aashu eoruni iyiook. Netii sii ilkulikai kererin oojo ore pooki toki naa ine Enkai mme inkunaang. Olk. 24: 1-2; 50: 1; 1 Tim. 6: 6-7; Olaikooni 5: 15. Neaku, entadamu aajo meatai entoki tena kop nara enaang. Maishoo ninye enkishui ang, oltauja lang, erishata ang, mpesai ang, o olmarei lang.

Keitore Enkai enkiterunoto neitore taata neitore enkiting'oto. Embolunoto 4: 8; Efeso 1: 9, 10 – Kejo lelo kererin inchere keata Enkai enkipankata. Ninye enkitoria naa kepik pooki toki abori enkitoria enye. Naa Yesu ake olenkitoria e pooki toki. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin --Olkerempe le Nkai 47: 6-8; 113:4; 1 Tim. 6: 15, 16.

Keitaa sii Yesu iyiook enkitobirunoto ng'ejuk – 2 Ilkor. 5: 17; 1 Yohana 1: 12, 13; 3: 5; Iroma 6: 4; Ilgalatia 6: 15; Efeso 2: 14-18. Neaku, eton egira Enkai aitayu imbaa ng'ejuko. Neaku, eton eishu Enkai neasita esiai enye anaake.

Keyiolo sii Enkai enkoittoi sidai nanare nikisuj alang iyiook amu ninye naitobirua iyiook (1 Ilkor. 1: 18-25; Ndung. 3: 5, 6; 16: 3; 14: 12).

## 8. Embatatata oltung'ani o enjeunoto tiatua Yesu



Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.

Enkiterunoto ematua e uni; Yohana 3: 16; Iroma 3: 22-24; Iasat 2: 38. Olasar lo sarge o nkilani e Adam o Hawa– Enk. 3: 21, 22; Ewalata: 1 Petero 1: 18-20; Is. 61: 10; Ilgalatia 3: 26, 27. 4. Engolong'u o Embatatata oltung'ani Elejare e shetani o mbaa torrok naatijing'a enkop tenkaraki embatatata oltung'ani, enchula natigile, kake keitobir Yesu enchula ang tenebo Enkai. Ewalata tiatua Yesu. Enkiterunoto ematua e 3 pooki.

(1) Matisipu enkoittoi nataasishore olasurai pee elej Adam o Hawa. Ore enedukuya, etipika olasurai oln'ash atua indamunot enye. *“Neikilikuan ninye (olasurai)*

*enkitok ajoki, Eji ketejo doi Enkai, ‘Eminya pooki ng’anayio lo lchani otii ena kurma?’”(3: 1).* Kake idamumu aajo eitu ejo Enkai ina. Etejo inchere indimidimi aainosa tolkeek pooki, kake eminyianya ele obo. Paa kegira atem olasurai aibelekeny enatejo Enkai pee eitapapul ninche. Ore olasurai etiu anaa ilo torrongo otii ena kop oji shetani. Neaku, ore taata keng'as shetani atem aitapapul iyiook tenaipirta enatejo Enkai. Kitapapulo nikikuretu nikijo, “Meibala enatejo Enkai, neaku ekiaas enayieu osesen ake.”

Neitoki autaki enkitok olasurai enkoittoi e Enkai, *“Nejoki enkitok olasurai, ‘Aikiindim iyiook aainosa ilng’anayio pooki loo lkeek le nkurma,’ kake etejo Enkai, ‘Eminya ilo ng’anayioi leilo shani otii empolos enkurma, nimishoroo hoo ninye arashu iyeye.’”* (3: 2, 3). Neaku etolimuo enkitok esipata kake etoponayie enkiti. Ing'orai ematua 2: 15-17 pee idol ajo eitu ejo pee meshoroo



(meiseiyie) ninche ilo shani. Neaku, keyieu nikirrip ate pee mikiponiki imbaa nemetii ororei le Nkai nikimbelekeny enatejo Enkai.

Neaku, ore pooki kata eitu etumoki shetani ilo osek lenye le dukuya amu eitu eiruk enkitok. Neitoki aing'oru shetani ai oitoo pee eesek ninye. Ore embata e iyiook taata kituu anaa ina kitok. Mikiiruk olosek le dukuya oing'uaa sheitani kake ore pee eitoki aitanyamal iyiook too nkolong'i kumok nikiruk. Neaku, neijia eikununo te iyiook taata. Amu, kiyiolo aajo menauru shetani naa keyieu nemir iyiook. Memus pee epik iyiook olosek. Ore pee elo shetani dukuya atem iyiook ore inkatitin kumok nikishalu nikibatata.

Ore ina kata anaata etiaka Hawa sheitani, "*Shore lai kishoriki enapiak, shomo.*" Kake eitu ejo neijia. Neitoki olasurai ajoki, "*Miyeye intae, amu eyiolo Enkai ajo ore tininosinosa ninye nebolo inkonyek inyi, nitiuu anaa Enkai, niyioulouu isupati o ntorrok*" (3: 4). Neaku etejo olasurai tenkoitoo naibala inchere ore enatejo Enkai naa mesipa katukul. Neitoki ajo etejo Enkai ina tenkaraki enkuretisho enye aashu olom lenye. Etiu anaa kejoito olasurai meyieu Enkai niatata eyiolounoto amu ebaiki nitumutumu engolon sapuk oleng. Naa ore toondamunot enyena naa kajo kejo olasurai inchere kepiak Enkai oleng. Nejoito sii meidim Enkai ataara intae amu meata engolon pee eas ina.

Neaku, tenemeidim shetani aitapapulo iyiook, nejo ake ore enatejo Enkai naa meata tipat aashu kejoito Enkai ina pee emitiki iyiook pee mikiata intokitin sidain tena kop. Neaku, tinikiiruk ina monkoii nikindim aataas pooki toki nikiiyieu amu metii inkitanapat. Nikintaa ate inkaitin. Meata inchere pee mikidamu aajo mikira iyiook Enkai. Mikirisio o Enkai. Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Meitore tung'ani Enkai.*" Nejo sii "*Merrumoroyu enkaina Enkai tentakule.*" Eitobirua Enkai iyiook, naa ninye ake naidim atoliki iyiook enikiaas.

Eiruko ina kitok ina monkoii natolikio olasurai ninye, nerikino enkitanapata e Enkai. Neaku taa, ebaiki nejo keidim aataas enayieu amu meekure eayanyit enatejo Enkai.

Isoma ematua e 3: 6. Neijia eikununo taata tenetem shetani iyiook. Neiko iyiook mairuko aajo metii inkitanapat katukul. Nikintoki aas, nikintoki aajo eisidai. Etiu anaa lelo tung'ana ootii embuku e Isaya ootejo "*..entorroni esidai nejo esidano entorroni..*" (Isaya 5: 20). Ore pee kias ina eti u anaa eikira inkaitin maate. Neaku, ebaiki nikiiruk Enkai, kake mikiasita anaa enayieu ninye. Amu kiasita anaa enikiyieu mme anaa enayieu Enkai.

Ore pee edol Hawa ajo eitu eye neitoki aisho olupayian lenye olng'anayioi pee enya, basi nenyaa. Ore inkulie katitin kidamu aajo ore amu metii enkitamioto asioki, nikiiyieu ilkulikai oonyor ing'ok pee eaku tenebo o iyiook. Etudumakine entioto ang atua ilkulikai.

Ore anaa enatejo olasurai, etaboloki inkonyek enyena neyioulu isupati o ntorrok. Kake eitu eliki olasurai ninche imbaa torrok naaponu tesiadi, neaku eteleja ninche. Etiu anaa ina dung'et erashe najo, "*Metii ng'en eleji.*" Amu etejo ina kitok keyiolo oleng nena baa, paa etelejaki naake. Keesek shetani iyiook tina oitoo taata. Amu, eishoo iyiook osiligi pee kitum enchipai kake meliki iyiook enaipirta enkitamioto oo ng'ok. Neutaki iyiook enaisho olotorok kake ketii esayiet atua. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki nikijoki shetani Shomo iyau ena kitok e likai payian amu eisidai. Kake mikiliki iyie entoki nabo. Mikiliki ajoki ebaiki nelotu olupayian lenye enkaji ino kewarie tengoro nikirem te remet.

Etayioloito Adam o Hawa aajo meishopo neureishoyu neisudoo ate (3: 8). Nelotu Enkai neipot Adam ajoki, "*Kaji itii iyie*" (3: 9)? Etiu anaa kejoito, "Amaa iyie kaji igira aisudoriyie? Kainyioo nikimitiki pee milotu enatii nanu? Kainyioo natii atua enkishui ino naa ninye nikimitiki pee mias eyieunoto ai? Kainyioo pee isudori?"

Eewuo Enkai netum ninche. Naa kegira sii Enkai aing'oru iyiook o taata. Keyieu netum iyiook. Etiu Enkai anaa olng'atuny ogira aing'oru endaa enye. Etililite Enkai oleng netum iyiook. Kake ore enkilikuanata te iyiook naa, "Kaa kias tenetum Enkai iyiook?" Kaa kijoki Enkai? Ketumi ewalata e Adam tolkereri le tomon (3:10). Nejo, "*Atoning'oo oltoilo lino te nkurma, naureishoyu amu atoduua ajo maishopo, naipirri aisudori.*" Nelo Enkai dukuya tolkereri 11 aikilikuan ninye enaipirta ina, neisho enkitolonyata (3: 12). Neaku, ore pee elotu Enkai enikitii iyiook nekilikuan iyiook ajo, "Itaasa ing'ok?" Kaa kijoki iyiook tinikiwaliki? Neisho sii enkitok enkitolonyata (3: 13). Neaku, ore pee etum Enkai ninche nekilikuan enaipirta ing'ok enye nemeyieu entioto. Anaata etejo, "Ee, kitaasa ing'ok torrok tapaliki iyiook." Anaata etapalaka Enkai ninche. Kake meyieu neomonu empalakinoto tenkaraki olwuasa lenye.

Neaku, etediaa Enkai Olasurai o enkop neliki Adam o Hawa inkitamiot enye (3: 14-21). Lasima apa pee eitamei ninche tenkaraki ing'ok enye. Ore tenkaraki ina nejing enkop inyamalaritin kumok oleng anaa, emion, inkisililot, o nkeeya. Nearaa Olaitoriani Enkai ninche aipang'ie to lokeri le Eden pee meitoki aanya ilo shani le nkishui.

Keata tipat oleng tinikidol sii aajo eishoo ninche empiris ata hoo teneitamio ninche. Etiripaka ninche inkilani oondapan pee eishopo (3: 21). Neaku, ore ina naa keitodolu empiris Enkai. Neaku, keitodolu sii ajo kenare pee eibukoo osarge tenkaraki ing'ok. Ore sii eitu esioki aar ninche. Etobiko Adam ilarin iip naudo o tomoniuni neata ilayiok o ntoyie. Kake kenare nikidamu aajo kitaasa iyiook pooki ing'ok anaa Adam, naa kiyieu Olaitajeunoni. Etejo Yohana kitaasa pooki ing'ok (1 Yohana 1: 8-10). Nejo sii Paulo neijia (Iroma 3: 22-24).

Etii enkipankata atua Enkai pee eyau Olaitajeunoni te nkata enye pee eshukoki iyiook atua enchula Enkai amu etigile te mbatatata e tung'ani. Ore Yesu Kristo naa ninye ilo oewuo neaku osagam oshuku enchula ang aitutum iyiook o Enkai. Ore metii Yesu naa ketii eululu sapuk oleng te mpolos e iyiook o Nkai. Mikiindim aatejo ekiata enchula nalulung'a o Enkai tenemetii Yesu, amu etooro ing'ok ang iyiook o Enkai.

Ore etiu neijia, tenkaraki oltung'ani obo oji Adam pee etijing'a ng'ok enkop, netijing'a ng'ok o nkeeya. Neaku, eibulua enkeeya enkop pooki amu eitarruoitie iltung'ana pooki. Netijing'a sii enjeunoto atua iltung'ana pooki tenkaraki oltung'ani obo aa Yesu Kristo. Neaku, ekitum sii iyiook enjeunoto tinikiruk Yesu nikipal intorrok nikiasita nikincho Enkai iltauja lang pooki neibatisai iyiook.

### **9. Olasar lo sarge o nkilani e Adam o Hawa (Ore tipat enkarna naji Hawa naa enenkishon.)** Enk. 3: 21, 22; Ewalata: 1 Petero 1: 18-20; Is. 61: 10; Ilgalatia 3: 26, 27.



**(1) Enk. 3: 21, 22** - Eitobiraka Enkai Adam o Hawa inkilani oondapan pee eitoip emasipaisho enye. Neaku, etaara Enkai enker pee eitoip ing'ok enye. Neaku etiu anaa enkiteng'enare te iyiook ajo kenare neibukori osarge pee epalakini iyiook ing'ok. Ore pee eisho Enkai Israeli inkitanapat neisho ninche inkitanapat naaipirta ilasari pee eitayu ninche tenkaraki ing'ok. Ore ina oitoo naipirta osarge oitayuni tenkaraki ing'ok naa enkitanyaanyukoto te iyiook taata. Etaasa Enkai ina tenkaraki empiris amu anaata etara ninche metuata.

**(2) Osarge le Yesu** – Ore sii osarge le Yesu oibukori tenkaraki iyiook naa keata tipat te iyiook taata. Nelotu Yesu neishu enkishui nemeata ng'ok neye ninye te shumata osalaba tenkaraki iyiook taata. Neaku etiu anaa ilo kerr tembuku Enkiterunoto. Amu, eishoo Enkai metaari Yesu neibukoo osarge lenye pee kitum empiris tenkaraki ing'ok ang. Isoma 1 Petero 1: 18-20 – Neaku keliki Petero iyiook ajo ore

osarge le Yesu naa keata tipat oleng oleng. Eitu elak Enkai iyiook toontokitin naata tipat tena kop anaa inkishu, aashu iropiyiani, kake tosarge le Yesu. Naa ore ilo sarge naa entoki namelok oleng te iyiook amu keipirta enjeunoto ang tempiris Olaitoriani.

**(3) Enk. 3: 7** – Idolita ajo etetema Adam o Hawa aaitobir inkilani pee eishop kake eitu etumoki. Nelotu Enkai aitobir inkilani naairirikino (3: 21). Etiu anaa taata tinikitem inkoitoo kumok oleng neme inkoitoo Enkai pee kintoip ing'ok ang. Kake metumokinoyu nena oitoo amu inkoitoo ang ake neme inkoitoo Enkai. Ore enkoitoo enye naa keipirta osarge o enkeeya. Nemetii ai oitoo pee kimulumul ing'ok ang neme enkoitoo Enkai aa taa enkoitoo osarge le Yesu o enkeeya enye tenkaraki ing'ok ang.

Etiu anaa lelo tung'ana le Israeli apa amu etu eisilig Enkai kake etetema ai oitoi kake etu etumoki (Yeremia 2: 13).

**(4) Is. 61: 10** – Ore apa eishopo Enkai Israeli tenkila e njeunoto. Etaasa Enkai ina tempiris. Neitajeu ninche tempiris enye. Etiu anaa enajo Paulo tembuku o Lgalatia 3: 26, 27 pee ejo “**Ore intae lelo pooki ooibatisaki aapik atua Kristo ninchopo Kristo.**” Neaku, keimulumul iyiook. Neimulumul enkishui ang pooki. Kitii atua Yesu. Keitoip Yesu iyiook. Neitoki Paulo aitanap iyiook ajoki, “**Kake enchopo Olaitoriani Yesu Kristo, naa emintoki ake aaisho osesen erishata, metaa nena ake naayieu intabayaya** (Iroma 13: 14). Neaku, ore pee kinchop Kristo etiu anaa kitii abori enkitoria e Yesu. Neaku, meekure kisuj enkoitoi torrongo kake kisuj enkoitoi e Yesu ake. Kitii atua Yesu tenguton. Etiu anaa nena kilani naata lelo tung'ana oopuo shumata te rrocket. Teneipang te rrocket alo boo naa lasima pee eishop nena kilani amu ore pee meata nena kilani neye. Neaku, keishu tenkaraki nena kilani. Neisilig inkatitin pooki pee eyang'iyang. Etiu sii anaa enkerai tiatua enkoshoke e ng'otonye. Keimulumul enkoshoke ninye netum endaa tosotua neigarakino ng'otonye katukul. Neaku, kenare nikingarakino sii Yesu aiko neija. Amu era ninye enkishui ang (Ilkolosai 3: 4).

**10. Enkisikata oltung'ani - Adam o Hawa** – Enkiterunoto 3: 8-10 - Enkisikata ang taata. Inkoitoi nikigira aaisikie taata. Kake kedol Enkai iyiook te pooki wueji. Ewalata pee kintirring'a nikiponu enetii Yesu niking'amu enjeunoto enye.

**Enk. 3: 8-10** - Ore pee eas Adam o Hawa ng'ok nelotu Enkai. Ore pee edol ajo ketii Enkai neisudori, amu keata enkuretisho. Ainyoo pee eisudori? Aime kening'ito aajo keata entioti? Ore taata tinikias ing'ok nikitum inkoitoi kumok pee kisudori. Amu, kiata enkuretisho tenkaraki ing'ok nikitaasa (Yohana 3: 20, 21). Tinikipurroo entoki nikisudori pee medol ilkulikai tung'ana iyiook. Tinikipuo aaloloito, nikias te naimin pee medol iltung'ana. Kake keyiolo Enkai pooki toki nedol iyiook inkatitin pooki. Neaku, meeta enikinko pee kisudori (Yeremia 16: 17)

**Is. 30: 15-18** – Kegira Isaya aimaki iloshon lemeyanyit Enkai. Neyieu ninche neisik kake medupayu. Ore ewalata naa teneirridu neisilig Olaitoriani, kake meyieu neas ina. Keyiolo Enkai enkoitoi sidai te iyiook (Is. 48: 17-19).

**Matayo 11: 28-30** – Kenare nikipuo enetii Yesu alang tinikikuet aaing'uaa ninye aatem aaisudori.

**Yakobo 4: 8-10** – Keyieu nikinyikaki Enkai pee enyikaki iyiook. Meret iyiook tinikisudori aailany Enkai. Kenare nikimbalunyie ing'ok ang nikirridu, neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu (Iroma 6: 3) metaa kitii atua ninye netii sii ninye atua iyiook (Yohana 14: 20, 23).

**11. Adam -- otuu anaa Yesu** – Ewalata to Sotua Ng'ejuk: Roma 5: 1-21; 1 Ilkor. 15: 22, 45-47. Enkishui tiatua Yesu (Iroma 6: 1-4).

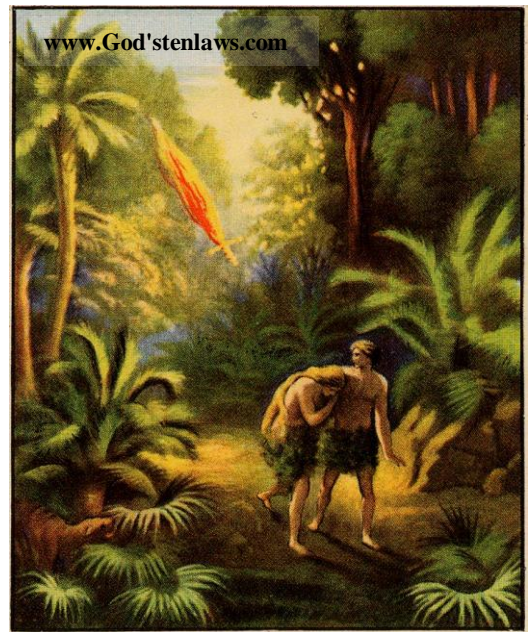
(1) Ore Adam o Yesu eetuo enkop te nkoitoi enking'asia te ngolon Enkai.

(2) Eetuo pokira are meata ng'ok.

(3) Ore pokira are naa inkitanyaanyukot te iyiook naaipirta impukunot ooltung'ana. Ore iltung'ana ooas ing'ok naa etiu anaa inkera e Adam; ore iltung'ana ooiruk Yesu naa etiu anaa inkera e Yesu.

(4) Ore tenkaraki Adam keidimayu pee kitum emutata tenkaraki ing'ok ang kake ore tenkaraki Yesu keidimayu pee kitum enjeunoto tenkaraki ninye amu etua te msalaba tenkaraki ing'ok ang. Neaku, ore pee kigelu enkoitoi e Adam nikitum enkeeya aashu emutata. Kake ore pee kigelu enkoitoi e Yesu ekitem enkishui nemeish (Iroma 5: 18; Yohana 3: 16).

(5) Keatai enkeeya sidai neatai enkeeya nemesidai – Ore enkeeya torrongo naa enkeeya naaipirta enkishui ang tenkaraki ng'ok nikitaasa, aashu matejo ore ina keeya naa olekoisiayio loo ng'ok ang.





Naa ore ina keeya keipirta Adam. (Iroma 6: 23). Kake ore enkeeya sidai naa tinikiye tialo ng'ok. Keasayu ina teneibatisai iyiook tinikiata enkirukoto nikirridu tesipata (Iroma 6: 2-4). Ore ina keeya naa keipirta enkishui tiatua Yesu.

(6) Ore embae naata tipat oleng naa pee king'uaa enkoitoi e Adam nikijing atua Yesu. Amu keliki iyiook Paulo ajo ore imayianat pooki sidain naa ketii atua Yesu (Efeso 1: 3, 7, 11, 13, 14). Ore enkilikuanata sidai oleng naa inchere, Kaji kinko pee kijing atua Yesu metaa keimulumul iyiook nikitii atua ninye tenguton? Kejo Efeso 1: 13 etoning'o lelo tung'ana ilomon supati neiruk nejing atua Yesu Kristo. Ore apa pee eiruk ninche neibatisai sii. Neaku ina pee etejo sii Paulo ore pee eibatisai iyiook nikijing (aashu kimbung'are) atua Yesu (Iroma 6: 3, 4). Neaku kening oltung'ani, neiruk, neibatisai pee ejing atua Yesu. Ore pee kias ina nikitum sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati nemishiri iyiook teina Kiyang'et (Efeso 1: 13). Tadamu sii ajo kenare netii sii enkirridunoto (Iasat 2: 38).

**12. Einoto e Yesu - Matayo 1: 18-24; Luka 2: 1-7; Yhn. 1: 1, 14.**



Era Maria ng'otonye Yesu, enkitok anaa intae inkituaak tenkop o Lmaasai. Nera Yosef Olpayian anaa intae ilpayiani. Mera ninche ilaiguanak aashu iltung'ana karsisi. Kake ore pooki kata etaasishore Enkai ninche tenkipankata enye. Neaku, entadamu inchere keidim Enkai ataasishore sii iyiook tenkipankata enye ata tenaa mikira yiolut tena kop. Ore te dikai wueji neliki Bibilia iyiook ajo etejo Maria, **“Kara nanu esinka o Laitoriani; metotiwuo te nanu anaa enitejo”** (Luka 1: 38). Neaku, ebaiki naa ore Maria neme oltung'ani yioluti kake keata ninye oltau sidai neaku keidim Enkai ataasishore ninye tenkipankata enye. Neaku, matejo kira pooki isinkan lo Laitoriani; metotiwuo te iyiook anaa enatejo Enkai. Neaku, ata tinimikira iyiook iltung'ana le tipat oleng tena kop eton kiata tipat too nkonyek Enkai. Keidim ataasishore iyiook toonkoitoi enyena tinikiata iltauja sidain nikincho sii ninye enkishui ang metaa keidim ataasishore iyiook anaa enayieu ninye.

Matayiolo sii aajo etunute Maria te Nkiyang'et Sinyati neitu eboitare ole. Amu, kejo Matayo 1: 18, **“Inji eikununo einoto e Kristo; ore eidipa Yosef atisira Mariamu ng'otonye Yesu, eton eitu enyikakino, nedoli eata enutai e Nkiyang'et Sinyati.”** Neaku, kajo nanu entoki enking'asia ina. Kake keidimayu pooki toki te Nkai. Neaku, kiyiolo aajo era ninye Yesu Kristo enkerai e Nkai amu eimua ninye atua Maria neme ole. Neaku, mairuko ninye nikisuj inkoitoi enyena.

Ore apa pee esir oltung'ani loo Lyahudi esiankiki naa kegol oleng pee egil ina kipankata. Etiu anaa ina kipankata naata Ilmaasai amu ore pee esir oltung'ani esiankiki neishooyo inkishu enkaputi naena

inkejek naa kegol oleng pee egil ina kipankata. Kake ore apa to Lyahudi naa ore pee eye olee tiatua ina kipankata esirata (engagement) naa ore enkitok naa keji enkoliai. Ore sii tina rishata apa tenkop oo Lyahudi naa meboitare olee esiankiki enye tina rishata eton eitu eyam ninye.<sup>27</sup> Neaku, kegol oleng te Yosef pee ening ajo etunute Maria amu keyiolo ajo mme ninye otaboitare ninye. Negira aipanka pee **“eleliari aing’uaa”** ninye. Amu, etejo etaapa. Neaku, keata ninye enkurruna. Kake eipang’aka olmalaika ninye neliki pee meureyu eyam Maria amu eitu eas entoki suuji kake Enkai nataasa ina te Nkiyang’et Sinyati.

Matadamu sii aajo eibonuo apa Oloiboni enaipirta einoto e Yesu (Mat. 1: 22, 23; Is. 7: 14). Neaku keyiolo Enkai pooki toki. Naa keata enkipankata enye. Neasayu intokitin pooki anaa enayieu Enkai. Neaku, matusuj ninye amu meibelekenyi iyieunot Enkai.

Matisipu sii aajo ore Yesu naa Enkai tenebo iyiook (Mat. 1: 23; Yhn. 1: 1, 14). Keatai enkatini ooltorrobo ootetema aapuo enetii Enkai. Neen olgosoi oodo oleng. Neilep ake ore pee ebaya olng’am nebuaaki Enkai ninche nedung’o olgosoi nesulunye aamuta pooki ti abori. Neaku, kejo Ilmaasai, **“Memurut emurt elukunya.”** Neitoki aajo, **“Merrumoroyu eneNkai te ntakule.”** Neaku, kesipa ajo mikiindim iyiook aashom enetii Enkai eton kinchu kake ekibaya tinikiye kira ilairukok. Kake kesipa inchere eewuo Enkai enikitii iyiook to sesen le Yesu Kristo. Neaku, ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook anaake. Nejo sii Bibilia ore pee king’amu Yesu neponu ninche Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang’et Sinyati nejing atua iltauja lang (Yhn 14: 23, 24).

Ore Enkiyang’et Sinyati naa engolon Enkai aashu matejo Enkiyang’et Enkai. Keidim atijing’a iltung’ana neretu ninche. Ore pee iaku olairukoni le Yesu naa kejing Enkiyang’et Sinyati oltau lino. Neaku ore apa, etijing’a Enkiyang’et Sinyati enkoshoke e Maria aretu ninye pee eiu enkerai (Mat. 1: 20). Keimaki sii ilmalaika tolkereri le tikitam. Ore ilmalaika le Nkai naa isinkan lenyena. Keretu sii taata iltung’ana. Keidim aairorie iltung’ana. Paa eitu aikata aning nanu oltoilo lo lmalaika. Kejo dikai wueji, **“Aime ilmalaika aisiyaiak ake ninche pooki ooirriwayioki meisiaaisho, tenkaraki lelo ootum enjeunoto”** (Ilhebrania 1: 14)?

Neaku, mairuko Yesu amu eirriwua Enkai Yesu pee kiyiolou aajo aing’ai Enkai. Matayiolo sii aajo keidim Enkai ataasishore iyiook te nkipankata enye. Kiata tipat too nkonyek enyena. Mairuko Yesu anaa enkerai Enkai pee kitum sii Enkiyang’et Sinyati tiatua iltauja lang. Neibatisai sii iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu tenguton nikitum sii empalakinoto oong’ok tenkaraki osarge le Yesu oituku iyiook tenkata enkibatisa ang (Iasat 2: 38; 22: 16; Iroma 6: 1-4).

### 13. Yesu aa enkerai – Luka 2: 41-52

Tadamu kuna baa naipirta ena kisoma: **(1)** Keyieu Yesu neas esiai e papai lenye otii keper. Kake keyieu neyanyit sii intoiwuo enyena (Luka 2: 49,51), **(2)** Nebulu Yesu anaa inkulie kera; **(3)** Neitiship Enkai naa ore pee eitiship oltung’ani Enkai ketii iltung’ana oonyor ina amu kedol ajo era oltung’ani supat oisiligayu; **(4)** Ore pee ejo neponari Yesu eng’eno naa kegira aimaki oltau lenye kake kegira aimaki sii enkisoma ororei le Nkai nanoto ninye te nkaji enye. Amu, ore apa tina rishata neiteng’en Ilyahudi inkera enyena ororei le Nkai oleng. Neibung inkera ilkererin kumok too lukuny enye; **(5)** Matisipu sii aajo eitadowuo Yesu kewon anaa oltung’ani metaa kebulu te ng’eno. Amu, era sii ninye Enkai natii osesen kake eitu easishore empukunoto Enkai enye egira abulu. Nejo Ilfilipi 2: 7 **“... eitoroka kewan neitanyaanyukie kewan osinka, neini anaa iltung’ana.”** **(6)** Eitu eas Yesu ng’ok egira abulu. Neaku, etusuja inkitanapat oo ntoiwuo enyena (Ilheb. 4: 15).



[http://www.tillhecomes.org/sermons/luke/luke-2\\_40-52/](http://www.tillhecomes.org/sermons/luke/luke-2_40-52/)

**14. Yohana Olaibatisani** – (Mat. 3: 1-12; Marko 1: 1-8; Luka 1: 39-45; 3: 1-20). Enkibatisa enye o enkibatisa e kanisa naiterua tenkolong e Pentekoste (Iasat 2: 36-39; Iasat 19: 1-7).

Ketii enaibon naaipirta Yohana (Malaki 3: 1; 4: 5; Is. 40: 3-5). Eewuo ninye pee eitobir inkoitoo ooltauja loo iltung'ana pee eng'amu Yesu tenelotu. Etiu anaa ilo tung'ani apa oji Eliya (Malaki 4: 5, 6; Mat. 17: 11-13). Amu, ore apa keata Eliya inkilani anaa Yohana (11 Ilaiguanak . 1: 8; Mat. 3: 4). Neata sii Eliya engolon tenkiyang'et anaa Yohana (1 Ilaiguanak 18: 16- 46). Neaku, kajo ina pee ejo Yesu ore Yohana naa Eliya.

Ore olkilikuai le Yohana naa keipirta enkirridunoto, o enkibalunoto o enkibatisa. Etolikio pooki ng'ai pee eirridu. Ata Ilyahudi nejo sii pee eirridu ninche. Neiu ilng'anayio le nkirridunoto, naa ore ilng'anayio le dukuya naa enkibalunoto oong'ok o enkibatisa (Mat. 3: 8-10).

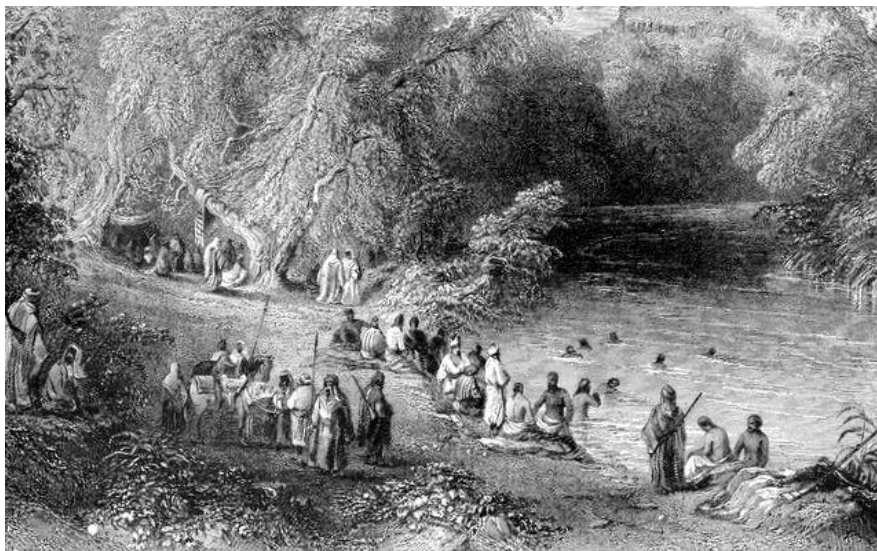
Ore tenaipirta enkibatisa naa ore eton eitu elotu Yesu naa keatai enkibatisa natii atua olkuak loo Lyahudi o enatii sii ilkulikae oreren. Neata sii Ilmaasai enkoitoo enkitisinyata naitisinyie ate, inchere kebukoki olayioni aashu entito enkare entolu te rishata emurata pee eitisiny ing'ok e ayiokisho aashu ing'ok naataasa eton aa olayioni aashu eton aa entito.

Ore sii pee eyieu Olgiriki neaku oloo Lyahudi naa lasima pee eibatisai. Ore tiatua ilkulikae oreren lemeiruk Enkai anaa Ilyahudi naa keas ina tenkaraki inkulie aitin.

Neaku, ore pee elotu Yohana nelimu enkibatisa naaipirta enkibeleyenata oltau. Amu, keidimayu pee eaku oltung'ani oloo Lyahudi nemebeleyenata oltau lenye. Nemepal ng'ok (Mat. 3: 9, 10). Kake kelimu Yohana Olaibatisani enaipirta enkibatisa o enkirridunoto oong'ok. Neaku eitanapa Yohana Ilyahudi pee eibatisai sii ninche. Amu tenaa ketoiwuoki aa Olyahudi neitu aikata eibatisai. Nejo ninche mme lasima pee eibatisai amu etoiwuoki ninche tiatua iltung'ana le Nkai. Kake kejo Yohana lasima pee eibatisai ata tenetoiwuoki aa Ilyahudi. Neitodolu ina inchere meidimayu pee ejung empalakinoto oong'ok.

Ore ina kibatisa e Yohana naa mme tenkarna e Yesu amu eton etii Yesu enkop (Keata Yohana ilapaitin ile otalang'ie Yesu te moruao. Neaku, ore ina kata egira alikioo Yohana ororei le Nkai naa ketii sii Yesu enkop). Neaku, eton eitu eye ninye pee eaku olasar loo ng'ok otumie iltung'ana empalakinoto tenkarna enye. Kake ore te sipata kajo ore ina palakinoto oong'ok nagira Yohana aimaki naa keipirta sii osalaba le Yesu olotu. Naa ore enkirukoto, enkirridunoto, enkibalakinoto o enkibatisa naa ketii sii atua enkibatisa e kanisa pee eiteru tenkolong e Pentekoste (Iasat 2: 38). Ore nabo olong nelotu Yesu enetii Yohana neibatisai sii Yesu tolkeju le Yordan pee eitabaya enkitanapata Enkai (Mat. 3: 13-17). Neibatisa Yohana iltung'ana kumok. Ata ilkipaareta le Yesu naa keibatisa sii ninche iltung'ana.

Ore pee eye Yesu nepiu nepuo ilkipaareta lenyena enkop pooki aalikioo ororei le Yesu. Neibatisa iltung'ana tenkarna e Yesu one Nkiyang'et Sinyati one Nkai Papa



(Mat. 28: 18-20). Neaku, eton kisujita orrekie le Yesu taata. Ore pee eyieu oltung'ani neaku ole Yesu naa kenare pee eibatisai.

Naa ore ilo rorei oji enkibatisa naa eing'uaa ina kutuk Olgiriki. Neata tipat ilo rorei anaa enkitadoikinoto eatua enkare. Neaku naa ina pee kimisie oltung'ani tiatua enkare. Kias ina sii pee eitodolu inchere etua too ng'ok enyena nepiu te nkishui ng'ujuk.

Maimaki penyoi Inlg'anayio (Mat. 3: 8; Luka 3: 8). Kegira Yohana aliki lelo tung'ana leton eitu eibatisai pee eitodolu inlg'anayio. Neaku, ore te dukuya kajo keipirta enkibalunoto o enkibatisa amu ore pee eas ina keitodolu ajo keyieu neibelekenya. Nepuo ninche dukuya aairridu tenkishui enye pooki. Neaku, ore enkirridunoto naa keiteru eton eitu kimbatisai nelo dukuya enkishui ino pooki. Kake tadamu pee isilig Enkai pee irridu nimijo lasima pee iton oleng enkata naado igira aarare aairridu imbaa pooki telulung'ata tiatua enkishui ino eton eitu kimbatisai, amu kajo ebaiki niton impaka nelotu enkolong enkeeya ino eton eitu irridu aiko neijia. Kake tegelu enkoitoo enkirridunoto ninteru aiu inlg'anayio le Nkirridunoto nisirai ng'ok nikimbatisai nilo dukuya aairridu anaake.

Neata sii tipat pee eimaki Yohana entolu. Nejo, ***“Neiteleikiaki taata entolu intona oo lkeek naa ore pooki shani lemeiu Inlg'anayio sidain, nedung'i aanang'aki enkima”*** (Mat. 3: 10). Kajo ore olchani naa enkishui oltung'ani lemeata inlg'anayio. Neaku etejo Yohana etaa kedung'i ilo shani amu meata inlg'anayio. Neaku, etiu anaa kejoito kegira alotu enkata ng'ujuk metaa kesil Enkai imbaa pooki nedung imbaa torrok neiturrari. Neibatisa sii Yesu iltung'ana te nkima metaa kesil iltauja loo ltung'ana. Nejo sii, ***“Neeta esilet enye te nkaina enye, naa keor asip olkurroto lenye oidong'ishoreki, nesotoki enkano enye sitoo ore isuut nepej tenkima nemearayu”*** (3: 12). Neaku, ore pee elotu Yesu neor imbaa metaa lasima pee egelu oltung'ani enkoitoo sidai. Nesil Yesu iltauja looltung'ana. Neaku ilomon le Yesu entoki namelok tembata ooltung'ana naa ore toolkulikae tung'ana naa keaku entoki narrorr ninche.

Nejo keibatisa Yesu iltung'ana te Nkiyang'et Sinyati (3: 11). Ore pee elotu enkolong e Pentekoste neasayu ina bae (Iasat 2: 1-4). Kejo ***“eiganya”*** Enkiyang'et Sinyati ninche aashu matejo eiputa ninche. Ore pee kipuo dukuya tena matua nikidol aajo ore pee eibatisai iltung'ana netum sii ninche Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Iasat 2: 38).

Matisipu sii emborron e Yohana pee kitum enkitanyaanyukoto sidai nikisuj (Mat. 3: 11). Nejo ninye, ***“... maaishiaakino hoo nanu te nanapaki inamuka enyena..”*** Neaku, keidimayu apa pee ejo ninye ara oloiboni le Nkai ogol oleng neaku tusujuaki. Kake keata emborron oleng neitu ejo neijia. Kake eitadouo kewan neilepie Yesu. Ore taata kelelek pee kilepie ate oleng. Kake kegol oleng pee kintadou ate.

Neaku, matadamu pooki pee kirridu tesipata nikiu inlg'anayio le nkirridunoto nikisirai ing'ok ang neibatisai iyiook niking'amu Enkiyang'et Sinyati tenkibatisa nikias nena pooki temberron kisiligita Yesu pee eituku iltauja lang aasil metaa sidain toonkonyek enyena.

**15. Erishata e Pasaka Etunukayioki Yesu kake etopiuo** – (Mat. 27: 57-66; Mk.15: 42-47; 16: 1-8; Lk. 23: 50-56; 24: 1-49).

Kipuo dukuya aaimaki empiunoto e Yesu amu keibung'akino o ina kisoma naipirta enkeeya enye amu tenaa etua Yesu kake eitu epiu anaata mesipa ina oitoo nikigira aaimaki (1 Ilkor. 15: 14). Neaku, ore pee eidip oltung'ani ina kisoma naa kenare oleng tenening ai kisoma naidikidikore ina naipirta empiunoto.

Idamu ajo etejo Yesu tedukuya inchere keye nepiu (Mat. 16: 21). Nejo ilo Malaika, ***“Metii ene amu etopiwuo anaa enatejo ninye”*** (28:6). Neaku etaase enatejo ninye. Etopiuo tengolon Enkai. Eibelekenya Enkai ina apa shalan metaa engolon. Ore apa enchalan enye etiu anaa metii osiligi kake keyiolo Enkai pooki toki naa keasishore Enkai enkoitoo nashal pee elotu engolon.

Ore tenkaraki empiunoto enye nikiyiolo aajo kesipa imbaa enyena. Kake tenaa keitu epiu apa anaata mikiata osiligi nimikiyiolo tesipata aajo kesipa imbaa enyena.

Ore taata kilikioo nena baa anaa enatejo Bibilia te mbuku e dukuya Olkorintio 15: 3-8, ***“Aitarasaka intae naiturukie ina natang'amua sii nanu: inchere etua Kristo tenkaraki ng'ok ang anaa enajo Lkigerot, netunukayioki ninye, neitopiwuoki te nkolong e uni anaa enajo Lkigerot,***

*neipang'aka Kefa, neitoki lelo Tomon o Aare; Ore te siadi ina neipang'aki nabo kata lalashera oolusoo te iip imiet, neton eishu ilkumok lelelo o taata, kake etuata kulikae; ore te siadi ina neipang'aki Yakobo, neitoki ilkipaareta pooki; ore olobayie te pooki, naaipang'aki sii ninye nanu, atiu anaa ilo oini te nkata neme enenye.*" Neaku, ore ilomon supati naa keipirta enkeeya e Yesu, enukaroto enye, o empiunoto enye. Amu, etua terishata ang pee mikitum enkeeya tenkaraki ng'ok nepiu tengolon Enkai pee kitum iyiook enkishui o empiunoto sidai sii iyiook (Iroma 3: 25; 6: 1-4; 8: 11; 1 Petero 2: 24, 25). Neaku ilomon supati te iyiook amu kira pooki ilaing'okok naa meidimayu pee kintajeu ate. Kake keitajeu Enkai iyiook.

Neisho sii iyiook Enkai enkoitoi pee king'amu ilomon supati naa pee kiiruk, nikirridu, nikimbalunye enkarna e Yesu o enkirukoto ang inchere era ninye Enkerai Enkai Olaitajeunoni Olaitoriani lang. Neibatisai iyiook pee kitum empalakinoto oong'ok, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, nikijing atua osesen le Yesu (Iasat 2: 38; Iroma 6: 1-4; 1 Ilkor. 12: 13; Iroma 10: 9, 10). Neitajeu iyiook nena tenkaraki osarge le Yesu o engolon empiunoto (Iroma 5: 9; 1 Pet. 3: 21).

Kayieu nikidol imbaa uni naaipirta Mariamu e Magdalene o enkae Mariamu nashomo enkurare ina olong pee epiu Yesu. Ore enedukuya, naa inkituaak. Neaku, inkituaak naashomo enkurare e Yesu tedukuya ilkulikae. Neaku, eipang'aka Yesu inkituaak eton eitu eipang'aki ilewa. Kajo keitodolu ajo keata sii inkituaak tipat oleng te Yesu neme ilewa ake. Ore sii pee edol Olmalaika neliki ninche inchere pee eiruk (Mat. 28: 5, 6). Amu, mme embae nalelek ina pee eiruk ajo etopiuo. Neaku, ore taata kenare nikiiruk sii iyiook empiunoto e Yesu. Ore eneuni neliki Olmalaika ninche pee epuo aang'arie ilkulikae ilomon supati (28:7). Nenare sii tinikiiruk pee kiliki sii ilkulikae anaa ninche.<sup>28</sup> Ore ai bae naa inchere ore pee edol nena kituaak Yesu nebatata neisis ninye (Mat. 28: 9). Ore tesipata naa kenare oleng pee kisis sii iyiook Yesu. Kayiolo ajo keisis Ilmaasai Enkai kake kenare sii pee eisis Yesu amu ninye naibalunye enatiu Enkai naa Enkerai Enkai sii (Yhn. 1: 18; 5: 21-24).

Netii sii inkulie baa are nayieu nikidol eton eitu kindip ena kisoma. Ore enedukuya, naa keipirta olkereri le dukuya aa inchere ina olong pee epiu Yesu (Mat. 28:1). Ore ina olong naa Jumapili tadekenya. Neaku, ina pee kinturrurro te Jumapili pee kisis Enkai tenebo amu etopiuo Yesu tina olong neaku kenare oleng pee kias ina te Jumapili.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta lelo arripok. Kejo olkereri li oong'uan, *"Neikirikira ilarripok te nkaraki ninye, netiu anaa ilootuata"* (Mat. 28:4). Neaku, ore entoki enking'asia naa inchere kegira ninche aarrip oltung'ani otua kake ore teina kata etopiuo Yesu naa etiu ilarripok anaa ilootuata.<sup>29</sup> Neaku, eibelekenya Enkai imbaa oleng tengolon enye. Ebaiki ore apa kegira lelo aarripok aakueniyie Yesu kake ore tenakata kegira aikirikira tenkaraki enkuretisho.

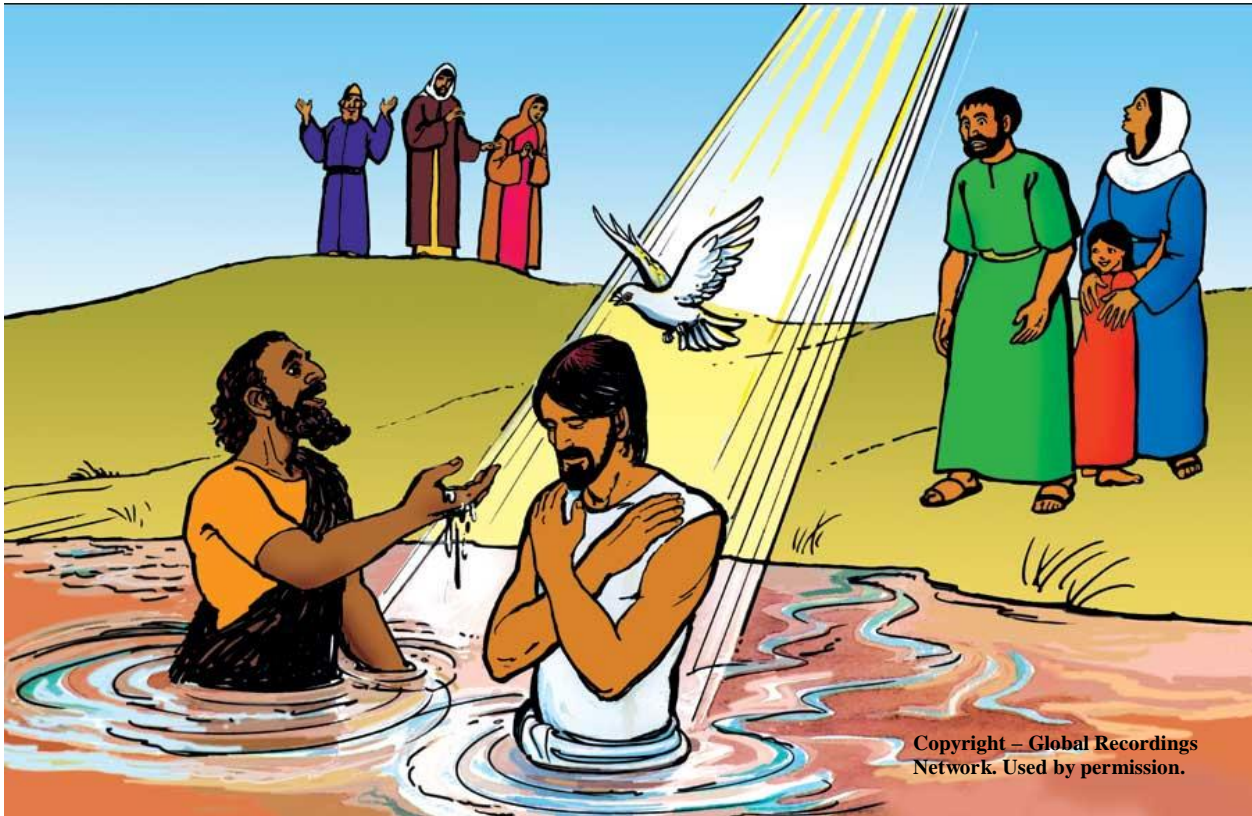
## **16. Enkibatisa e Yesu – (Mat. 3: 13-17; Marko 1: 9-11; Luka 3: 21, 22; Yhn. 1: 31-34)**

Etejo ole dukuya, *"Ore oloany oltoilo loo ltung'ana nelo aning olenemeneng'a,"* aa inchere ore oltung'ani lemening enkikoo naa kelo arrorro. Nejo Yesu kewon, *"Tenening oltung'ani irorei laainei nemeibung nemaiguenare nanu ninye, amu eitu alotu pee aiguenare enkop, kake pee aitajeu enkop. Ore ilo laany nanu, nemeng'amu irorei laainei, neata oloiguenare. Ilo rorei lairoro oiguenare ninye te nkolong e nkiting'oto; amu eitu airo nanu makewan; kake papa laairriwua, ninye openy laaisho enkitanapata e nena najo o nena nalimu. Nayiolo nanu inchere ore enkitanapata enye naa empuan oo ntarasi; metaa ore nena najo nanu, naa inaatiaka Papa ninche alimu"* (Yhn. 12: 47-50). Neaku, ore taata matoning'u ororei le Nkai matipik atua iltauja lang pee tenelotu enkiting'oto nikitum eseriani nimikitum enkiguena torriono.

Kayieu nikisipu tena kisoma imbaa naaipirta enkibatisa e Yesu. Neaku, tang'asa isoma Matayo 3: 13-17 pee iyiolou imbaa naaipirta ena kisoma. Matisipu kuna baa naaipirta lelo kererin. Eibatisaki Yesu Kristo pee kitum iyiook enkitanyaanyukoto nikisuj, inchere etaasa inaayieu Enkai pooki. Neaku, ore sii ninche iyiook naa kenarikino tinikias sii inaayieu Enkai. Etejo oltung'ani le Nkai apa te kulo kererin ooling'uaa Olkerempe le Nkai 119: 18, *"Tabolo inkonyek aainei matodua imbaa enking'asia naatii inkitanapat inono"*. Nejo, *"Kaata eyieunoto sapuk oleng inkatitin pooki pee atum atayiolo inkitanapat inono"* (20). *"Inchooki eyiolounoto naa kaibung*



*inkitanapat inono nairuk toltau lai pooki” (34). “Kasuj enkitanapata ino inkatitin pooki intarasi o ntarasi” (44).*



Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.

Neaku, matipik inyuaat mataas enayieu Enkai too Itauja lang pooki ata tenikishal amu kejo Ilmaasai, **“Menyaanyuk inyuaat onkidimat.”** Amu, ore pee kipik inyuaat naa keisho Enkai iyiook inkidimat. Ore te sipata ata ina kata pee kinteru aas entoki naa keisho Enkai iyiook engolon pee kias.

Etejo Yesu eewuo pee eas eyieunoto e Papa lenye (Yhn. 6: 38-40). Neaku, kenare nikias te yieunoto nanyaanyukie enenye. Ore eyieunoto e Nkai te iyiook naa pee kiruk Enkerai e Nkai Yesu Kristo nikirridu, neibatisai iyiook pee kitum enkishui nemeish. Neitopiu Yesu iyiook te nkolong e nkiting’oto.

Ore embae nasujita ina naipirta enkibatisa e Yesu naa keipirta Mat. 3: 16. Nejo, **“...Nebolokino shumata nedol Enkiyang’et e Nkai edou anaa enturkulo, elotu shumata ninye...”**

Ore Enkiyang’et Sinyati naa Olaretoni lang oing’uaa Enkai. Ore pee eibatisai iyiook naa kejing sii Enkiyang’et Sinyati atua iltauja lang aretu iyiook (Yhn. 14: 16, 17).

Idolita ajo eewuo Enkiyang’et Sinyati teinakata ake pee eidipi aaibatisa Yesu Kristo. Naa keitodolu ena inchere keibung’akino enkibatisa o eng’amu-noto Enkiyang’et Sinyati. Neaku, ore pee eibatisai intae nejing sii Enkiyang’et Sinyati atua iltauja linyi. Eipang’aka sii Enkiyang’et Sinyati nedoiki Yesu pee eyiolou ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye pee elo aas esiai enye. Neretu ninye te likioroto oo lomom supati le nkitoria Enkai o tenara e sheitani.

Ore sii ai bae naa inchere kejo Yohana 3: 34, **“Ore ilo oirriwua Enkai ninye oiro ororei le Nkai, neishoo ninye Enkiyang’et nemeata enkipimoto kake te mborei.”** Neaku, eishoo Enkai Yesu Enkiyang’et Sinyati te mborei. Ore tenkaraki ina keata engolon sapuk oleng. Nelo dukuya Yohana nejo tolkereri le 35, **“Enyor Papa Enkerai, neishoo intokitin pooki metijing’a atua enkaina enye.”** Neaku, keata Yesu enkidimata pooki. Nejo Mat. 28: 18 eishooki Yesu enkidimata pooki.

Ore pee eshuko Yesu keper neisho ilairukok lenyena inkishoorot. Nejo Bibilia, **“Kake eishooki ake oltung’ani pooki te iyiook, empiris (inkishoorot) te risioroto e Nkishorunoto e Kristo”** (Efeso 4: 7). Neaku, ore sii ninche iyiook ilairukok naa mikiindim aataas pooki toki anaa Yesu Kristo. Amu, kiomonoki iltung’ana pee eishiu naa ebaiki neishiu kake meishiu nabo kata aashu ebaiki nemeishiu katukul. Kake ore Yesu naa eishiu ninye iltung’ana te nabo kata. Kake kairuk ajo keidimayu pee eishiu

oltung'ani nabo kata paa mikidolita oshi ake amu mikiata Enkiyang'et te mborei anaa Yesu Kristo. Neaku, mikiata sii enkidimata temborei anaa Yesu Kristo. Kake kipuo dukuya oshi inkatitin pooki tenkomono amu keidimayu pooki toki te Nkai naa teneyieu neishiunye oltung'ani naa keas ake.

Ebaiki neatai oltung'ani oata ena kishooroto pee eomonoki iltung'ana neishiunye iltung'ana toonkatitin kumok. Kake tisipu iltung'ana amu ketii iltung'ana kumok oojo keata ina kishooroto, kake meata. Kegira aaitaakuno ake. Kake ore Yesu naa keata inkishoorot pooki neaku keidim ataasa apa imbaa enking'asia.

Ore Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa keretu iyiook pee kipal ing'ok, neretu sii iyiook pee kias imbaa sidain, nikinyor ilmareita lang, nikilikioo ilomon supati, niking'iri sii. Neliki sii Bibilia iyiook ajo ketii ilng'anayio le Nkiyang'et (Ilgal. 5: 22-24).

Ore embae e uni naipirta enkibatisa e Yesu naa inchere kejo Mat. 3: 17, **“... naa ing'ora, nepuku oltoilo te shumata nejo, 'Enkerai ai ena nanyor, natishipe te ninye.’** Ore tesipata etigire Enkai ilarin kumok oleng eton eitu elotu ina rishata. Eirorie apa iloibonok lenyena kake etigire. Kake ore tina kata eiroro Enkai amu eewuo Enkerai enye ena kop naa etaa kelo ina Kerai alikioo ilomon supati oipirta enkitoria e Nkai. Nejo Enkai, **“Enkerai ai ena nanyor, natishipe te ninye.”** Netii sii ai kata nairoro Enkai. Idamumu? Eiroro Enkai ina kata pee eilep Yesu oldoinyio tenebo ilkipaareta lenyena. Neipang'aki Musa o Eliya laa ninche iloibonok apa. Nepuku oltoilo ojo, **“Enkerai ai ena nanyor, natishipe te ninye. Entoning ninye”** (Mat. 17: 1-13). Kake etushukote Musa o Eliya neing'uaa Yesu ake openy. Neaku, ore ina naa enkitanyaanyukoto te iyiook taata. Amu, eking Yesu ake openy taata. Amu, etang'amayie Enkai Yesu Kristo nejo, **“Entoning ninye.”**

Neaku, amaa, keidimayu pee eany Ilmaasai Yesu Kristo laa ninye etang'amayie Enkai? Neaku, ore te nanu teneany eiruk Ilmaasai Yesu Kristo naa entoki enking'asia. Amu, eiroro Enkai nejo, **“Entoning ninye.”**

Amaa, tinikiorie Enkai tenakata to ltoilo oing'uaa shumata nikijoki, “Toning'o ororei lai. Tang'amai Yesu Kristo amu era ninye Enkerai nanyor natishipe te ninye.” Kaa ias? **Kaata osiligi ajo ing'amumu ninye.**

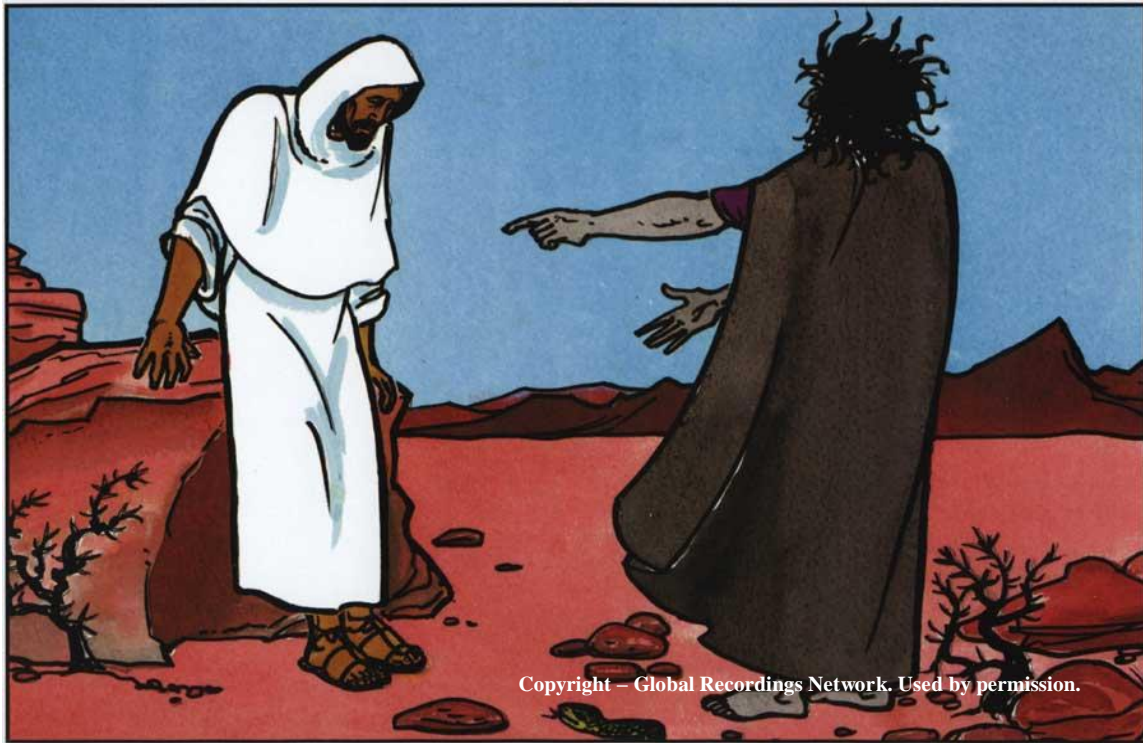
Neaku, kejo ororei le Nkai, **“Ore oloiruk Enkerai eata enkishui oo ntarasi; ore ologolong'aki Enkerai nemedol enkishui: kake keipirare ninye enkiguana e Nkai”** (Yhn. 3: 36).

Amaa, iyieuu neiguenare Enkai intae? Kaata osiligi ajo meata oltung'ani oyieuu netum enkiguana torrongo te Nkai. Neaku, matang'amai Yesu Kristo o Enkiyang'et Sinyati matusuj ninye. Matipik inyuaat, nikincho meibatisai iyiook. Mataas enayieuu Enkai matoning oltoilo lenye. Etejo ole dukuya, **“Miim inkoitai are mikibela iloudo.”** Nejo Yesu Kristo, **“Metii oltung'ani oidim aaisiaayia ilkituaak oare amu eibayu obo nenyorru olikae; aashu eibung'are obo nemenu olikae. Mindimidimi aaisiaayia Enkai o mpesai, enkai oo masaa”** (Mat. 6: 24).

Neaku, metaretu Enkai iyiook mataas enayieuu ninye. Kiyiolo aajo keyieuu Enkai nikining Yesu. Neaku, meishoo Enkai iyiook engolon pee kias ina. Metaretu Enkai iyiook pee king'amumu ororei lenye neibatisai iyiook nejing Enkiyang'et Sinyati iyiook. Enkai irorie iyiook Naa taretu iyiook matoning oltoilo lino. Nincho iyiook engolon ino pee meitanyamal iyiook iloiriruani. Neaku, taretu iyiook matang'amai Enkerai ino pee metonie engoro ino iyiook. Inchoo intokitin pooki naaishu meisisa enkarna ino. Metamana engolon enkirrita e Yesu Kristo inkang'itie pooki. Metimiri engolon pooki torrongo oloirirua tene wueji, paa ore ororei lino neng'amumu pooki ng'ai. Enkai aomon pee intawang inkonyek ooltung'ana pooki tene wueji pee etum aatayiolo ilo siligi le Yesu Kristo. Meirriu Enkai ilmalaika lenyena metorrippo ena kop.

## **17. Etetemaki Yesu – (Mat. 4: 1-11; Marko 1: 12, 13; Luka 4: 1-13).**

Etejo apa ole dukuya, **“Melej oloing'oni olikai.”**<sup>30</sup> Amu, ore pee eara naa keng'as aatema aayiolouno ilosekin pee etumoki aatarata etayiolounote ilosekin. Neaku, ore sii ninye sheitani netiu anaa oloing'oni oarare iloing'ok le Kristo. Neaku, lasima pee kiyiolou ilosekin lenyena pee menang'aa iyiook.



Ore tena kisoma nayieu nikisom enaipirta intemat e Yesu pee etem sheitani ninye.

Matisipu lelo kererin ootii embuku e Matayo 4: 1-11. Ore embae naiteru naa ketii olkereri le dukuya pee ejo, **“Ore ina kata neilepie Enkiyang’et Sinyati Yesu arik ong’ata metetema sheitani.”** Ainyioo pee etoriko Enkiyang’et Sinyati Yesu ong’ata metetema sheitani? Ainyioo paa lasima pee etetemaki Yesu? Ore ewalata naa inchere lasima pee etetemaki pee eyiolou intemat ang. Lasima pee etetemaki sii te dukuya esiai enye pee eyiolouni aajo Enkai ake esuj ninye. Ore ai walata naa kenare netemi pee etum engolon Enkiyang’et Sinyati pee eas esiai enye. Amu, ore pee ebik nena olong’i ti ong’ata eomonito Enkai netum engolon oleng. Naa ore enkomono naijo ina naa enkoitoi sidai oleng pee kitum sii iyiook engolon.

Ekipuo dukuya aisom 4: 2-4 pee kisipu aajo keramat Enkai iyiook anaake. Ebaiki apa naa keidim Yesu aibelekenya isoitok metaa endaa anaa inkiri, arashu olgali. Kake eitu eas ina hoo neata esumash oleng. Amaa apa matejo tenaa keibelekenya Yesu isoitok aittaa endaa, ainyioo paa entoki torrongo te ninye?

Eitorrono amu etiu anaa kegira ajoki ninye sheitani, “Mikiramata Enkai iyie, neaku imbung’a enkishui ino makewan. Taasa inaaba anaa iniyieu makewan.” Ebaiki naa kejoki sheitani shomo tupurrisho anaa shomo inkonyai endaa anaa shomo ai kop inyang’u intokitin nilotu aasie biashara nemeishoruno (magendo) amu mikiramata Enkai. Aashu ebaiki niun olkumpau te mukunta ino nimir amu ijo mikiramata iyie Enkai. Neaku, nijo isuj enkoitoi naar osesen loltung’ani pee itum dupoto (faida) pee iramat olmarei lino. Kejo Endung’et e Rashe, **“Ore imasaa naatumu tenkoitoi torrongo nemeeta dupoto kake aikilaku esupatisho aitung’uaa keeya”** (10: 2). Neaku, meidimayu apa pee eibelekeny Yesu isoitok metaa endaa amu keyiolo ajo keramatita Enkai iltung’ana. Amu, etejo Yesu, **“Meishuyie oltung’ani emukate ake, kake eishuyie pooki rorei opukunye enkutuk e Nkai”** (Mat. 4: 4).

Tadamu inchere keatai enkishui kat are: enkishui osesen o enkishui oltau. Neaku ore pee inya emukate ake nitum enkishui osesen ake nimitum enkishui oltau. Kake ore enkishui oltau naa ninye naata tipat alang enkishui osesen. Kejo embuku oo Ndung’eta e Rashe to rorei le Nkai, **“Isiliga Olaitoriani to ltau lino pooki nimipik osiligi le ng’eno ino metaa ninye likirikoo”** (Ndung. 3: 5). Neaku, maisiliga Olaitoriani too ltauja lang pooki nimikipik osiligi dupoto osesen ake. Amu, keramat Enkai iyiook.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta Mat. 4: 5-7. Menare nikiotiki aas inkiasin naatem Enkai. Neaku, mikitem Enkai aas imbaa naijo kuna: inchere tinidol enkaji nimanya ajo etaa keurori nijo maitobir amu kaarrip

Enkai. Mesidai ina. Naa kagira aimaki enkaji ino natii ena kop o enkishui ino. Amu, mesidai sii tinimintobir enkishui ino. Amu, etarruoyie tenkaraki ng'ok naa kelotu enkiguena. Aashu ore ai kitanyaanyukoto naa tinidol olng'atuny oinosisho te nkoitoi nijo maiwuang amu kemitiki Enkai aanya. Mesidai ina. Arashu tinias ing'ok niotiki nijo kaapaliki Enkai. Mesidai ina amu Enkai itemita. Anaa, ebaiki nijo kayam ai kitok ata tiniyiolo ajo mesidai, kake ias ake. Nijo kaapalaki Enkai. Kake mesidai ina amu igira atem Enkai.

Neaku, kiiruk inchere ketii Enkai tenebo o iyiook. Neaku, mme lasima pee kias imbaa nemeishiakino emodai pee kiyiolou ajo ketii Enkai tenebo o iyiook.

Neaku, itodua nena temat pokira are naatetemieki Yesu naatejo ninye, a'a. Neaku, lasima pee kitum sii iyiook aajo a'a too ntokitin nemeishiakino iyiook.

Ore ai bae nasuju ina naa inchere kenare nikisis Enkai ake mme intokitin naatii ena kop (Mat. 4: 8-11). Etiaka sheitani Yesu kaaisho iyie intokitin naatii ena kop. Kake eitu eliki ninye sheitani imbaa pooki naata tipat. Eisudoyie. Matisipu kuna baa naaisudoyie sheitani. Mme ene sheitani ena kop kake ene Nkai amu ninye naitobira. Nemeata intokitin naatii ena kop dupoto nabik intarasi. Keye oltung'ani neing'uaa kuna tokitin pooki ena kop. Eitu sii eliki Yesu ajoki meata osesen tipat alang enkishui oltau. Neaku, kenyor sheitani oleng teneliki iyiook esipata nang'or. Keliki sheitani iyiook imbaa sidain naaipirta ng'ok kake meliki iyiook enkitamioto nikitum. Maiteng'ena ate te kuna temat e sheitani. Kejo Bibilia, ***“Ekiyiolo losekin le Sheitani nimikiyieu neidimu iyiook”*** (11 Ilkor. 2: 11). Kejo sii ororei le Nkai, ***“Enterretenata entashololoto. Amu, emanimanaa olmang'atinta linyi, sheitani, anaa olng'atuny, oikurrukurr eing'oru olonya. Erisha ninye te nkirukoto nauno iyiololo aajo osina laaijo ele eimaitie ilalashera linyi te nkop pookin”*** (1 Pet. 5: 8,9). Neaku, matadamu aajo keyieu sheitani nemir iyiook naa keata olbene obore ilosekin.

Entadamu sii enatejo ororei le Nkai inchere, ***“Keishari enkop, o ng'uarat enyena; kake ore ilo ooas enayieu Enkai nebik intarasi”*** (1 Yhn. 2:17).

Ore ai bae emiet naa inchere keisho iyiook Enkai enkilejilejata o engolon Enkiyang'et Sinyati tinikimir intemat ang (4: 11; Luka 4: 14). Ekeilejilej iyiook. Neaku, matomitiki sheitani erishata tiatua enkishui ang.

Matisipu aajo etaasishore Yesu ororei le Nkai pee emir sheitani, metaa etipika esipata te rishata emonkoi. Etejo Yesu, ***“Tintonini to rorei lai nirara ilooiteng'eni laainei oosipa; naa iyiolouu esipata; nelaku intae esipata”*** (Yhn. 8: 31). Neaku, tinikimbung esipata nikitum elakunoto tiatua ilosekin le sheitani.

Neaku, entadamu aajo keramatita Enkai iyiook, nemenare nikias inkiasin naotiki aatem Enkai. Kenare sii nikisis Enkai ake mme intokitin naati ena kop. Matayiolo sii aajo ketem sheitani iyiook kake ore pee kisilig Enkai nikiany sheitani naa ekitum engolon o emayianata Enkai.

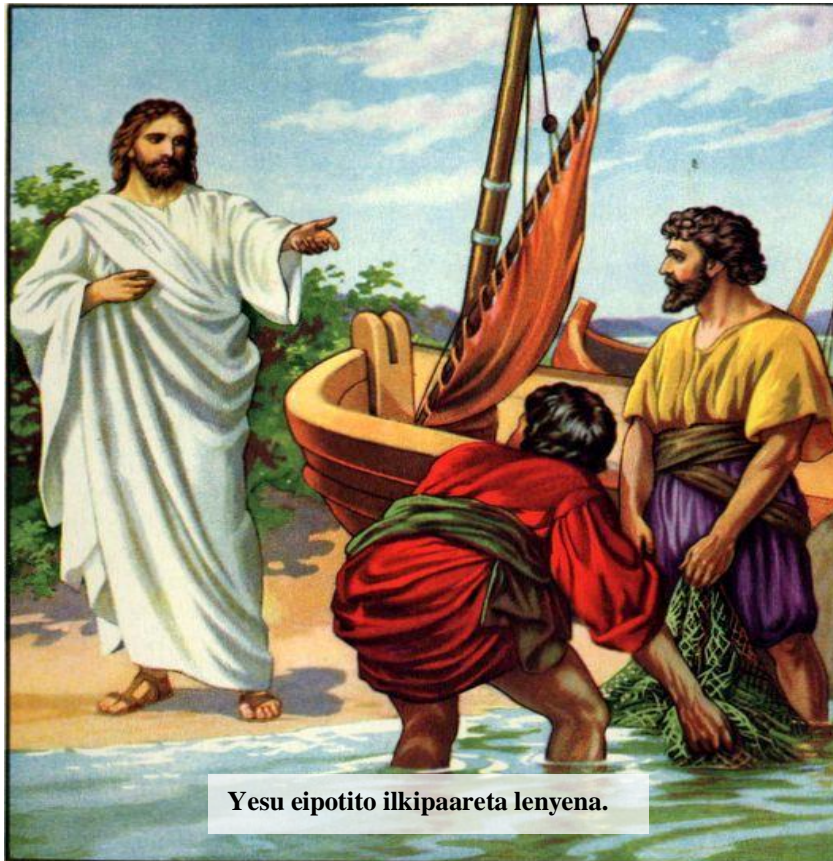
Neaku, ebaiki ore taata naa ekigira sheitani atem iyie pee miruk Enkai nimirridu nimikimbatisai pee mitum enkishui nemeish. Neaku, mincho sheitani erishata tiatua oltau lino amu ore sheitani naa olarani. Naa olalejani sii ninye. Matusuj enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu pee kimir sheitani.

Metaretu Enkai iyiook pee kiyiolou aajo keramatita Enkai iyiook anaake. Matonyok sii pee mikitem Enkai toonkoitoi nemeishiakino. Metaretu Enkai iyiook pee mikisilig intokitin naatii ena kop. Matisipu enikinko pee kisikong sheitani anaa enataasa Yesu aasishore ororei le Nkai. Nikiomon sii Enkai pee kiyiolou ilosekin le sheitani. Nikining ororei le Nkai tooltauja lang pooki.

**18. Enkiterunoto esiai e Yesu o Ikpaareta lenyena - (Mat. 4: 18-22; Marko 1: 16-20; Luka 5: 2-11; Yhn. 1: 35-42).**

Ore ena kisoma naa keipirta ening'oto o esujata e Yesu. Iyiololo aajo kindipa enkisoma naipirta intemat e Yesu. Ore pee eidipi aatetem nelu alikioo ilomon oopirta enkitoria Enkai. Neipot ilkpaareta lenyena nesuj ninche ninye.





Yesu eipotito ilkipaareta lenyena.

Neaku, kesipa embae etipat oleng inchere iyiolouu tipat tinisujusuju Yesu amu eitodol iyiook Yesu enikinko tinikibik anaa enayieu Enkai nikituu iyiook.

Ore te mbuku e Matayo ematua e ong'uan olkereri le tomon oisiet metabaiki tikitam oare kidol Yesu eipotito ilkipaareta lenyena le dukuya.

Neaku, tisipu kulo kererin te Mat. 4: 18-20. Ore entoki nabo nayieu nikidol tene naa inchere ore kulo tung'ana, etoning'o Yesu. Etung'uaite pooki naata pee esuj ninye. Eitu eitayu inkitolonyat. Etusuja ake ninche ninye.

Ore te mbuku e Matayo ematua e naudo olkereri le naudo ekitum enkatini e Yesu eipotito likai tung'ani metaa olkipaaret lenye oji Lawi. Isoma kulo kererin.

Kintoki ake aadol tene oltung'ani oning'isho. Etung'uaie ele tung'ani esiai enye nesuj Yesu. Kegol oleng te iyie o te nanu pee kining'isho. Kintayu inkitolonyat kumok nemeisho iyiook mairuko Yesu aashu kisuj ninye. Kijo kegol oleng pee kisuj Yesu. Kidamu aajo ebaiki niking'uaa intokitin kumok. Kiure inchere ebaiki nikinturraa inchuneti ang tiatua olkuak lo Lmaasai. Kiure inchere ebaiki nekueniyie iyiook iltung'ana. Aashu ebaiki nikijo kitamorutua oleng. Nikijo kitobiko oleng to rrekie obo neaku meidimayu pee kimbelekenya katakul. Aashu ebaiki nikijo mikiindim aatung'uai eloloito, aashu empurrorre.

Kake eipotito iyiook Yesu pee kiaku iltung'ana ooning'isho. Kenare nikisuj ninye nikincho ninye meidipa kulie nyamalaritin.

Eatai ai toki nanare nikidamu naipirta enkipototo e Yesu e kulo tung'ana. Ore enkata nataasate kuna, naa keata tipat oleng. Etijing'a apa Ilroma enkanasa e Yerusalem neibung ninche aitore katukul. Ore apa Yerusalem naa ninye enkanasa sinyati ooltung'ana le Nkai loo Israeli.

Neaku, etagorote iltung'ana loo Israeli oleng amu ore kulo tung'ana naa iltung'ana ooling'uaa ai kop neitu eiruk Enkai, neetuo ainyial enkanasa enye nemeisho Israeli eaku olosho anaa enayieu apa.

Ore iltung'ana loo Israeli naa kegira apa aanyu Olaitajeunoni. Kelotu ninye near Ilroma neitoki aatum olosho lenye Israeli.

Ore apa iltung'ana oipoto Yesu naa Israeli. Neaku kegira apa sii ninche aanyu Olaitajeunoni.

Ore pee edol ninche engolon e Yesu o ng'eno enye kitok nedamu nejo ebaiki naa ele olaitajeunoni.

Etadamutua inchere tenesuj ninche ninye neaku iltung'ana le tipat oleng te nkitoria enye teina nashet te Yerusalem.

Neaku keyieu apa inchuneti, engolon, o enkisisa maate. Ore pee eipot Yesu ninche, nepuo nabo kata amu kedamu apa aajo ebaiki netum dupoto (faida) sapuk.

Amaa, kenyaanyuk o te yie? Ebaiki nijo itum enkitoo sapuk, enchunet, o engolon?

Aashu ebaiki nijo itum esiai, aashu iropiyiani too lmusheni o te kanisa. Aashu ebaiki ake ninyor tinikimpoti aajo Olairukoni amu ijo ekianyituni oleng. Idamu nijo ninye olmonekie le maendeleo neaku lasima pee iaku Olairukoni. Aashu ebaiki nijo tinimira Olairukoni nejo iltung'ana eitu isoma.

Aashu ebaiki nijo iaku Olairukoni pee iaku tenebo enchula o Lairukok nitum inkishoorot, ooropiyiani too lairukok.

Ore kuna pooki nemeishiakino tinidamu pee iaku Olairukoni le Yesu tenkaraki nena baa.

Kenare nisuj Yesu amu ninye Olaitoriani le nkop pooki naa ninye ake likindim aishoo enkishon. Nitum osiligi, empalakinoto oong'ok, enchula, eseriani tiatua oltau lino, nitum enkipirta te nkishui ino.

Kake ore inkulie tokitin naaipirta inchuneti naa, mikincho Enkai osiligi le kuna tokitin pooki tiniaku Olairukoni.

Etejo ninye Yesu te siadi te mbuku e Matayo ematua e tomon oile olkereri le tikitam ong'uan, "***Te neyieu iltung'ani naasuj nanu, nchoo metanya inaayieu oltau lenye, nedumu osalaba lenye naasuju nanu.***" Ore kuna tokitin pooki nikisilig pee kitum inchuneti tenchoto ang maate, naa kenare nikiany ninche.

Kenare nikiaku iltung'ana ooyieu nesuj Yesu ata tenegol aikaja. Eishoo iyiook Yesu osiligi le nkishon, osotua, osiligi o enyorrata, o empalakinoto oong'ok kake meisho iyiook osiligi lo ntokitin kumok tena kop.

Neaku kaa atejo? Ene dukuya, ore ening'oto naa keata tipat oleng. Eipotito iyiook Yesu matusuj ninye nikias enajo. Menare nikintayu inkitolonyat kumok nemeisho iyiook matusuj ninye. Etejo ninye entusujuaki ata te negol nabaa. Neaku, ore pooki niyiolo nikigira Yesu ajoki pee ias naa kenarikino pee ias.

Ore eniare, inturrai nena baa torrok o nkitolonyat pooki nisuj Yesu. Etejo Yesu tanya inayieu oltau lino nikisuj nanu. Midamu nijo itum intokitin kumok tiniaku olasujani le Yesu.

Tusuja Yesu amu aikincho ninye iyie enkishon osotua, empalakinoto, oo ng'ok, osiligi, enyorrata, engolon, olmarei ng'ejuk.

Ebaiki netii kulie kitolonyat torrok niyieu niaasishore pee misuj Yesu. Tenera entoki nara tanya nisuj ninye amu eikindim aishoo iyie enkishon oo ntarasi, osotua o enchipai .

Neaku, tang'amu Yesu nirridu nikimbatisai nilo dukuya aisilig ninye tenkishui ino pooki nisuj enkoitoi enye amu itum emayianata te Nkai.

Papa lang otii keper taretu iyiook mataa iltung'ana ooning'isho. Taretu iyiook mataas nena pooki nijoki iyiook entaas. Taretu iyiook pee mikintayu inkitolonyat nimikisujie Yesu. Taretu sii iyiook papa pee kinturraa inkitolonyat o monko nimikisujie Yesu. Nikinyorru ninye too nkoitoi naasipa.

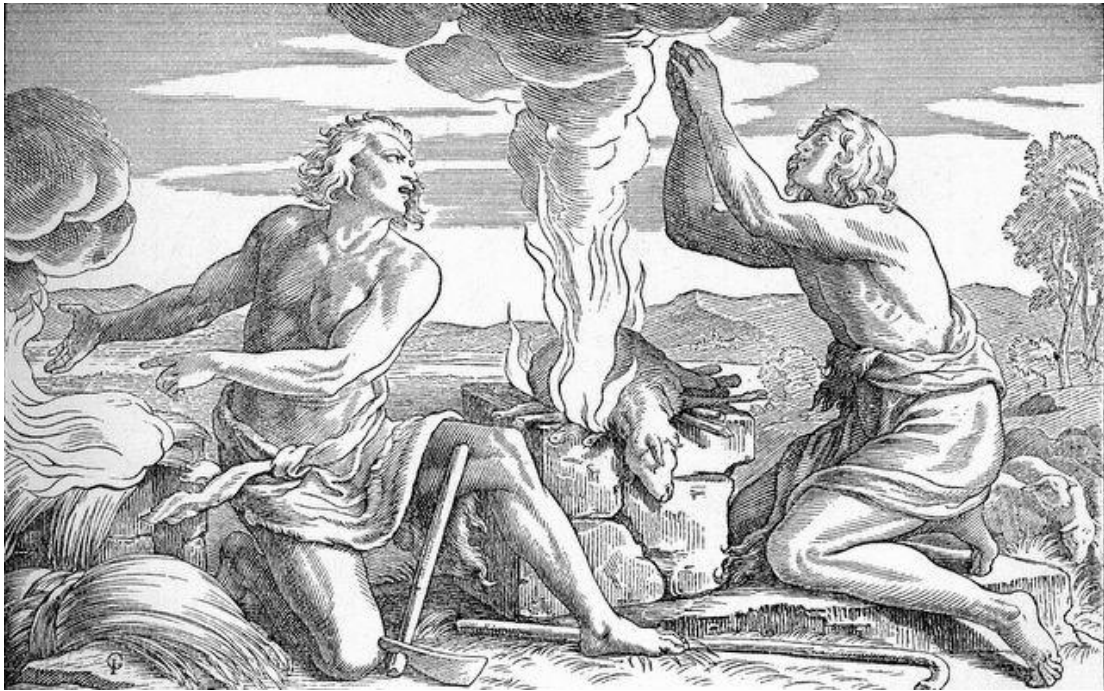
Esiai e Yesu pee eiteng'en iltung'ana neishiunye imueyiaritin oo mpukunoto pooki (Mat. 4: 23-25; Luka 4: 14-30).

Keiteng'en Yesu iltung'ana nelikioo ilomon supati neishiunye sii iltung'ana tengolon Enkai. Neaku, keliki iltung'ana enaipirta Enkai o enkoitoi enye kake kedamu sii iyieunot osesen. Ore taata kiliki iltung'ana ilomon supati nikiomonoki sii ninche. Ore pee kiata enkidimata nikiretu sii ninche too nkolati enye.

Mikiata engolon narisio o Yesu taata kake kiomonoki iltung'ana tosiligi. Nikiretu sii iltung'ana aaya sipitali nikiretu toonkulie oitoi nikiata enkidimata.

Neitodolu sii kulo kererin aajo keata Yesu engolon sapuk oleng Enkai. Amu, ketii Enkai tenebo ninye negira aisho ninye engolon sapuk. Neaku, kenare nikiruk ninye amu Enkerai Enkai.

**19. Kain o Abel - Enk. 4: 1-24 - Etiu Abel anaa Yesu – etusuja enkoitoi Enkai – Etaara oltung’ani torrono Abel near sii iltung’ana torrok Yesu. Neye Kristo terishata ang.**



(1) Ore Kain naa etiu anaa meyanit Enkai katukul. Neyau indaiki naaing’uaa emukunta enye kake mme sii duo intokitin naata tipat oleng te ninye anaa intokitin naaisul te ninye. Kake ore Abel neyau ninye *“ilkikaunot loo ntare enyena naapir.”* Neaku, meshipa Enkai tenkaraki olasar le Kain neshipa tenkaraki olasar le Abel.

(2) Kajo ore tenkaraki olom etaara Kain Abel (4: 6). Neaku, etijing’a iloikop enkop. Kajo keata sii Kain olwuasa amu ore pee eliki Enkai ninye entioto enye neitu eirridu, kake eishoo inkitolonyat aishiraki Enkai ajo eisapuk enkitamioto ai. (4: 13). Anaata eirridua neomon empalakinoto oong’ok. Kake eitu eas ina. Etiu anaa Saulo pee egil enkitanapata Enkai amu eishoo enkitolonyata neitu eirridu (1 Sam. 13: 1-14). Kake kepaasha o Daudi amu ore pee eas ninye eng’oki neirrahi neirridu ninye (2 Sam. 11-12: 14 eisulaki te 12: 13). Neaku keikash tinikimbalunyie aajo kira ilaing’okok nikirridu alang tinikinchoru inkitolonyat nikiripaa.



(3) Ore enkitanyaanyukoto sidai naipirta ina bae naa ketumi tembuku e Luka 18: 9-14. Keata oltung'ani obo olwuasa neata likai emborron. Nerrep Yesu ilo tung'ani oata emborron ajo ninye oata esupatisho. Neaku, keikash tinikirridu temborron neibatisai iyiook. Ore apa meyieu sii Ifarisayo enkibatisa tenkaraki olwuasa (Luka 7: 29, 30). Kake ore iltung'ana oata emborron neng'amu enkibatisa toltauja sidain.

(4) Etaara iltung'ana torrok Yesu Kristo anaa enataara Kain Abel (Iasat 2: 23).

(5) Neye Yesu terishata ang (Iroma 3: 25, 26; 4: 25; 5: 6-8; 2 Ilkor. 5: 21; 1 Petero 3: 18).

(6) Neaku, kenare nikishukokino Enkai – (2 Ilkorintio 5: 20, 21; Iasat 3: 19).

**20. Noa Oloirrag le nkare - Enkarrueisho o ltung'ani** -- Enkiterunoto Imatuan 6- 9 – Enkarruoisho o ltung'ana, Enkirukoto naning'isho, Ewalata: Ore enjeunoto e Noa te safina naa etiu anaa enjeunoto tiatua Yesu tenkaraki enkirukoto o enkibatisa - (Ilheb. 11: 7; Enjeunoto tiatua Yesu - 1 Pet. 3:20, 21).







Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.



**Noa tenebo olmarei lenye egira aapuku te safina.**

(1) Keasita iltung'ana imbaa torrok ake nemeata indamunot sidain kake ketii atua enkarruoisho oleng tenguton (Enk. 6: 5). Kake ketii obo supat naa Noa ilo (6: 9). Ore ina naa keutu ajo keshal oltung'ani neasita ing'ok kake keidimayu pee egelu enkoitoi sidai aashu enkoitoi torriono (6: 12). Ore iltung'ana kumok apa tina rishata e Noa netegelutua enkoitoi torriono kake etegelua Noa enkoitoi sidai (Ing'orai sii Yoshua 24: 15; Enkig. 30: 19; Yohana 7: 17; Ndung. 16: 16; 8: 10, 11).

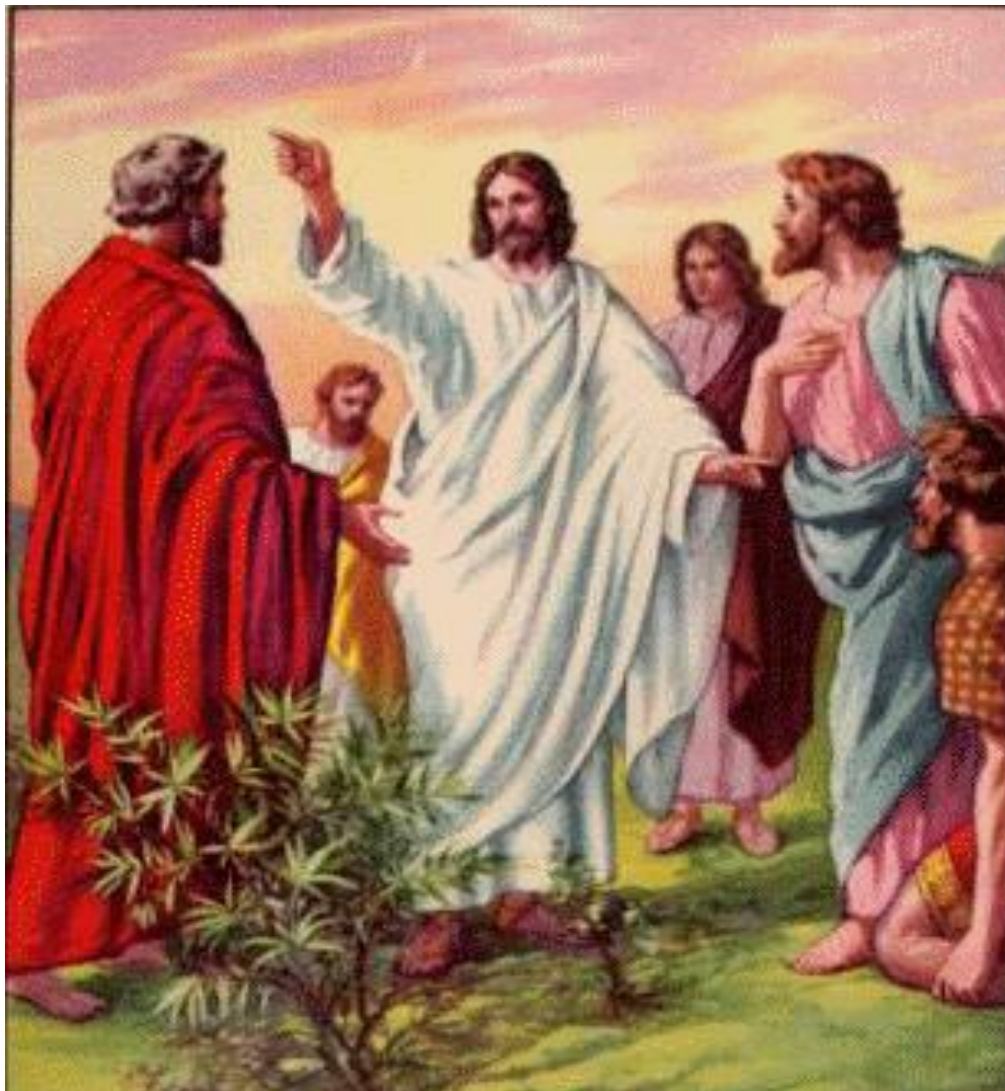
(2) Nejo Enkai kemut iltung'ana pooki tenkaraki enkarruoisho enye (6: 13). Keutu ina inchere ketii enkitamioto nalotu tenkaraki ing'ok. Netii enkoitoi nabo pee kilany ina kitamioto inchere pee kiruk Enkai nikisuj enkoitoi enye alang enkoitoi ang nikisuj enkitanyaanyukoto e Noa.

(3) Etusuja Noa enaitanapa Enkai ninye neshet Esafina pee meya enkare ninye olmarei lenye. Nejing Noa olmarei lenye esafina aanyu enchan. Nelotu enchan sapuk, kake eitajeuo Enkai ninche (6: 14, 22; 7:1,5,7,10-12; 23; 8: 1). Keutu ina inchere keata Noa enkirukoto neata sii enkanyit, amu etaasa pooki anaa enaitanapa Enkai ninye pee eas. Neaku, keibala ajo keibung'akino enkirukoto o ening'oto. Ore te sipata ore enkirukoto nasipa naa enkirukoto naning'isho. Neaku, keimu esupatisho nasipa enkirukoto naning'isho (Ilheb. 11: 7).

(4) 1 Petero 3: 18-22 – Ore ina are nataara iltung'ana kumok tenkata e Noa etaa entoki sidai te Noa olmarei lenye. Etaa enjeunoto enye. Kake kesipa inchere Enkai naitajeuo ninche, mme enkare ake amu Enkai natorripo ninche etii enkare te safina. Kejo Petero ore enkitabisa naa etiu te iyiook anaa

ina are apa naitajeuo Noa. Kake mme enkare enkibatisa kewon naitajeu iyiook, kake Enkai naasisho tiatua enkibatisa. Keasishore Enkai tenkoitoi enkibatisa pee eitajeu iyiook te ngolon enye te mpiunoto e Yesu. Ore pee eimaki Petero enkibatisa naa keyiolo ajo lasima pee etii enkirukoto o enkirridunoto amu ninye otejo neijia toolkulikae kererin (Iasat 2: 38, 3: 19; 10: 43). Neyiolo sii Petero ajo ore olkitamanyunoto enjeunoto ang naa osarge le Yesu (1 Petero 1: 18, 19).

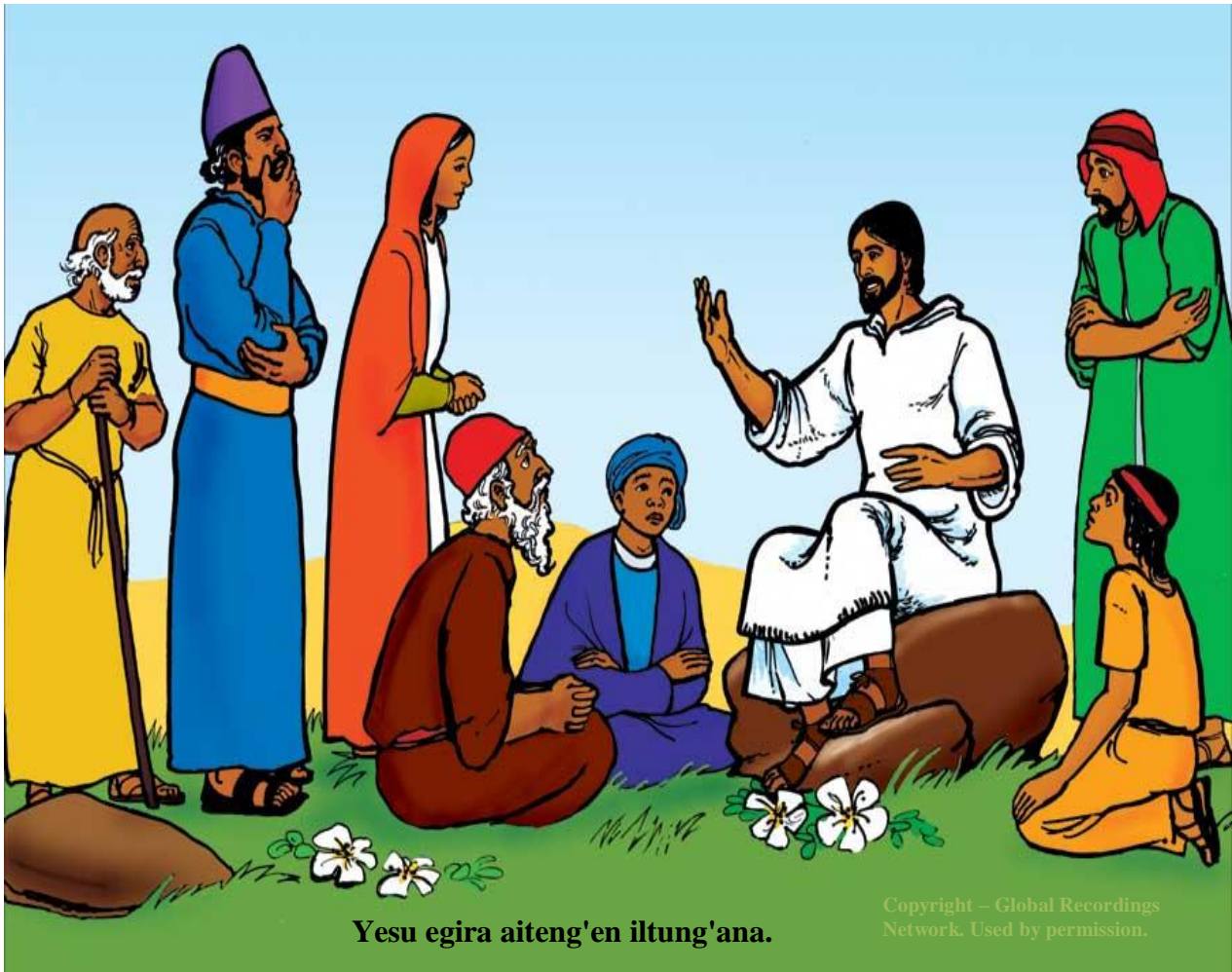
**21. Elikioroto ororei le Nkai - Enkipaaroto kitok** – Ing'orai enkardasi e 15-16 pee itum ina kisoma.



**22. Kulo oomayiana te Nkai** – Matayo 5: 1-12, inchere empukunoto oltung'ani ojung enkitoria e keper, inchere empukunoto oltung'ani ong'amaa imbaa e Yesu nesuj (Mat. 5: 1-9).

Tang'asa isoma kulo kererin. Kakua aisinak egira ele kereri aimaki (Olkereri 3)? Ilaisinak ootaa ilaisinak tenkaraki inyamalaritin ena kop. Amu ore pee itum inyamalaritin kumok oleng ninteru aning enchalan ino kimbulaa. Kake etejo ninye Enkai ore iltung'ana laaijo lelo naa ketum emayianata teneisilig Enkai. Neaku ore tenkaraki osiligi naa itum ake enchipai tiatua oltau lino ata hoo tiniata inyamalaritin kumok. Metaa, ketum emayianata ata olaisinani teneisilig Enkai.





Keatai sii ilaisinak ootaa ilaisinak loo Itauja inchere meata ninche engolon tiatua ate ata hoo tenaa karsisi enabaa. Amu etayioloito aajo meata tipat imali tenemetii enkirukoto.

Maisoma enkatini naipirta olasotoni le kodi Luka 18: 9-14. Kajo nanu olkarsis ilo asotoni amu kesotu oshi kodi naa ore oshi ketum sii iropiyiani kumok. Kake ata era ninye olkarsis eton ake eata oltau sidai. Etaa olaisinani to Itau.

Neaku mataa ilaisinak loo Itauja ata hoo tinikiata imali kumok amu kitayioloito aajo meret iyiook imali tenkiting'oto.

Ore oltau sidai naa kening ororei le Nkai neng'amu. Neiturraa olwuasa katukul. Neaku matejo tining ele rorei laagira aliki nitum emayanata Enkai.

Neaku matotiu anaa ilo aing'okoni. Matejo pooki kira ilaing'okok, Matang'amai ororei le Nkai temberron.

Kejo ororei le Nkai inchere, "*Entadou ate te dukuya Olaitoriani, pee eilepie ninye intae*" (Yakobo 4:10).

Neaku, Entadamu aajo kenyor Enkai oltau obor otayiolo ajo meidim ataasa hoo entoki nabo tenemetii Enkai. Kejo Yesu kewon inchere, "*...amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi ntae aataas toki*" (Yohana 15:5).

Neaku, ore ilaisinak too Itauja naa meata olwuasa tukul netayioloito aajo meidim aataas toki oopeny. Nening'ito enchalan enye. Meata enatiu te ninche tenera iltung'ana le tipat tena kop amu era ninche ilaisinak too Itauja neaku megira adamu imali ena kop.

Neyiolo sii aajo meidim aaisiliga imali enye tukul. Netayioloito sii aajo meidim aaisiliga ata embiotisho enye. Amu ebaiki nera biot taata kake keye taisere.

Keyiolo sii aajo meidim aaisiliga esupatisho enye amu meata oltung'ani lemeata ng'ok.

Kayieu naikilikuan iyie kuna kikilikuanat:

-- Amaa, kaa oshi ijo te nkipirta enkewon ino? Ebaiki nijo, kara supat kayiolo imbaa kumok, naata engolon oleng, nara ng'en oleng, nagol sii. Aashu ebaiki nijo, kashal, nara olaasani loo ng'ok, nemayiolu imbaa kumok, nayieu Enkai toltau lai pooki - Naa kaa oitoi eisidai?

-- Kaji inko pee idol enkitoria Enkai?

\*\* Amaa indim aigarakinoyu esupatisho ino?

\*\* Paa maa indim aigarakinoyu olosho lino?

\*\* Indim aigarakinoyu eng'eno ino?

Neaku tiniyieu niaku olaisinani to ltau nias kuna: Tang'amai ororei le Nkai. Nikimbatisai, ning'or Yesu oleng amu kebor oleng naa enkitanyaanyukoto ang. Niomon oleng pee mitum olwuasa niborru.

Metamayiana intae Enkai pee iakuku ilaisinak loo ltauja pee ijung'ujung'u enkitoria Enkai.

Metamayiana Enkai ilooishir neisho enkilejilejata.

Metamayiana Enkai iloobor pee ejung enkop.

**Matayo 5:4** Kainyioo tipat naata ele kereri? Keishir enaipirta nyoo? Keishir enaipirta ing'ok enyena. Keyiolo aajo keata ng'ok naa keishir. Ore ing'ok te Nkai naa kelang iasat ake. Maisoma Mat. 5: 27-30. Neaku ata tining'uar ai kitok neme enino naa eng'oki. Neaku ore ng'ok naa kegut oleng kebaiki oltau o ndamunot. Neaku kiyiolo aajo kiata pooki ng'ok. Neaku kenare nikin chir tenkaraki ing'ok ang.

Eishira apa oltung'ani oji Daudi, nejo, **"Ing'urrieki Enkai ai te nkaraki enyorrata ino nemeiting o tenkaraki enanai enkoshoke ino tujuto ing'ok aainei intukuoi intorrok pooki"** (Olk. 51:1-2). Neaku eisidai ina omono.

Ebaiki neitu aikata in chir tenkaraki ing'ok inono amu eitu iyiolou ajo iata ing'ok. Kake itayiolo taata. Kejo ororei le Nkai, **"... etaasa pooki ng'ok neitong'oro enkitoo e Nkai"** (Iroma 3:23).

Neaku ebaiki niloito dukuya te ramatare ino, o siruai, o toosaitin inono ninyok oleng kake migira adamu ajo kenare nin chir tenkaraki ng'ok inono. Maisoma Matayo 24: 36-41 (isoma) Neaku, matayiolo aajo kiata pooki ng'ok. Maishira, matoomon Enkai, matang'amai ilomon le Yesu Kristo pee meinepu iyiook eitu kirretena.

Kejo endung'et erashe, **"Ore pooki oitoi te tung'ani naa eisidai too nkonyek enyena, kake Olaitoriani ninye oineneng' oltau"** (Ndung. 21;2). Etejo ororei le Nkai **"Esinanuoto, nin chirishiri, niyietutu aashir. Enchoo enkuenia inyi metawalayu aaku enkishirata neaku eng'ida inyi enkimuntut. Entadou ate te dukuya Olaitoriani, pee eilepie ninye intae"** (Yakobo 4: 9,10). Naa mme torrono tinikuenini kake ore pee ikuenini ninguranana ninyianya isiruai kumok kake midamumu katukul ng'ok niatata, nianyianya ining'ining'i ororei le Nkai, naa eitorrono.

Ore ai tipat ele kereri naa in chere: Kenare nikin chir tenkaraki ng'ok e kulikai tung'ana sii. Kiomonoki ilkulikae tung'ana pee epal ng'ok neng'amu ororei le Nkai. Ekiomon enaipirta intorrok pooki naatii ena kop. Ekiomon sii pee emiri sheitani.

Kejo sii ele kereri, **"... amu ninche eilejileji."** Ore kulo tung'ana le mme lairukok naa ore pee eishir neibalunye ng'ok enye neng'amu ororei le Nkai tenkibatisa netum empalakinoto oo ng'ok netum enkilejilej e ate. Kejo embuku Enkai, **"Ore enkaraki ina, amu te nkirukoto eikenakaki iyiook isipat, kiaata iyiook eseriani te Nkai tiatua Olaitoriani lang Yesu Kristo"** (Iroma 5:1). Neliki sii iyiook Iroma 6: 1-4 enaipirta enkibatisa. Neaku, ore pee kiruk neibatisai iyiook niking'amu Yesu nikitum eseriani.

Ore pee iaku olairukoni, eton in chir tenkaraki ng'ok inono amu eton ias ng'ok. Kake iyiolu ajo kintuku osarge le Yesu ing'ok inono neaku itum enkilejilejata. Ekilejilej sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati naji Olaretoni.

Emayiana ilooishir; amu ninche eilejileji. Emayiana ilooyiolu aajo keata ng'ok neishir neibalunye ninche neng'amu empiris Enkai naimu Yesu Kristo. Meishoo iyiook Enkai iltauja oobor ooishir tenkaraki ng'ok ang.

Papa otii shumata eikin chiraki iyie tenkaraki ng'ok ang ing'urrie iyiook, inchoo iyiook esipata, inchoo iyiook enjeunoto, inchoo iyiook empijan niking'amunye Enkerai ino neibatisai iyiook pee kitum enkilejilejata.

## **INKIKILIKUANAT**

Etejo Yesu, "***Emayiana ilooishir; amu ninche eilejileji.***"

- Amaa, tenejo Yesu emayiana ilooishir, kainyioo tipat naata? Kainyioo eipirta enkishirakinoto enye?
- Kaji eiko pee eilejileji ninche?
- Kaji kinko taata pee kitum empalakinoto oo ng'ok?
- Kainyioo ng'ok? Enkiasin ake anaa kainyioo?

### **Kayieu ninkilikuan kewan ino kuna kikilikuanat:**

- Amaa kaishirita ng'ok aainei aashu kaloito dukuya te nkishui ai nemadamu ajo kara olaasita ng'ok?
- Amaa kayieu enkilejilejata? Najo ee, naa kainyioo pee mang'amu olkilikuai le Yesu naaibatisai pee atum empalakinoto oo ng'ok aainei?

**Mat. 5: 5** – "***Emayiana iloobor; amu ninche oojung enkop.***" Kegira Yesu amayian lelo tung'ana ooota emborron. Kejo enkop emayiana iltung'ana oogol kake ore toonkonyek e Nkai memayiana ninche. Tena kekira oltung'ani aisilig engolon Olaitoriani neeta engolon tenkaraki ina naa esidai. Kake ore pee egira aisilig engolon enye makewan, nemesidai ina. Ore tenaipirta ilo kereri pee ejo ".amu ninche oojung enkop" naa kenyaanyuk Olkerempe le Nkai 37: 11 pee ejo, "***Kake ilo obor olo ajung enkop, neshipakino ninche ina kumoi e dupoto.***" Nejo sii tedukuya ilo kereri, "***Kake ore te nkiti rishata, nemeitoki ilo torrongo atii; ore ninye te ning'oru oleng te wueji enye metii ninye ina***" (Olk. 37: 10). Kigira aaimaki emborron naing'ua Enkai. Metaa keisho oltung'ani Enkai oltau lenye meitoria. Netiu Musa anaa ina amu kejo, "***Ore apa ilo tung'ani oji Musa naa oltung'ani obor oleng alang iltung'ana pooki ootii oriong enkop***" (Enkikena 12: 3). Kake ore pee isipu enkishui e Musa nidol sii ajo mme oltung'ani oshal amu kegol oleng ninye tiatua Olaitoriani. Neaku, ore emborron naa entoki naitutum engolon o enchalan oltung'ani. Metaa kebor kake keibala ajo keeta sii engolon Olaitoriani tiatua oltau lenye naa keidimayu pee eas imbaa nagol oleng tenebo Enkai. Ore sii emborron nemeipirta enkuretisho kake keipirta oltung'ani oyilo enchalan enye neyilo ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye egira aisho ninye engolon anaake. Naa kejung enkop inchere keaku iltung'ana ooisiligayu neas isiaitin pooki tenchipai o tiatua enkisiligata. Ore pee edol iltung'ana ina neshipakino ninye. Naa ebaiki netum sii ninye masaa tenkaraki nera oltung'ani oisiligayu. Ore sii Yesu naa oltung'ani obor oleng kake keya naa netum engoro neas imbaa naagol oleng anaa pee eye te shumata osalaba. Era ninye enkitanyaanyukoto nalulung'a naipirta ina bae (Mat. 11: 28-30).

Ore pee eimaki Mat. 5:5 "***enkop***" naa keidimayu pee egira aimaki enkop ng'ujuk najung ilairukok tenkiting'oto (Embolunoto 21: 1-8; Isaya 65: 17; Iroma 8: 22-25).

**Mat. 5: 6** – "***Emayiana iloata esumash o enkure eing'oru enayieu Enkai amu ninche eitaraposhi.***" Keibala tipat ele kereri oleng inchere ore pee eing'oru oltung'ani enkoittoi Enkai te nyuata oleng nemenauru o metaba anaa netum naa ketum ninye emayianata. Etiu anaa oltung'ani oing'oru endaa oleng neitobir emukunta neun impekun. Neramat o metaba anaa nelotu erishata enkikesare. Neraposhu amu etoinyua oleng aing'oru endaa. Ore pee eeta oltung'ani enkure keyieu enkare oleng. Neaku, kenare nikiyieu enkoittoi Enkai anaa oltung'ani oata enkure neyieu enkare. Kiyieu esupatisho tiatua enkishui ang o te nkop. King'oru enkoittoi esupatisho toonkatitin pooki (Ing'orai sii Yohana 6: 35; Olk. 42: 1, 2). Ore pee king'oru esupatisho keisho Enkai iyiook. Mikitum tenkaraki engolon ang ake kake kitum tenkaraki Enkai osalaba le Yesu.

**Matayo 5: 7** – "***Emayiana iloata olng'ur amu ninche eing'urrieki.***" Kenare nikiata olng'ur. Ore olng'ur naa tinikining enaning'ito ilkulikae. Nikidamu inyamalaritin enye te nguton o metaba anaa niking'urrie ninche. Keliki iyiook ilkulikae kererin oopirta ina anaa: Ndong'eta e Rashe 14: 21; 17:

5; Mat. 18: 33. Matadamu aajo ore ilo ng'ur naa eing'uaa oltau oata enkirukoto otang'amua sii olong'ur le Nkai. Amu, ore pee esipu oltung'ani olong'ur le Nkai nening toltau lenye ajo keyieu neing'urrie ilkulikae. Tisipu sii kulo kererin: Mat. 9: 13, 27; 12: 7; 15: 22; 17: 15; 20: 30, 31; 23: 23; Luka 10: 25-37; Mika 6: 8.

**Mat. 5: 8 – “Emayiana ilooitukuo iltauja; amu ninche oodol Enkai.”** Ore oltung'ani oata imbaa torrok tiatua oltau lenye nememayiana. Etiu anaa keeta indamunot are tiatua oltau lenye. Ore oltung'ani oata oltau sidai nemeeta olosek tiatua enkipankata enye. Kelimu esipata. Nejur kewon eton eitu eas imbaa enyena pee esipu ajo keeta oltau sidai. Tisipu sii kulo kererin: Ndung. 20: 9; 22: 11; 24: 3-6; 73: 1; Yer. 17: 9; Olk. 51: 10. Kedol ilo tung'ani Enkai metaa kedol imbaa Enkai. Nedamu Enkai. Nedol Enkai tiatua ilkulikae. Etiu anaa enajo Paulo te Tito 1: 15, **“Ore to supat naa eisidain ntokitin pooki kake ore te ilo torrono o too lemeiruk meetae entoki sidai. Eidurukieki eng'eno enye o ltoiloishi loo ltauja lenye.”** Tisipu sii kulo kererin: Olk. 119: 9; Ndung. 15: 26; 20: 9; 2 Ilkor. 7: 1; Ilfilipi 4: 8; 1 Tim. 5: 22; 2 Tim. 2: 22; 1 Yohana 3: 3. Ore enanare nikias pee kirrip iltauja lang naa kenare nikimbung ororei le Nkai tiatua iltauja lang. Nikimbung sii indamunot ang anaa enajo 2 Ilkor. 10: 5. Nikiomon anaake pee meesek shetani iyiook (1 Pet. 5: 8, 9; Yakobo 4:7; Efeso 6: 10-20). Nikimbung sii elong'o e nkirukoto anaa enalimu Paulo te Efeso 6: 16. Nikisilig osarge le Yesu too ltauja lang kigira aaibalunye ng'ok ang (1 Yohana 1: 9).

**Mat. 5: 9 – “Emayiana lelo ooitayu osotua; amu ninche eji inkera e Nkai.”**

Eisidai osotua oleng. Kemayiana ilo tung'ani oing'oru enkoitoi pee eitayu osotua tenaa keeta ninye enyamali aashu tenedol ilkulikai oata enyamali. Kake keas teng'eno nagut oleng amu ore inkulie katitin melelek pee epuku osotua. Ore embae naata tipat oleng naa tinikining enajo ilkulikae. Neitanap Yakobo iyiook pee kias ina, **“Inchoo pooki tung'ani metaa olosioki aning, nemesioki airo, nemesioki sii agoro”** (Yakobo 1: 19). Neomon sii pee etum eng'eno naing'uaa Enkai amu etejo sii Yakobo keishoru Enkai teneomoni (Yakobo 1: 5, 6). Neyau Yesu osotua to salaba, neaku ore pee kiyau oltung'ani atua Yesu ketum sii osotua aashu eseriani (Efeso 2: 11-22). Naa keji Yesu **“Olkitok le Seriani”** (Isaya 9: 6). Ketii embuku nalimu enkoitoi pee kintayu osotua tenguton naa keji, **“The Peacemaker”** aashu “olaitayunoni lo sotua.” Nelimu inkoitoi oong'uan nikiasishore pee kintayu osotua. Ore enedukuya, naa kinkilikuan ate ajo kaji kinko pee kisis Enkai tena nyamali (1 Ilkor. 10: 31; Ilkol. 3: 17) . Ore eniare king'as aadamu intiot ang tenchoto ang. Amu, kelelek pee king'or ilkulikai eton eitu kidamu ate (Mat. 7: 1-5; Ndung. 28: 13; Luka 19: 8; 1 Yohana 1: 8-9). Ore eneuni naa kirerioo ina bae temberron oleng (Ilgal. 6: 1) nikisuj Mat. 18: 15-20; Ndung. 19: 11; 1 Ilkor. 6: 1-8; Ilgal. 6: 1, 2; Efeso 4: 29; 2 Tim. 2: 24-26; Yakobo 5: 9. Ore eniong'uan nilo aitayu osotua nepalaki olikae olikae (Mat. 5: 24; 6: 12; 7: 12; Efeso 4: 1-3; Ilfilipi 2: 3-4; Ilkolosai 3: 13; ).<sup>31</sup>

**Mat. 5: 10-12** - Kemayiana lelo ootum inkisilisilot tenkaraki neibung'ita enkoitoi e Yesu ( 1 Petero 3: 14; Yhn 15: 18-21; Iasat 5: 41; Iroma 8: 17; 2 Ilkor. 1: 5; 1: 3-11; 12: 10; Ilfilipi 1: 29; Ilkol. 1: 24; 1 Petero 1: 6; 4: 13, 16; Mat. 23: 31,37; Iasat 7: 52; 1 Illes. 2: 14-16; Ilheb. 11: 32-40).

Neaku, maisiliga Enkai amu keretu iyiook tinikitum inyamalaritin. Tayiolo sii ajo lasima pee kitum inkisilisilot tinikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu. Neaku, ming'asia tinitum nena. Kake mataas anaa ilkipaareta le Yesu apa pee etum apa eng'ida amu **“etoduaa aajo keishiaakino ninche enkitamioto tenkaraki ina Arna** (Iasat 5: 41).

Ore sii ai bae naipirta inkisilisilot naa inchere ore pee kitum nena, naa etiu anaa kigira aang'ar sii inkisilisilot naaipirta enkoitoi e Yesu apa (Ilfilipi 3: 10; Ilkol. 1: 24). Amu, ore endamunoto oltung'ani obo naa inchere keipim Enkai inkisilisilot te iyiook taata metaa megiroro esiana naje. Neaku, etiu anaa kigira aaiput ina siana tinikitum sii iyiook inkisilisilot.<sup>32</sup>

**23. Enkomono o endamunoto naaipirta Enkai**– Ilfilipi 4: 4-7; Efeso 6: 18; 1 Tim. 2: 1, 2; Isaya 26: 3; Iroma 12: 12; Ilkol. 4: 2-4; Olk. 55: 1-23; 61: 1-4.

Ore te nanu naa enkomono naimulumul inkulie kiasin sidain pooki amu ore pee kiomon nikitum engolon naing'uaa Enkai pee kias inkulie. Ore pee kiomon nikinyorraa sii aajo ekishal. Mikiata

engolon oopeny tenemetii Enkai. Etejo Yesu, “... *amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki*” (Yhn. 15: 5). Kesipa sii enatejo Musa tenebo Israeli apa pee emir Enkai ilmang’ati lenye, “*Olaitoriani engolon ai naa osinkolio lai...*” (Ena. 15: 2). Kayiolo nanu ajo kashal oleng amu ore inkulie katitin katum indamunot kumok oleng nalau iwalat. Naning enchalan naning sii osina tiatua oltau lai anaa meekure etii osiligi pee aitoki atum eseriani tiatua oltau lai. Kake ore pee alo aomon Enkai naliki ninye imbaa pooki tiatua oltau lai naning sii ninye, naitoki atum eseriani oleng tiatua oltau lai. Natum engolon pee alo dukuya. Ore nena nyamalaritin naa ketiu anaa mme sapukin anaa enatejo apa. Amu, keiteneneng Enkai imbaa. Kajo ina pee etejo Yesu, “...*amu kelelek enchata ai oo murto naa keneneng olola lai*” (Mat. 11: 30). Kake ore pee kitem aanap imbaa oopeny naa keiroshi. Ore pee kincho Yesu ilolan pooki metaretu iyiook naa keaku keneneng. Amu etejo sii Paulo, “*Emintanyamal ate ti ae toki, kake ore te pooki toki te nkomono o te nkishoroto e nashe, enchoo Enkai matayiolo inkolati inyi neaku eseriani e Enkai nalang eyiolounoto pooki narrip iltauja linyi o ndamunot inyi tiatua Kristo Yesu*” (Ilf. 4: 6, 7). Neaku, ore pee elotu eseriani atua iltauja lang neneneng’u imbaa pooki.

Kayieu nikiimaki likae kereri pee kiyiolou ai bae naipirta enkomono. Etejo Paulo, “*Entoomon pooki kata*” (1 Iles. 5: 17; Ing’orai sii enatejo Yesu te Luka 18: 1). Kainyio tipat tenejo Paulo neijia? Keibala ajo meidimayu pee kipal isiaaitin ang pooki nikipuo aomon anaake toorishat pooki. Neaku, kajo kegira Paulo aimaki oltung’ani oata oltau le nkomono irishat pooki. Metaa ore inkatitin pooki kening’ito ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye neidimayu pee eirorie Enkai irishat pooki toltau lenye. Neomonoki sii ilkulikae irishat pooki. Neaku, ore inkatitin pooki tinidol oltung’ani oje niomonoki ninye nimayian sii. Kajo ore ina oitoi keretu iyiook pee king’urrie ilkulikai anaa enataasa Yesu. Neaku, matayiolo ina bae tenguton pee kisipu aajo ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook irishat pooki anaa olchore lang. Ore inkatitin pooki nikiyieu naa keidimayu pee kirorie ninye pee eretu iyiook aashu pee eretu ilkulikae.

Kesipa keishiakino oleng pee kipuo aakepari aomon pee kiuloki imbaa Enkai te wueji nemetii iltung’ana ooitanyamal iyiook. Kake kenare sii tinikidamu enkomono irishat pooki. Neaku, ore irishat pooki kiata oltau le nkomono. Ore pee kitii emukunta kiata oltau le nkomono. Ore pee kitii shoo kiata oltau le Nkomono. Ore pee kitii biashara kiata oltau le Nkomono. Amu, ore te sipata ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook irishat pooki, neaku ainyoo pee mikidamu pee kirorie ninye irishat pooki kiasita inkulie siaaitin. Metaa kelelek oleng pee kirorie ninye amu ekining’ito entii enye anaake.

Matisipu sii inkitanyaanyukot e Yesu amu ata hoo tenera ninye Enkerai Enkai eton elo ninye aomon Enkai anaake. Etejo Luka, “*Kake kekepari ake nelo ong’ata, aomon Enkai openy*” (Luka 5: 16). Neliki sii iyiook kulo kererin oopirta enkomono e Yesu: Mat. 14: 23; 26: 36; Marko 1: 35; 6: 46; Luka 5: 16; 6: 12; 22: 41; Yhn. 6: 15. Neaku, tenaa ketaasa Yesu ina anaata kiaas sii iyiook oleng amu ekishal oleng. Ainyoo oshi pee mikiomon anaa Yesu? Ebaiki etayiolo Yesu engolon naisho Enkai oltung’ani teneomon. Nebaiki nimikiyiolo iyiook enaipirta ina golon aashu kiyiolo too lukuny ang kake eton eitu kimbung tooltauja lang. Ing’orai sii kulo kererin oopirta enkomono: 1 Pet. 4: 7; Efeso. 3: 18; Iasat 1: 14; Enki. 4:7; Ilkol. 4: 2). Idamu ina kata apa pee eirura ilkipaareta le Yesu egira ninye aomon Enkai. Kaa etiaaka Yesu ninche? Nejoki Yesu ninche, “*Amaa ai mindimidimi hoo aaishololoto tenebo nanu esaa nabo? Enchololoto niomonono pee mijing’ijing’i intemat; esipa eyieu oltau, kake eshal osesen*” (Mat. 26: 40, 41). Neaku, etayiolo Yesu ajo ore pee kiomon nikitum engolon oleng pee kimir intemat. Kake eton eitu esipu ilkipaareta lenyena ina bae oleng tenguton. Neaku, maibung’a enkoitoi e Yesu pee kitum engolon oleng tiatua iltauja lang pee kimir intemat nikitum sii engolon pee kias esiai Olaitoriani.

Ore pee kiomon naa ekigira aaing’oru eng’eno naing’ua shumata amu ketii imbaa kumok oleng naaisudoro, kake keretu Enkai iyiook pee kijur imbaa tenguton tinikinkilikuan ninye. Kejo Ilmaasai, “*Etii olderoni emala.*” Neaku, ketii imbaa nimikidolita kake kedolita Enkai pooki toki (Yeremia 16: 17; Ilheb. 4: 13).

Kayieu naponaa enkioko nabo naipirta enkomono naa ketumi tembuku e Yakobo 4:3 pee ejo, “*Iomonunu intae nimitumutumu, amu iomonunu te nkoitoi torrongo, pee itumokiki aashang’itie too ng’uarrat o seseni linyi.*” Neaku, eisidai oleng enkomono kake ketii sii enkoitoi torrongo



tenikiomonie. Keidimayu pee kilej ate nikiomon te nkoittoi torrono tolwuasa pee kitum intokitin nemesidain aashu pee kintiship ate ake nimikidamu ilkulikai.

Ore embae nabayie naipirta enkomono naa keipirta inkisiligat naaipirta enkomono. Matadamu kuna: Eseriani (Ilfil. 4:7); engolon (Marko 9: 29); enkisulata ang te naimin (Efeso 6: 11-18); enkisulata ang too ntemat (Mat. 26: 41); keata enkomono enkidimata (Yko. 6: 16); enkishiunoto (Yko. 5: 16); Ore pee kinkilikuanu nikitum tenaa ekisujita enkoittoi Enkai o tenaa eyieunoto Enkai sii (Mat. 7: 7-11; 1 Yhn. 3: 21, 22; 1 Yhn. 5: 14, 15; Yhn. 14: 13, 14; 15: 7, 8); Keretu iyiook tinikiata enyamali (Yko. 5: 13); Kening Enkai inkomonoritin ang (2 Intepen 7: 14, 15; Emb. 8: 3; Ndung. 15: 8; Iasat 10: 31; 1 Pet. 3: 12; Olk. 34: 12-16; 6: 9; 116: 1, 2; Yko. 6: 17, 18). Ore inkulie katitin naa kejo sii Enkai a, a. Eigero oltung'ani embuku naipirta ina nejo etiaaka Enkai iltung'ana kumok te Bibilia a, a, anaa Abraham, Musa, Yosef, Daudi, Eliya, Yona, Yoab, Yesu, Petero, olaomononi, Paulo, Silas, Timoteo. (William P. Baker, *When God Says No (Inchere: Tenejo Enkai A, A.)*).

**Indamunot naaipirta Enkai** - Ketii sii kulie rishat nikipuo ewueji neliyio nikidamu Enkai anaa enataasa Isaak apa (Enk. 24: 63). Ebaiki nikintushul sii enkomono kake mme lasima. Kake ketii empukunoto oltung'ani laa lasima pee eiro amu ina oittoi easishore oshi pee eibalayu imbaa te ninye. Keimaki sii Olkerempe Le Nkai ina kias pee ejo, “...tenaadamu nanu iyie tendapash ai, naibirribir imbaa inono airragita kewarie..” (63: 6). Keimaki sii kulo kererin: Olk. 1:2; 19: 14; 39: 3; 48:9; 77:12; 104: 34; 119: 15, 23, 27, 48, 97, 99, 78, 148; 143: 5; Ore ina rishata naa keipirta erishata nining'ito ororei le Nkai oleng. Kitoni aadamisho pee kining oltoilo le Nkai tiatua iltauja lang. Kake keyieu nikirrip ate tembae nabo naipirta ina kias naa inchere pee mikipal indamunot ake nimikipik indamunot Enkai atua iltauja lang. Keimaki Yesu ina bae te Luka 11: 24-26 pee eimaki oloirrua otupukuo aing'uaa oltung'ani kake etiu anaa eitu epik ilo tung'ani imbaa sidain atua oltau lenye neshukunye ilkulikai loiriruani torrok oleng aajing ninye. Neaku, ore pee kisuj ina kias kenare nikinturraa indamunot enkop kake king'amu indamunot e Kristo naaipirta enkishui ang. Ore pee eretu iyiook ina kias pee kisuj enkoittoi Enkai naa eisidai, kake ore pee kidol aajo mikigira aaibeakenya tialo imbaa Enkai naa ebaiki nikigira aapong'ori tenkoittoi nikisujie ina kias.<sup>33</sup>

Ore inkulie katitin menyor iltung'ana ina kias. Ketii enkuretisho atua ninche amu kejo ore pee kimbalakinyie Enkai imbaa naatii iltauja lang katukul nikidamu ninye tenguton naa keidimayu pee kimbeakenya oleng. Naa keure iltung'ana ina kibeakenyata. Kake kaata osiligi ajo ore pee kipuo dukuya tengolon Enkai aajing atua entii Enkai te nkirukoto, neret ninye iyiook pee kimbeakenya. Nenare nikiomon Enkai pee eisho iyiook engolon o enkitieunoto pee kijing atua entii enye.<sup>34</sup>

Ore pee kiyieu nikias ina nenare nikinturukie irishat tiatua inkolong'i ang pee kias ina. Amu, kinyamal oshi oleng kake keyieu Enkai nikinturukie imbaa enyena. Neyieu sii nikitum ewueji sidai pee meitanyamal iyiook inkulie baa.<sup>35</sup>

Kaji kinko pee kias ina? Keliki iyiook oltung'ani obo oji Foster enkoittoi nabo. Nejo ninye eisidai tinikitum ewueji neliyio nikitoni nikinteleiki inkaik inkejek metaa keing'or indapi oo nkaik abori. Ore kiasita ina kincho Enkai inyamalaritin pooki naagira aaitanyamal iyiook aa engoro, enkuretisho, emuoiyian naje, aashu eng'uarrata. Ore pee kindip ina nikimbeakeny indapi oo nkaik metaa keing'or shumata. Ore pee kias ina kinkilikuan Enkai pee eisho iyiook empiris, enkishiunoto, aashu ewalata tina nyamali naje.<sup>36</sup> Naa keidimayu pee idamu olkereri oje tiatua ororei le Nkai. Aashu, tadamu enkatini naje te Bibilia o tipat enye tenkishui ino anaa matejo osalaba aashu enkatini naipirta oltung'ani oata enkeeya oolbolot. Aashu indim atadamu enkisiligata nabo tiatua ororei le Nkai. Aashu, tadamu empukunoto nabo naipirta Enkai aashu Yesu. Ninkilikuan Enkai pee kinteng'en iyie tenaipirta ina bae.

**24. Era Yesu Enkerai Enkai** – Marko 1: 1; Mat. 16:16; Yhn. 1: 34; 5: 16-18; 11: 4; Mat. 3: 17; 14: 33; 26: 62-68; Ir. 1: 4; Ilheb. 4: 14; 5: 4, 5; 1 Yhn. 5: 11, 12; Ilgal. 4: 4.

Etejo Yohana 1: 1, 14 era Yesu ororei le Nkai naa Enkai. Neaku sii Yesu oltung'ani. Ore Yesu naa keata **Enkaisho**, inchere mme Enkai kewon enkorrok enye kake etiu anaa Enkai te pooki oittoi metaa keata empukunoto anaa Enkai kewon, neata engolon Enkai, nemeata ng'ok (Ilkol. 1: 15-20; Ilheb. 4: 15).

Ore enutai e Maria naa ene nking'asia amu kejo Matayo o Luka inchere ore Enkiyang'et Sinyati o engolon Enkai netii tenebo Maria ng'otonye Yesu nenutayu tenkaraki Enkiyang'et Sinyati neme tenkaraki oleo (Mat. 1: 18; Luka 1: 34, 35).

Keata apa Yesu enkishooroto eng'eno. Ore tembuku e Luka 2: 41-48 nikitum enkatini e Yesu etii Ohekalo eata ilarin tomon are. Kegira aikilikuanisho nening'isho oleng o metabana neing'asia iltung'ana. Neing'asia sii iltung'ana tenaipirta enkiteng'enare enye o inkitoduat enyena (Marko 6: 1-3). Nejo sii Matayo ***“Ore pee eidip Yesu kulo rorei, neing'asia iltung'ana tenkiteng'enare enye. Amu eiteng'ena ninche anaa oloata enkidimata nemetiu anaa ilaiteng'enak lenye loonkitanapat”*** (7:28). Nejo sii Bibilia te dikai wueji ore pee eidip aainining'o Yesu nejo embata le lelo sikarini loo Yahudi oorripito Ohekalo: ***“Eitu aikata eiro oltung'ani anaa enairo ele tung'ani”*** (Yhn. 7: 46).

Neitoki aliki iyiook Marko tembuku enye inchere ore pee eidip Yesu atarai oloirirua tiatua oltung'ani nejo iltung'ana inchere: ***“Neing'asia pooki, o mekilikuanata aajo, ‘Ainyoo ena? enkiteng'enare ng'ujuk! – eji keitore tengolon iloiriruani ooiduruk, nening ninche ninye”*** (1: 27). Neliki sii iyiook inchere ore pee eidip Yesu aishiunye oltung'ani oilenye: ***“Neing'asia pooki neisis Enkai ejo eitu aikata kidol embae naijo ena”*** (Mark 2: 12). Ore pee eitigir Yesu olkutati le naiposha nejo iltung'ana inji: ***“kaa pukunoto oltung'ani ele oning olkutati o enaiposha”*** (Mat. 8: 27)? Nejo sii Marko, ***“Etaasa mbaa pooki aitobiraki ore ilming'anta ole meiro, neidimie aisho meiroro”*** (7: 37). Neliki Bibilia iyiook tiai wueji ajo eishiunye Yesu iltung'ana kumok oleng (Mat. 4: 23-25). Ore sii tembuku e Yohana ematua e 11 nikitum enkatini e Yesu eitopiu oltung'ani otua, oji enkarna enye Lasaro.

Etejo Yesu inkatitin kumok oleng imbaa naaitodolu ajo kelang ninye oltung'ani. Eitaa kewon aitorisioki Enkai (Yhn. 5: 17, 18). Nejo, ***“Kara emukate enkishui”*** (Yhn. 6: 35, 48). Nejo, ***“Kara ewang'an enkop”*** (Yhn. 8: 12: 9: 5). Nejo, ***“Kara nanu enkishomi”*** (Yhn. 10: 7-9). Nejo, ***“Kara nanu olchekut supat”*** (Yhn. 10: 11-14). Nejo, ***“Kara nanu empiunoto enkishui”*** (Yhn. 11: 25). Nejo, ***“Kara nanu osabibu osipa”*** (Yhn 15: 1). Nejo sii, ***“Ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki*** (15: 5).

**Ore shakenisho naisul inchere kelang oltung'ani, naa ina kata apa pee eye ninye nepiu aing'uaa ilootuata tengolon Enkai. Neaku, ore empiunoto enye toolootuata neibalunye katukul ajo aing'ai ninye (Marko 16; Matayo 28; Luka 24; Yohana 20, 21).**

Keliki iyiook embuku o Lhebrania ematua e dukuya inchere eikitok Yesu alang ilmalaika. Naa ore pee eye Yesu nepiu neton ninye te tatene e Nkai kewon (Ilheb. 1; Iasat 1:9; 2: 32).

Matisipu enatejo embuku Olhebrania 1: 1-4 Kesipa ajo eirorie Enkai iloibonok apa toonkoitoi kumok kake ore pee elotu Yesu neyau ninye imbaa Enkai naang'or apa. Neaku, keirorie Enkai iyiook taata te Yesu. Kake kainyioo tipat pee ejo kulo kererin neijia. Amu, ore taata meekure etii Yesu ena kop neaku kaji eiko pee eirorie iyiook? Keirorie iyiook tororei likiata tena buku naji Bibilia. Neirorie sii iyiook tenkiyang'et Sinyati natipika Ninye atua iltauja lang (Yohana 16: 13; Iroma 8: 26). Ainyoo pee eata Yesu enkidimata pee kiyanyit Ninye aiko neijia? Ore enedukuya, etegelua Enkai ninye pee eaku ***“olajung'oni loo ntokitin pookin”*** (Ilheb. 1: 2). Neaku, ore pee ejung olkikau intokitin neitore nena tokitin. Enoto enkitoria e nena tokitin. Neaku, keitore Yesu pooki toki. Neitore dunia pooki neitore sii iyiook. Neaku, kira ilenyena. Eitobirua iyiook (1:2). Netii tenebo Enkai pee eitobir enkop. Neaku, ata hoo tenimikitii apa ina rishata, ketii Yesu pooki kata tenebo Enkai apake tenkiterunoto. Keyiolo Ilmaasai Enkai kake meyiolo aajo etii Yesu tenebo Enkai tenkiterunoto. Metii aikata erishata nemetii tenebo. Neitoki ajo ***“Ninye oitodolu enatiu enkisisa e Enkai naa ninye otaa olmishire le naikununo Enkai”*** (1: 3). Neaku, etiu anaa Enkai te pooki oitoi. Etiu anaa Enkai kewon. Neaku, ore pee idol ninye nidol enatiu Enkai. Neaku, kaji kinko pee king'amu Enkai nimiking'amu Yesu. Etejo Yesu kewon, ***“Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung'ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiyuana pooki pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng'ai lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye”*** (Yohana 5: 22, 23). Naa ninye ***“oibung'ita shumata o enkop to rorei le ngolon enye”*** (Ilhebrania . 1:3). Neaku, ketii pooki toki tenkaraki ninye. Ore pee metii ninye anaata eparipari ena kop pooki. Kebulu inkujit tenkaraki Yesu. Neishu pooki toki tenkaraki enkishui e Yesu. Ata iltauja lang keyang'iyang tenkaraki Yesu. Ore pee metii ninye mikiata osiligi katukul aajo kinchu. Nelotu sii ninye aibukoo osarge tenkaraki ng'ok ang (1:3). Neaku, keata ninye enkidimata pee eitore iyiook aashu matejo pee eirorie iyiook aliki iyiook enkoitoi sidai. Neton

ninye *“te tatene e Nkitoo te shumata”* (1:3). Ing’orai sii Ilheb. 8:1; 10: 12; 12: 2; Efeso 1: 20; Ilkor. 3: 1; 1 Petero 3: 22; Marko 16: 19. Neaku, ketii Yesu tenebo Enkai egira aitore pooki toki. Enoto Yesu enkisisa kitok oleng neaku keng’ar Yesu o Enkai enkitoria. Netii Yesu te tatene tenebo Enkai inchere etii ewueji neata tipat oleng. Netii tenebo Olkinki, neaku keata sii enkidimata.<sup>37</sup>

Neaku, ore tipat e nena baa naaipirta Yesu te iyiook naa pee kiyanyit ninye nikining ninye anaa Enkai kewon. Neaku, ore pee eliki iyiook pee king’amu ninye anaa Olaitoriani lang, nikirridu neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aasis ninye anaake tenkishui ang. Kenare nikias ina amu keata enkidimata pee erikoo iyiook too nkoitoo pooki (Ilheb. 1: 1-3).<sup>38</sup>

Nejo Bibilia tiai wueji inchere ore Yesu naa Olaitutumoni lang metaa keitutum iyiook o Enkai (1 Tim. 2: 5).

Ore sii impukunot naapasha enaibon naaipirta Yesu naaitabayioki apa naa keitodolu ajo kelang ninye oltung’ani. Kaaliki impukunot naapaasha enaibon naabaya tikitam naaitabayioki:

- (1) Keini te siankiki neitu aikata eboitare olee (Is. 7: 14; Matayo 1: 18-25).
- (2) Ore olosho lenye naa Yuda (Enk. 49: 10; Luka 3: 23, 33).
- (3) Eing’uaa Yesse (Is 11: 1; Luka 3: 22).
- (4) Eing’uaa enkaji e Daudi ((Yer. 23: 5; Luka 3: 31).
- (5) Etoiwuoki te Bethlehem (Micah 5: 2; Mat. 2: 1).
- (6) Keituruk ninye olkilikuai (Is. 40:3; Mat. 3: 1-2).
- (7) Keked osikiria nelotu ajing Yerusalem (Sakaria 9:9; Luka 19: 35-37).
- (8) Etakaldayie olchore lenye (Olk. 41: 9; Mat. 26: 48-50).
- (9) Etakaldayie too mpesai tomoniumi enkosholai (Sakaria 11: 12; Mat. 26: 15).
- (10) Negira etii dukuya ilmang’ati lenyena (lelo oogira aaisitaaya ninye) (Is. 53: 7; Mat. 27: 12).
- (11) Etaremoki inkejek o nkaik (Olk. 22: 16; Luka 23: 33; Yhn 20: 25).
- (12) Etashoki tenebo ilapurrok (Is. 53: 12; Mat. 27: 38).
- (13) Olaitutumoni tenkaraki lelo oogira aaisilisil ninye (Neomonoki ninche) (Is. 53: 12; Luka 23: 34).
- (14) Etapololote inkilani (Olk. 22: 18; Yhn 19: 23).
- (15) Keji keoshi enkukuo too nkilani enyena (Olk. 22:18; Yhn 19:24).
- (16) Keji apa keishori entoki nadua metooko (Olk. 69: 21; Mat. 27: 34).
- (17) Eitu egila iloik lenyena (Olk. 34: 20; Yhn 19: 33).
- (18) Etaremoki ilaras (Sak. 12: 10; Yhn. 19: 34).
- (19) Etunukayioki tenebo olkarsis (Is. 53: 9; Mat. 27: 57-60).
- (20) Etopiuo (Olk. 16: 10; Iasat 2: 31).

Neaku, matang’amu ninye anaa enara ninye, inchere Enkerai Enkai naa Enkai sii. Matejo keata ninye Enkaisho neata empukunoto Enkai katukul. Nikiruk ninye nikirridu neibatisai iyiook pee kitum enkishui oo ntarasi (Yhn 3: 5; Iasat 2: 38; Ilgal. 3: 27). Nikibik tiatua ninye te nkishui ang pooki pee mikitum enyamali tinikibatata (Ilheb. 2: 1-3; 3: 12, 13).

**25. Osalaba le Yesu o tipat te iyiook taata tenebo Endaa Olaitoriani** - 1 Pet. 2: 24; Is. 53: 4-6; 2 Ilkor. 5: 21; Yhn. 1: 29; 1 Ilkor. 5: 7; 1 Pet. 2: 24; Iroma 5:9; 1 Pet. 1: 18; Tito 2: 14; Ilkol. 1: 13, 14; Ilgal. 3: 13

Ore tosotua Musana ketii sii embae naipirta ina kordunoto naa keipirta Olayioni botor. Lasima pee elaku ninye toropiyiani (Enkikena 18: 14-16). Neliki sii iyiook Osotua Ng’ejuk ajo kiata enkordunoto tenkaraki osarge le Yesu (Efeso 1: 7).

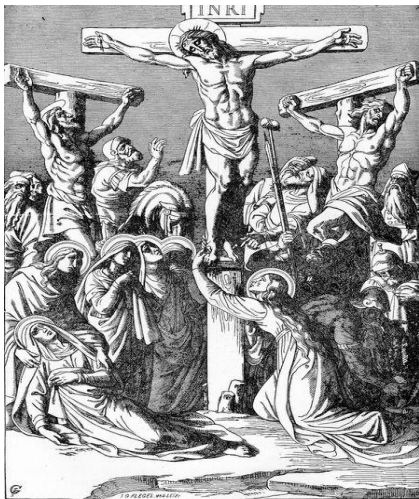
Keata iltung’ana enyamali amu keata ng’ok nemeata engolon pee eitajeu ate. Nejo ororei le Nkai, *“..etaasa pooki ng’ok neitong’oro enkitoo e Nkai”* (Iroma 3: 23). Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *“..neikenakini esupatisho te mpiris enye metaa enkishorunoto e pesho, te lakunoto natii atua Kristo Yesu, ilo oishorua Enkai metaa Olkipoket to sarge lenye, ong’amaroyu te nkoitoo e nkirukoto. Ore apa ena naa enaitodolu esipata e Nkai, amu ore teng’iriata e Aisho enye, netogiroyie ninye ing’ok naatulusoitie; pee etum aaitadedeyie makewan neitusupat sii ilo oota enkirukoto tiatua Yesu”*

(Iroma 3: 24-26). Ore tenkaraki ng'ok ang ekiata esile naa lasima pee etii elakunoto. Neata sii Enkai engoro tenkaraki ng'ok (Ir. 1: 18). Nemeidimayu pee kilak iyiook amu mikira bayarot. Neaku, eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Enkerai enye pee elaaki iyiook. Tisipu ajo Enkai naata engoro naa Enkai natalaa esile te Enkerai enye. Neaku, ore ina naa entoki enking'asia amu ebaiki ore likae tung'ani anaa olaiguenani aashu olkinki nemeas ina katukul. Ore pee kiata ng'ok te ninye naa lasima pee kilak nemelak ninye. Kake kiata esile te Nkai nelak Enkai esile. Neata Enkai engoro tenkaraki ng'ok neitiship sii kewon. (Ing'orai sii 1 Yhn. 1: 7; 2: 2; 4: 1) Naa kesipa etaasa Enkai ina pesho kake kenare nikidamu aajo kainyioo eyieu ninye te iyiook. Keyieu nikiruk toltauja lang pooki nikirridu ng'ok ang neibatisai iyiook nikipuo dukuya aaisilig ninye anaake. Nikipuo dukuya te sinyatisho. Nikiomon Enkai anaake pee eibalakinyie iyiook ng'ok nikiata pee kipal (11 Pet. 3: 11; Ilheb. 10: 14; 12: 14; 1 Pet. 1: 15,16; Tito 1: 8; 2 Tim. 1: 9; 1 IIs. 4: 7; Iasat 2: 38; 1 Pet. 3: 21; Luka 13: 3; Ilgal. 3: 27; Tito 2: 14). Ore apa eton eitu elotu Yesu etogiroyie Enkai embata oong'ok (Iasat 17: 30) kake lasima pee elotu enkata elaata. Neaku, ore pee elotu erishata e Yesu nelak Enkai esile te Yesu. Nelaaki sii ninye ng'ok ang apa.

Etanapa Yesu ng'ok ang shumata osalaba (1 Pet. 2: 24; Is. 53: 4-6; 2 Ilkor. 5; 21; Yhn. 1: 29; 1 Ilkor. 5; 7; 1 Pet. 2: 24). Kitum esupatisho tenkaraki osarge lenye (Iroma 5:9). Etalakuaki iyiook to sarge lenye (1 Pet. 1: 18; Tito 2: 14; Ilkol. 1: 13, 14). Amu, kiata esile tenkaraki ng'ok ang. Nesaru iyiook pee meitoki atii oldeket shumata iyiook (Ilgal. 3: 13). Ore tosotua Musana ketii sii embae naipirta ina kordunoto naa keipirta Olayioni botor. Lasima pee elaku ninye tooropiyiani (Enkikena 18: 14-16).

Neliki sii iyiook Osootua Ng'ejuk ajo kiata enkordunoto tenkaraki osarge le Yesu (Efeso 1: 7).

**Endaa Olaitoriani** – Kelimu kulo kererin naipirta endaa Olaitoriani – Matayo 26: 17-30; Marko 14: 12-26; Luka 22: 7-38; 1 Ilkor. 11: 17-34. Ore tenkata endaa Olaitoriani nikidamu Yesu osalaba lenye. Amu, etua ninye tenkaraki iyiook neibukoo osarge lenye tenkaraki iyiook. Nikiata empalakinoto oo



ng'ok o nkordunoto tenkaraki ninye. Ore sii tina rishata kenare nikirridu ng'ok ang nikidamu sii tenaa kiata enyamali tiatua iltauja lang tialo ilkulikai tung'ana.

Ketumo apa iloiteng'eni le dukuya te seremata anaake Jumapili. Ore te rishata e Yesu, enkaji Enkai apa epuonu Ilyahudi aatumokino aaomon nejurru sii ilkigerot le Bibilia tenebo. Ore te nkaji naseremishoreki te Jerusalem, naa keitayu Ilyahudi ilasarri te nkolong e Jumamosi (Mampili kiti). Kainyio etaasa ilairukok te rishata eseremare? Maisoma Iasat 2:42 pee kisipu enataasa apa ilairukok le dukuya tenetumo tenebo aaserem: **“Neaku ketumo ninche anaake te nkiteng'enare oo lkipaareta, neshulare aaisiritore, neng'arie endaa, neshulare te nkomono.”** Ore pee ejo “neng'arie endaa” naa kegira aimaki endaa Olaitoriani. Kidol nchere eitamoo ate ilairukok le dukuya te

kuna baa: enkiteng'enare olkipaareta, te nchula, o te ng'arata endaa o te nkomono sii.

Ore tena kisoma era intokitin nikidamu imiet naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani.

1. Etaasaki too njumapilini pooki,
2. Endamunoto olasar le Yesu,
3. Shakenisho e Yesu Kristo, (Elikioroto e Yesu Kristo)
4. Enchula tenebo Kristo o enoo lkulikae airukok,
5. Erishata najurrie pooki ng'ae kewan.

Ore embae e dukuya nikidamu naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani naa nchere etiu anaa etaasaki njumapilini pooki. Naa kidol nchere entoki ena nataasa ilkipaareta nejing'aa te mbuku o Iasat 2:42. Eeta tipat oleng nchere etaasa ena too njumapilini pooki.

Ore ilairukok le dukuya neitamoo ate Endaa Olaitoriani. Ore to sotua ng'ejuk, nikidol nchere ore ilairukok too nkulie katitin easishore kulo rorei oleng "engilata emukate" te neimaki Endaa Olaitoriani. Maisoma enataasa te nkata e seremata te Troas too lkigerot. Iasat 20:7 nejo: **"Ore te nkolong e dukuya e wiki kitoni tenebo aagil emukate..."** Ainyoo apa enkipirta olkipaareta te Troas pee eetuo aatumo tenebo te nkolong e dukuya e wiki? Eetuo ninche ilkipaareta aatumo te Troas pee enya Endaa Olaitoriani. Naa keibala nelimuno nchere ore pee eetuo ilkipaareta aatumo te nkolong e dukuya e wiki naa te nkaraki ena kipirta. Ore Endaa Olaitoriani naa ninnye entoki naisul te seremata enye.

Kenkatitin aja enare niking'amaa Endaa Olaitoriani? Kainyio oshi iasiasa Lmaasai nemedung'i eitu easi keigiligili ake? Aidim atadamu entoki niasiasa wikii pooki aashu ebaiki iasiasa anaake. Naa ore ina naa nchere pee eitadoikini nkishu oldiip pee menya ilmasher. Tenemireu inkishu oldiip too rishat naataanikino, naa kemueyu nejing oltikana aashu olmilo neye. Neijia sii eikununo te iyiook. Kenare nikitumo anaake niking'amu Endaa Olaitoriani peyie etoni ltauja lang aa biyot nemeye enkishon ang kira lairukok.

Ore entoki e dukuya nidamu naa, etaasaki too njumapilini pooki tenaa ketusuja enataasaki te Troas anaake (Iasat 20: 7). Te naa aikisuj enkitanyaanyukoto olkipaareta le Yesu Kristo, naa kenare niking'amaa Endaa Olaitoriani anaake Jumapili. Ore entoki naitaa ena tipat oleng naa tenkaraki etiaka Yesu iyiook pee kias pee kidamu ninnye. Naa ainyioo pee meyieu ilairukok nedamu Yesu Jumapilini pooki?

Ore teina kewarie eton eitu eari Yesu, netum ninche osirua le Pasaka (osirua le tipat loo Lyahudi) tenebo ilkipaareta lenyena tomon aare. Ore pee eidipayu endaa neliki Yesu ninche naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani. Kiindim aaisoma ororei lenye te mbuku e Luka 22:19,20: *"Nedumu emukate, ore pee eisho Enkai enashe nebel neisho ninche ejo, 'Osesen lai ele oishoori te nkaraki ntai; entaas ene kidamumu nanu. Neiko neijia ennikompe eidipa endaa, ejo, 'Ore ena kikompe osotua ng'ejuk oitaiki intae osarge lai, oibukori te nkaraki intae.'"* Etiaka Yesu ilkipaareta pee enya Endaa Olaitoriani te ndamunoto enye. Etudumua Yesu emukate. Negil metaa mbelat neisho pooki kipaaret enkiti nejoki ninche enosa.

Kainyoo eutu emukate? Enare nikidamu osesen le Yesu enkata nikinya emukate. Enare nikidamu enataasa Yesu pee eishoru osesen lenye anaa olasar loo ng'ok ang. Pee kidamu eneikuna Yesu pee etum inkisilililot te nkaraki ng'ok ang. Etolimuo olaidetiditani Isaya naipirta inkisilililot e Yesu too larin kumok oleng te siadi eton ninnye eitu eini Yesu. Ekiisom kuna naatolimuo Isaya to lning'o Musana te Mbuku e Isaya 53:5: *"Kake etipikaki ninnye olbae tenkaraki nkitarruorrot ang, eitamorrojoki ninnye tenkaraki ntorrok ang. Shumata ninnye etii enkitamioto naa ninnye naishiunye iyiook, naa too oshot enyena eishiunyeiki iyiook."* Etapalakaki iyiook ing'ok amu etalaa Yesu ina sile. Etaara ninnye Isikarini loo Roman neari metua to musalaba.

Matadamu sii enalimu Matayo 26:27-28, *"Nedumu ennikompe, neisho Enkai enashe, neitarasaki ninche, nejoki, 'Entook pooki; amu osarge lai ele lo sotua oibukori te nkaraki oo lkumok te mpalakimoto oo ng'ok'"* Ore ennikompe naa pee eitadamu iyiook osarge oibukoyie te nkaraki iyiook. Ore osarge lenye naa ine netaremoki eimua pee eilili to lchani. Etua Yesu tenkaraki osarge lenye sapuk oibukori to sesen.

Kainyio eitadamu iyiook enkare olmomo? Ore ennikompe naa pee kidamu iyiook osarge oibukoyie te nkaraki iyiook.

Ore apa pee ejo Yesu ore emukate naa osesen lenye naa ore ina are naa osarge lenye, naa empisha aashu enkitanyaanyukoto ina nikidol iyiook. Tenikidol Endaa Olaitoriani niking'amaa naa keitadamu iyiook osesen osarge le Yesu.

Eibukoyie Yesu osarge lenye te nkaraki ing'ok oo lkumok. Tenikiok ina natii ennikompe te Ndaa Olaitoriani naa kenare nikidamu nchere ore ilo sarge lenye oibukori te musalaba neyaua empalakimoto oo ng'ok ang. Elike iyiook olkipaaret Petero te mbuku e I Petero 1:18, 19 entoki nataasa Yesu pee kinoto enjeunoto: *"Iyiololo aajo etalakuaki intae too rrekiei linyi lemeata tipat litujung'utuo too loo minyi, mme too ntokitin narruoyo anaa enkosholai o sahabu kake to sarge ogol enkinyiang'a le Kristo, otiu anaa olkuoo lemeata entiyoto anaa entibili."*

Eitajewuoki iyiook teilo sarge ogol le Yesu. Etiaka iyiook Yesu pee kidamu ele asar lenye ogol te Ndaa Olaitoriani.

Aime enking'asia oleng te naa keitadamuni iyiook Yesu o naitaasa iyiook kake etayiolo ninye nchere keidimayu pee erikino iyiook Yesu te nkaraki enchan ang naa ina naa pee etung'eikia iyiook ena oitoi nikidamunye ninye. Kiata irerei le Luka 22:19 likiasishore anaake te Ndaa Olaitoriani: **"Entaas ena te ndamunoto ai."** Ore ebaiki ina daa e dukuya Olaitoriani etadamutua ilasujak le Yesu enkeeya Olaitoriani too larin kumok oleng. Edamu ilairukok le nkop pooki enkeeya Olaitoriani. Entoki nanare neasi aigil anaake. Etejo Olaitoriani lang, **"Entaas ena kidamunyenye nanu."** Eitu eliki iyiook Olaitoriani lang intarikini aashu ewueji nikidamunye ninye.

Kainyio ae toki eare nanare nikidamu naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani? Ore entoki eare nanare nikidamu te Endaa Olaitoriani naa nchere endaa naitadamu iyiook olasar le Yesu. Etiaka iyiook Yesu pee kidamu ele asar lo sesen osarge te nkata nikinya emukate o enkata nikiok, ennikompe.

Kainyio eimaki endamunoto? Enkata ena nadamunyeiki Yesu nchere etua tenkaraki iyiook pee enap aashu pee eituku ing'ok ang.

Era ntokitin are nanare nikidamu naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani.

Ore entoki e dukuya nanare nikidamu te Ndaa Olaitoriani naa nchere eatai apa too njumapilini pooki. Ore eniare naa nchere endamunoto olasar le Yesu.

Ore ene uni nanare nikidamu naa nchere elikioroto e Yesu Kristo Maisoma enatejo Olkipaaret Paulo eimaki Endaa Olaitoriani too I Korintio

11:26: **"Amu ore enkata pooki ninosinosa ena mukate niokioko ena kikompe, naa enkeeya o Laitoriani ilikioo, o meeu."** Etejo Paulo aikilikioo enkeeya e Yesu enkata naba anaa eniking'amaa Endaa Olaitoriani. Kigira alikioo tipat olasar le Yesu. Etanapa ing'ok ang neiteleiki olmusalaba. Eimaki Petero kuna naipirta Yesu Kristo te mbuku e I Petero 2:24: **"Ninye makewan otanapa ing'ok ang to sesen lenye te shumata olchani, pee kitum aatuata too ng'ok, neaku aikinchu too supati too lbaa lenyena eishiunyeiki ntae."**

Tinikinya Endaa Olaitoriani naa Yesu Kristo kilikioo. Kilikito sii iltung'ana nchere ore olasar le Yesu naa keata tipat oleng te iyiook. Naa enkibalunoto sii ena nautu nchere kiyieu empalakinoto oo ng'ok natumieki ele asar le Yesu Kristo.

Ore Endaa Olaitoriani naa **elikioroto enyorrata Enkai**. Elimunoto enyorrata sapuk naata apa Yesu tenkaraki iyiook. Etua ninye te yieunoto tenkaraki iyiook pee kiindim aatang'amu imayianat enjeunoto (1 Yohana 4: 10-12).

Tinikinya Endaa Olaitoriani naa aikikum sii enchula tenebo Yesu Kristo o lkulikae airukok. Etejo olkipaaret te I Korintio 10:16, **"Amaa oshi kinchooyo enashe teina kikompe e mayianata, mme osarge le Kristo oshi ilo liking'ar? Naa amaa oshi kibel emukate, mme osesen le Kristo ilo liking'ar."**

Etejo Paulo king'ar osarge tenebo osesen le Kristo enkata nikinya emukate o enkata nikiok enkare olmomo. Ore ena ng'arata tenebo Kristo etiu anaa ene nchula tenebo ninye.

Ore entoki e ong'uan naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani naa, enchula tenebo Kristo tenebo lkulikae airukok. Tinikinya emukate nikiok ennikompe, naa aiking'arita osesen osarge le Yesu. Maisoma enajoki iyiook olkipaaret Paulo eimaki eng'arata ang e mukate olkulikai airukok te mbuku I Korintio 10:17, **"Ore amu nabo emukate, ore iyiook hoo nikira kumok nikira osesen obo, amu eng'amu ake oltung'ani embelati eina mukate nabo."** Etejo Paulo kira iyiook osesen obo te niking'ar embelati nabo emukate te Ndaa Olaitoriani. Tenedamu ilairukok olasar le Yesu eng'arita tenebo te nkata eseremata, naa ketum ninche enchula namelok olkulikai tenebo Yesu Kristo. Edamu ninche ilo asar ogol enkinyiang'a.

Nelikioo sii tipat olasar lenye, neng'ar emukate o ennikompe tenebo. Eaku ilairukok osesen obo tenebo Yesu Kristo teneyanyit ninye tena oitoi e tipat oleng.

Ore te Mesa Olaitoriani kira kumok kake kira sii osesen obo, amu kira nabo king'arita ina mukate nabo. Ore ena Mesa naa keitodolu naboisho natii atua enchula naa keitushul sii ilairukok te nchula nasipa. Enare nikias pooki tenebo. Enkitanapata ena naishorua Yesu Kristo aisho iyiook kira kanisa enye. Neaku kipuonu naa tenebo aas ena.

Ore anaa enatayiolo Yesu nchere etabaua erishata enye pee eorore encholiek enye, neisho ninche Endaa Olaitoriani anaa endamunoto enye osiligi sii nchere keshukunye. Enkoitoo sii ena nikitumie enchula o Laitoriani lang wikii pooki. Ore Endaa Olaitoriani naa enkias e kanisa nkatitin pooki. Ore ele sirua mme oloo lkipaareta ake aashu oloo lairukok loo Lyahudi, kake eatayieki apa too nkanisani

olmeek lelo leme Lyahudi sii. Ore ileme lairukok naa kegelari apa ninche te Ndaa Olaitoriani ilairukok ake oishoro pee eng'amu Endaa Olaitoriani.

Kaing'ai eitobirakaki Endaa Olaitoriani? Ilairukok pooki. Kiata enchula tenebo Olaitoriani lang Yesu Olaitobirani teina daa Olaitoriani apa e dukuya teina kewarie eton eitu eari Ninye neitoo-monita ilairukok pooki metang'amai aashu eng'ar. Etii ninye te rishata nang'amaa ilairukok Endaa Olaitoriani.

Etii apa aikata olpayian loolmaasai. Oltung'ani supat naa olairukoni ninye, kake eitu edol dupoto naata enchula e Ndaa Olaitoriani. Neasayu entoki nabo te kanisa neitu eitiship ninye, nelamari. Nelam enkomono nelam sii Endaa Olaitoriani. Nedumunye olairukoni ng'en alo ainyikaki ninye neimakinyie ina nyamali. Ore etoni ti aji te mbata e nkima, neiteru oladuoo tung'ani ng'en aidapash kuna kuk nayupuyupito te ng'udi. Ore te nkiti kata neiteru enkima ailiilaa neaku penyo nelioo olang'at le nkima. Neing'or oladuoo tung'ani ng'en olchore lenye, nejoki, "Itisipua?" Nejo olchore, "Ee atisipua". Kiyiolo pooki aajo tenikindapash inkuk aitalam inkulie, naa keiliilaa enkima nedoiyio aye. Neitoki oladuoo tung'ani ng'en adumu ena duoo ng'udi enye, neitutum inkuk tenebo, nekut ayupuyupie. Kainyioo pasa nataase? Eitu eya erishata naado eitu eyupuyup anaa pee eitutumi. Eyupuyupo taa neitoki enkima agolu anaa duoo ake. Neitoki ake oladuoo tung'ani ng'en aing'or olchore, nejoki, "Itisipua?" Tenikigelaa ate aitalam Endaa Olaitoriani te nchula naa aikiminie enkishui nikiata tiatua Yesu Kristo. Kenare nikiponu aashukunye tenebo nikincho Kristo meitopuaa enkima ang pee etum ayupuyupo.

Metii entoki naidim atooro iyiook te nchula nikitum te Misa Olaitoriani. Ore eneing'uaa engolon oltauja lang naa Yesu Kristo. Keitodolu iltauja lang Yesu Kristo te nikinyikaki ninye. Ore sii tinikiaku nabo te nchula o lkulikae airukok te Misa Olaitoriani naa kepiju enkima ang.

Ore entoki e imiet nikidamu naa, erishata ena najurrie pooki ng'ae kewan. Isoma enatejo Paulo eimaki oltung'ani onya Endaa Olaitoriani te mbuku I Korintio 11:28-29, ***"Keishiakino nejur ake oltung'ani kewan eton eitu enya ina mukate neokie ina kikompe. Amu te nanya oltung'ani neok neitu eyiolou tipat e ilo sesen, kewan etudung'oko enkiguena te ina kinosata o te ina okoto."*** Etejo Paulo enare nejur oltung'ani kewan eton eitu enya Endaa Olaitoriani. Te nemedamu oltung'ani osesen otigile osarge oibukori le Yesu einosita Endaa Olaitoriani naa keinosita te nkoitoi nemeishiakino.

Megira adamu olasar le Yesu. Megira anya te nkoitoi nasipa. Kigira ang'amaa Endaa Olaitoriani te nkoitoi nemeishiakino te nimikidamu olasar le Yesu Kristo. Tinikidamu naipirta olasar le Yesu Kristo naa aikijur enkishui ang nikidamu sii ing'ok ang. Kining sii emion neinosu iyiook ajo ainyoo pee etanang'a iyiook. Naa aikishukoki ninye enashe te nyorrata natonyorra iyiook o metua te nkaraki iyiook. Teneitu kimbalyunye e ng'oki, naa aikijoki ninye pee epaliki iyiook neretu sii iyiook pee kupal ing'ok. Erishata ang ena nanare nikijurrie ate te rishata olasar le Yesu Kristo.

Kejo ilkulikae inchere tenejo "ilo sesen" naa kegira aimaki osesen le Yesu aa taa kanisa kewon aashu matejo ilairukok. Neaku ore pee medamu oltung'ani ilkulikae airukok, matejo tenaa keeta enataakinore likae airukoni, naa kegira ninye adung'oki kewon enkiguena.

Kitayioloito intokitin imiet nanare nikidamu naipirta Endaa Olaitoriani:

1. Etaasaki njumapilini pooki
2. Endamunoto o lasar le Yesu
3. Elikioroto e Yesu Kristo
4. Enchula tenebo Kristo olkulikai airukok
5. Erishata najurrie pooki ng'ae kewan

Etung'uayie Olaitoriani iloitent'eni lenyena nerrinyo alo enetii Menye te shumata. Kake ore elototo enye me enkiting'oto osiligi. Ore Endaa Olaitoriani mme olmusalaba ake eitadamu iyiook, kake eitodolu sii elotunoto eare e Yesu. Neme sii elikioroto ake nalimu nchere etua Yesu te nkaraki oo ng'ok ang, kake eibala sii ena sipata nchere eitoki Olaitoriani Yesu ashukunye. Kiata kulo rorei le kanisa Olkorintio oigeroko Paulo ninche: ***"Amu ore enkata pooki ninosinoso ena mukate***



*niokioko ena kikompe, naa enkeeya o Laitoriani ilikioo, o meeu" (1 Ilkorintio 11:26). Ore Endaa Olaitoriani naa keliki iyiook nchere, keitoki ake ashukunye.*

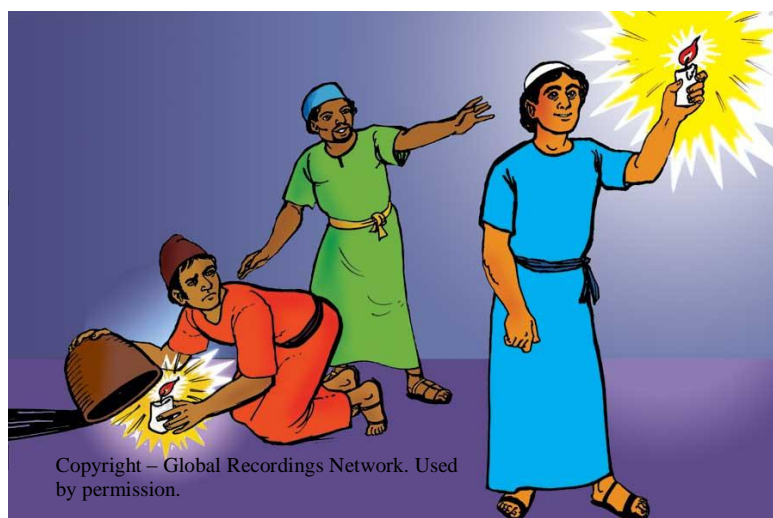
## 26. Emunyan o ewang'an, etuutua Yesu enajo nkitanapat, o engoro – Mat. 5: 13-26

**Mat. 5:13,** *"Irara intae emunyan e nkop; kake te netuyiatuyu emunyan, ainyoo eshukokinyieki enkisuisho? Meitoki aata tipat katukul, kake kenang'ari boo meitunyoi iltung'ana too nkejek."* Ekira iyiook emunyan enkop inchere ore pee kisuj enkoitoi ewang'an neikashu enkop amu kedol ewang'an ang nesuj. Naa ore shumpi aashu emunyan neas esiai enye nejing iwuejitin pooki neibeleyen endaa neishamu esidai nebiik sii nemesioki arruoyo. Kake kegira Yesu aimaki eneiko ilairukok pee eibeleyen enkop. Neaku, etejo Yesu keidimayu pee eibeleyenya ena kop tenkaraki ilairukok tinikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu. Kake ore pee kishalu metaa meekure eishamu enkishui ang toki meeta enikias. Meibeleyenya enkop. Kepuo enkop dukuya aas imbaa pooki torrok nimikidol enkibeleyenya. Ore pee mikipaasha o enkop meibeleyenya enkop aikata. Kedol iyiook kiasita enaasita ninche neaku kejo meeta tipat te ninche pee eibeleyenya.

**Mat. 5: 14-16** – *"Irara intae ewang'an enkop. Meisudoroyu enkanasa natii oldoinyo. Nemeinok sii iltung'ana oltaa nepising to ltoo, kake eiteleiki olperere; neitawang'aki pooki ootii aji. Neijia sii enchoo ewang'an inyi metawang'a te dukuya iltung'ana pee edol iasat inyi supati, pee eyanyituni Papa linyi otii shumata."* Menare nikiure pee edol ilkulikae iasat ang sidain tinikias temberron nikincho sii Enkai enkisisa pooki. Kake kidol sii te Matayo 6: 1 inchere kenare nikirrip ate oleng pee mikias imbaa supati to lwuasa pee edol ilkulikae tung'ana.

Ore apa eimaka Isaya osinka oaku ninye ewang'an too loшон (Is. 42:6; 49: 6). Kajo kegira aimaki Yesu Kristo olotu. Naa ore Yesu naa ewang'an enkop (Yohana 8: 12). Etaa sii ilkipaareta le Yesu ewang'an enkop. Neaku, kenare nikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu nikiaku sii iyiook ewang'an enkop.

**Mat. 5: 17-20** – Ore enkipankata Enkai naa pee elotu Yesu pee eitabaya inkitanapat. Metaa kesuj ninche te nkoitoi nemetii ng'ok katukul. Ore ina kata eton etii ninye eton esujita Ilyahudi inkitanapat nesujita sii Yesu. Kake ore pee eye Yesu te shumata osalaba neitabaya pooki toki. Ore etii shumata osalaba nejo ninye, *"Eidipe!"* (Yohana 19: 30). Ore pee ejo eidipe naa kegira aimaki esiai enye tene kop. Metaa eitabayioki pooki toki. Eitabayioki sii inkitanapat amu etua ninye tenkaraki ng'ok enkop pooki. Nejo embuku o Lhebrania 7: 18 inchere ore tenkaraki Yesu, *"Ore te nabo alo, eiwuang'ieki enapa kitanapata naituruku te nkaraki nashal nemeeta dupoto, amu meetae entoki naiputakine te nkaraki nkitanapat, ore te nkae alo, eyawuaki osiligi oikash, laa te ninye kinyikaki iyiook Enkai."* Eiwuang'ieki inkitanapat amu meidip ng'ok ang. Kake ore olasar le Yesu naa keidip ng'ok ang. Neliki sii iyiook Ilhebrania 8: 7-13; 9: 15-22 enaipirta osotua ng'ejuk.



Era Yesu olaitutumoni lo sotua ng'ejuk. Neliki iyiook Ilheb. 9: 16-26 inchere ore pee eye Yesu neiteru osotua ng'ejuk. Amu, ore eton eishu ninye eton esujita iltung'ana osotua Musana. Kake ore pee eye Yesu neiteru osotua ng'ejuk. Metaa mikisuj taata imbaa pooki naatii Osotua Musana. Matisipu kulo kererin. Iasat 10: 9-16 – Idolita tiatua kulo kererin ajo eibeleyenya Enkai inkitanapat naaipirta indaiki metaa mikisuj nena kitanapat naatii Osotua Musana naaipirta indaiki. Keliki sii iyiook 1 Tim. 4: 1-5 naipirta ina bae. Neliki sii iyiook kulo kererin enaipirta ina bae: Iroma 7: 1-6; 10: 4; Ilkol. 2: 13-15; Efeso 2: 14-16; Ilheb. 8: 7-13; 10: 1-10. Kejo Efeso 2: 14, 15, ***“Amu ninye eseriani ang, olaa ninye oitaa iyiook indung'ot pokira nabo, neturoyie enapa suntai e nkiba narish iyiook, naa to sesen lenye eiwuang'ie ninye nena kitanapat o nkoon naaitanapishoteki pee etum ninye aitaiki kewan oltung'ani obo ng'ejuk te lelo ootoorote are, neyau eseriani...”*** Neaku, ore pee eye Yesu neiwuang'ie ninye osotua musana.

Kake eisidai sii Osotua musana te iyiook taata oleng. Keretu iyiook pee kiyiolou imbaa naagut naaipirta Enkai o naaipirta enkirukoto, enkirridunoto, ening'unoto, enkibalunoto oong'ok ang, empiris, enkarruoisho ooltung'ana, o enchalan ang. Nikiyiolou sii enaibon naipirta Yesu. Nikisipu sii inkulie baa naipirta Yesu tenguton. Keliki iyiook kulo kererin aajo keretu iyiook Osotua Musana – Iroma 7: 12; 15: 4; 2 Tim. 3: 16; 1 Ilkor. 10: 6-13.

**Mat. 5: 20** – ***“Amu ajoki intae tenaa melusoo esupatisho inyi alang o enoo laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o enoo Lfarisayo, nimijing'ijing'i enkitoria e keper.”*** Kegira Yesu aimaki imbaa naaipirta iltauja lang. Metaa ore pee kisuj inkitanapat ti oriong anaa Ilfarisayo nemetii atua iltauja lang meidimayu pee kijing enkitoria Enkai. Kake ore te sipata ore tengolon ang mikiindim aatusuj enkoitoi Enkai. Neaku, ina pee etua Yesu te shumata osalaba pee kiiruk ninye nikirridu, neibatisai iyiook pee kitum olaretoni lang Enkiyang'et Sinyati pee kitum engolon nikisujie enkoitoi Enkai. Nikitum esupatisho tenkaraki etijing'a Yesu erishata ang nenap ng'ok ang (1 Ilkor. 1: 30; 2 Ilkor. 5: 14, 15, 21; Is. 53: 6-12). Neaku ore pee kijing atua Yesu te nkirukoto o enkibatisa nikitum esupatisho naing'uaa Enkai (Efeso 1: 13; Iroma 6: 1-3).

Keiteng'en sii Yesu iyiook inchere keeta tipat enyorrata alang inkitanapat ake. Amu, keidimayu pee kimbung inkitanapat kake mikiata enyorrata. Ore pee kias ina naa pesho esujata ang oo nkitanapat anaa enajo 1 Ilkorintio 13: 1-3. Matadamu sii aajo ore esupatisho ang tiatua Yesu naa te nkirukoto anaa enajo Roma 1: 17 o Ilfilipi 3: 9.

**Matayo 5: 21, 22-- engoro** – Kejo Bibilia apa tolning'o musana meishiakino tinikiar ilkulikae tung'ana metuata (Enaidurra 20: 13). Naa eton aa kesipa ina kitanapata tenkata e Yesu kake etolimuo Yesu ajo kaji eing'uaa esesekuan. Ore esesekuan naa engoro eing'uaa Amu, ing'as agorokino oltung'ani ning'as atum indamunot torrok. Ore pee mimbooyo nena damunot naa keidimayu pee isesekuanisho. Nejo Matayo 5: 22 ***“ore olosurdaany olalashe.”*** Ore te nkutuk Olgiriki naa keji ***“Raca.”*** Naa keipirta nena baa torrok nijo pee isurdaany likai tung'ani. Naa ore apa to Lyahudi naa eitorrono oleng tiniasishore enkarna torrongo najo ina. Ing'orai 11 Ilaiguanak 2: 23-24 pee idol enkatini naipirta ina pee iyiolou ajo eitorrono oleng. Ore ilo rorei oji ***“raca”*** naa ketumi sii toombukui Olyahudi naa eing'uaa sii ilo rorei enkutuk naji Aramaic.<sup>39</sup> Ore pee elo dukuya oltung'ani adekisho ajo ***“Lo Modai!”*** naa eitorrono oleng nemenyor Enkai katukul. Naa eng'oki teneas oltung'ani ina.

Ore embae nayieu nikidol oleng tene naa inchere ebaiki nejo oltung'ani, "Eitu aikata aar oltung'ani metua, neaku maata ng'ok." Kake ore tene kidol aajo tinikisurdaany ilkulikae naa eng'oki toonkonyek Olaitoriani. Neaku, kaing'ai leitu aikata ejo embae torrongo tialo olalashe lenye? Kajo metii katukul. Neaku, metii oltung'ani oidim atejo meata ng'ok. Nedol sii Enkai oltau lino neyiolo imbaa pooki. Neaku, keipirta ina bae iltauja lang nemeipirta imbaa ti oriong ake.

**Mat. 5: 23, 24** – “Naa tiniyau enkishooroto ino olperere lo lasar, nidamu teine olalashe lino likiaatakinore, tung’uai teine enkishooroto te mbata olperere lo lasar, shomo; tang’asa toning’ore olalashe lino, pee intoki ashukunye aitayu enkishooroto ino.” Ore embae e dukuya naipirta kulo kererin naa inchere keeta tipat oleng tinikiata osotua tenebo ilkulikai. Amu, kejoito kulo kererin inchere keikash tiniking’as aapal eseremare ang nikipuo aitayu osotua tenebo ilo tung’ani likiaatakinore alang tinikiserem Enkai pesho kinapita imbaa torrok tiatua iltauja lang. Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikiserem Enkai pesho amu keyiolo ninye iltauja lang.

**Matayo 5: 25-26** – “*Tasioki toning’ore olintarrikinore eton iriamariri te nkoitoi; pee mikirik enetii oladung’oni le nkiguana nikirikoki oladung’oni le nkiguana esikari, nikinang’akini korokoni. Esipa aajoki, mipuku teine katukul o metaba anaa nilak empesai nabayie.*” Kesipa kulo kererin oleng amu ore pee mikisioki aaing’oru osotua naa keidimayu pee eibulaa embae naje oleng. Ore ina korokoroni nagira Yesu aimaki naa keipirta inkisilisilot nikitum tenkaraki eitu kisioki aaidip ina bae. Ore tedukuya ebaiki naa eikiti oleng ina bae kake eitu kisioki aaidip nebulu metaa eisapuk oleng. Naa keyieu embaata Neya sii embaare sapuk pee eishiu. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ore pee kitum engoro kenare niking’oru enkoitoi pee eishunye ina goro asioki oleng alang tinikimbung tiatua iltauja lang neaku entonai enduwan.

## **27. Eloloito, eoro, enkinosata o Imumai** – Mat. 5: 27-37

**Mat. 5: 27, 28** – Kejo osotua musana, “*Miloloito*” (Ena. 20: 14). Ore tene kelimu Yesu eneing’uaa eloloito. Keiteru toltauja lang. Ore iyiook ilewa niking’as aadol enkitok sidai. Nikintoki aadamu esidano enye oleng. Nikimpanka aashu kidamu eloloito. Neaku, eng’oki eton eitu kias tosesen. Kake mme eng’oki tinikidol enkitok nikijo tiatua indamunot aajo eisidai kake kimbung indamunot tine nimikipuo dukuya aadamu eloloito. Kake kelelek pee kijo ore pee mikias tosesen naa metii enyamali nemetii eng’oki. Kake mesipa ina toonkonyek Enkai. Keipirta iltauja lang. Neaku, kaing’ai leitu aikata eng’uar enkae kitok? Kajo metii katukul. Neaku, kiyieu Olaitajeunoni amu ekishal iyiook oleng. Kake ore pee kincho Enkai iltauja lang nikiruk, nikirridu neibatisai iyiook naa keisho iyiook Olaretoni pee kitum engolon pee mikibatata tina oitoi.

Kenare nikisipu embae nabo tene naa inchere ketii iltung’ana oojo ore pee meloloito nemeok enaisho nemedekisho naa kesinya ninche. Kake ore tene kidol aajo keidimayu pee meas oltung’ani nena pooki kake eton eata ing’ok oleng tiatua oltau lenye. Ebaiki nenapita engoro anaake. Aashu ebaiki kegira ang’uar inkulie kituak toltau lenye. Aashu tenaa enkitok ebaiki negira ninye ang’uar ilkulikae lewa anaake toltau lenye. Neaku, ore ina bae naji enjeunoto naa keipirta iltauja lang tinikincho Enkai iltauja lang pooki tesipata nikirridu katukul nimikisudoo imbaa torrok tiatua iltauja lang aaitaakuno anaa kira supati. Naa kenare nikisipu aajo ore ng’ok naa keipirta iltauja lang neme imbaa tioriong ake.<sup>40</sup>

**Mat. 5: 29, 30** – Kenare nikisipu aajo eitorrok oleng ng’ok. Keidimayu pee epik iyiook atua olbalbal le nkima. Kejo kulo kererin ore pee etii entoki naibokito iyiook pee miking’amu Yesu naa keikash tinikinturraa ena toki alang tinikipuo ewueji enkima. Neaku, tenaa ing’uarrat inono nikimbokito, aashu olwuasa aashu empurrorre, aashu indamunot torrok, keikash tinirridu nincho Enkai oltau lino pooki pee mijing Olbalbal le Nkima. Naa tinitemaki aipirie intokitin nitum te keper sidain o nena torrok nitum oshi te nkop naa pesho nena enkop. Neaku, keikash tininturraa nena baa nikimbokito iyie pee ming’amu Yesu amu kebek enkiti kata ake neishunye. Neaku keikash tininturraa ina toki alang tinilo iata nena pooki atua Olbalbal le nkima.

**Matayo 5: 31, 32** – Ore te sipata menyor Enkai eoro katukul. Keyieu netoni olpayian o enkitok enye tenebo o metaba anaa nelotu enkeeya. Kake teneloloito enkitok aashu olpayian netii elakunoto pee eoro kake eton meshipa Enkai amu ore apa tenkiterunoto keeta ninye enkipankata pee meoro

olpayian o enkitok enye. Ore tiatua kulo kererin kidol aajo kegira Yesu arrip inkituak. Amu, ore apa tina rishata meshilaa iltung'ana imbaa oonkituak oleng. Keisho osotua Musana elakunoto pee eorore olpayian enkitok enye (Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 24: 1). Kake ore te Yesu meishiakino katukul. Ore sii pee eorore olpayian o enkitok enye naa kelo oshi ina kitok ayam likae payian amu kegol oleng pee elo ninye dukuya tenkishui enye tenemeeta olpayian. Neaku, keloloito ninye tenkaraki ina natoorote. Tadamu sii ajo keiba Enkai eoro (Malaki 2: 16). Matadamu sii aajo kegira Yesu aimaki olpayian o enkitok nabo. Metaa meishiakino teneyam olpayian inkituak are amu teneas ina naa keloloito too nkonyek Enkai.

**Matayo 5: 33-37** - Ore tipat e kulo kererin naa inchere pee mikilejisho. Neaku, ore pee kijo kias embae naje nikias. Aashu ore pee kilimu imbaa naataasate nikilimu esipata toltau owang oleng. Keimaki osotua Musana olmumai te Lawi 19: 12; Enkikena 30: 2; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 23: 33. Kejoito Yesu inchere ore pee kilimu esipata naitoriori mme lasima pee kiasishore inkulie tokitin pee kinya olmumai.

**28. Enkitalaa, enyorrata tialo ilmang'ati lang, o enkaminino too laisnak** – Mat. 5: 38- 48; 6: 1-4.



Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.

**5: 38-42** – Ore pee ejo “*enkong’u o te nkong’u, o lalae to lalae*” naa ketumi te Enaidurra 21: 24-25; Lawi 24: 20. Ore ina kitanapata naa keata tipat apa pee eibooyo imbaa torrok alang ina. Amu, keidimayu pee etum oltung’ani engoro tenkaraki imbaa naaijo nena near oltung’ani metua. Kake ore hoo etiu neijia, etejo Yesu meekure enare nikisuj ina oitoi tiatua enkishui ang taata. Kake kinyok oleng pee kilejilej oltung’ani torrono alang tiniking’oru elap. Amu, ore pee kias ina neborru ilo tung’ani nelotu eseriani. Neaku, king’amu entorroni enye pee eishunye. Nedol sii ninche empukunoto e Yesu tiatua enkishui ang. Kake ore pee kishukoki ninye imbaa torrok nejing olarrabal sapuk oleng. Kake king’amu entorroni enye tengolon Olaitoriani metaa meekure eidimayu pee eing’or ilo tung’ani iyiook anaa entoki nemeata tipat. Tadamu ore pee kioh oltung’ani eseder e tatene naa keasishore apa

enkaina e tatene. Kake ore pee eas ina naa lasima pee eosh oltung'ani easishore oriong endap enkaina e tatene. Neaku, ore pee eibelekeny enkae seder nemeitoki aidimayu pee easishore oriong endap enkaina e tatene. Teneyieu neasishore oriong endap enkaina naa lasima pee easishore enkaina e kediane. Kake ore apa pee easishore oltung'ani enkaina e kediane naa enkurruna te ninye amu keasishore apa enkaina e kediane pee eas imbaa nemesinya. Neaku, ore pee eibelekeny oltung'ani eseder enye etiu anaa kegira aoru likae engolon enye pee eitukurru ninye. Metaa meekure eidimayu pee eing'or ilo tung'ani likae anaa oltung'ani lemeata tipat.<sup>41</sup>

Neaku, kegira Yesu aiteng'en iyiook pee king'oru ilosekin sidain pee meponari entorroni. Metaa kiretu sii ilo tung'ani oinyialita iyiook pee edol entorroni enye. Neaku, mikitoni ake aang'amu entorroni enye kake king'amu kiata enkoitoi pee kimbooyo entorroni pee meponari. Naa tinikisimaki oltung'ani entoki naje nincho ninye ai toki metaa miata engoro kake incho ninye intokitin alang inaawa ninye pee meekure eata ninye engolon te iyie. Neing'asia ninye nedol sii ninye enkurruna tenkaraki olwuasa lenye. Keipirta kulo kererin enkoitoi nikiasishore pee kiarare intorrok kake mikiarare iltung'ana ate. Neaku, mikijing olarrabal tenebo iltung'ana kake kiarare intorrok tolung'ur o tenyorrata nagol. Nikiasishore sii ilosekin sidain (Ing'orai Enaidurra 22: 25-27; Enki. 24: 10-13, 17; Amos 2: 7-8; Esek. 18: 5-9).

Tadamu ina kitanyaanyukoto nataasishore Yesu. Keishop oshi Olyahudi inkilani are, nabo tioriong o nabo tiatua. Neaku, matadamu ena pisha. Ketii oltung'ani kotini neyieu likae neoru enkila enye e oriong. Neitayu aisho enkila e oriong. Neitayu sii ninye ai kila eatua neisho ninye ina metaa meishopo katukul. Neaku, keing'asia iltung'ana oleng nekurru sii ilo tung'ani ogira aoru olikae enkilani amu meishiakino pee edol oltung'ani lemeata nkilani (Ing'orai Enk. 9: 20-27 pee idol ajo meishiakino apa pee edol oltung'ani likae tenemeata inkilani). Neaku, etimira ilo tung'ani olikae pee meekure eata engolon. Naa etiu anaa igira sii aliki ninye ajo minyorraa enkoitoi enye elejare pee kioru inkilani. Neaku, igira ang'amu entorroni enye kake iata sii olosek sidai pee intodol ninye entorroni enye. Naa ore pee edol kewon aiko neijia ebaiki neirridu.<sup>42</sup>

Kake melelek ina oitoi neaku kiyieu engolon Enkai pee kias ina. Neaku, mairridu nikiruk oleng Yesu o enkoitoi enye neibatisai iyiook pee ejing Enkiyang'et Sinyati iyiook pee kipuo dukuya aasuj enkoitoi nasipa naret iyiook.

Ore ai kitanyaanyukoto naa keipirta ilo kuak apa oata Ilroma. Keata olkuak laa keidimayu pee eisimaki oltung'ani pee enap embene enye kilomita nabo. Kake etejo Yesu tinikisimaki oltung'ani tanapa intokitin enyena kilomita nabo ninap iyie inkilomitani are. Neaku, kainyioo tipat naata ina te iyiook? Ore pee enap ilo tung'ani embene enye ai kilomita naa keing'asia ilo tung'ani loo Roma. Amu, keatai inkitanapat apa naaipirta ina bae metaa teneisimaki oltung'ani loo Roma likae tung'ani alang enaishiakino keidimayu pee etum enyamali. Neaku, ore pee ejoki ilo airukoni, "kayieu nanap embene ino ai kilomita", neing'asia ilo loo Roma. Ebaiki netum indamunot ajo ebaiki tenelo dukuya aas olairukoni ina netum Olooroma enyamali. Neaku, idolita ajo etiu anaa etooruo ilo airukoni engolon ilo loo Roma metaa meekure eata. Etashala. Neaku, meekure eata ilo airukoni enkurruna kake keata ilo loo Roma enkurruna aashu enkuretisho.<sup>43</sup> Kake keyieu nikirrip ate pee mikiasishore ilosekin torrok amu kegut ina bae oleng naa kelelek pee kipong'ori.

**5: 42 – “Ore olikiomon, inchoo; ore olkisilen, mimitiki.”** - Neaku, ore apa tina rishata ketii ilkituak oogira aisimaki iltung'ana metaa keata iltung'ana kumok esile. Naa ore pee esuj nena oitoi e Yesu tene, ebaiki netum inkisililot. Ebaiki neitalak Iroma ninche. Neaku, keikash tenetii naboisho sidai oleng tiatua kanisa pee eretuno tenelotu enyamali. Neaku, ore pee eretuno anaa enatejo Yesu naa ketum kila oltung'ani eretoto pee mme lasima pee eisilenoki Iroma aashu ilkituak lemeata olng'ur.

Ore ina oitoi natejo Yesu naa enkoitoi olairukok pee kiarare imbaa torrok o ltung'ana torrok. Keisho iyiook enkoitoi pee kiarare entorroni pee mikiaku iltung'ana torrok anaa lelo likigira aarare.<sup>44</sup>

Matadamu aajo kaji kinko taata tiatua inyamalaritin nikidolita taata? Kaa kias pee kisuj nena sipat tenkop Olmaasai. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, kaa eas enkitok tenaa kegira olpayian aidong ninye anaake. Kiliki ninye pee eng'iri ake neng'amu nena oshot nemeata enas ninye? Kajo mme neijia kake kiliki

ninye pee eing'oru enkoitoi pee eipot ilpayiani pee eosh enkiguenena pee eliki ilo payian pee epal ina. Neaku, mme torrongo sii teneiguenare kanisa embae naijo ina tenaa keata enkanashe enyamali naijo ina. Kake meosh sii ina kitok olupayian lenye nemear ninye amu meishiakino ina oitoo te Yesu. Kake meton sii anaa oltung'ani omoda nemeata engolon katukul. Matadamu aajo ore kuna baa naa kegol oleng naa ekiiyieu Enkiyang'et Sinyati pee kisuj. Ore oltung'ani leme olairukoni le Yesu naa kegol oleng pee esuj.

Matadamu sii aajo keipirta nena baa pooki nikidamu enaipirta ate, inchere ore pee kiata olwuasa nimikisiligita Enkai naa meata enikinko pee kisuj nena baa. Kiyieu ake nikirrip ate kake etejo Yesu, ***“Amu, ore olojo aitopok enkishui enye neiminie: ore oloiturra enkishui enye tenkaraki ele rorei supat neitajeu”*** (Marko 8: 35). Neaku, tinikinyok oleng aarrip ate tenkoitoo pooki tenkaraki olwuasa naa ebaiki nikinturraa ina kishui sidai nikiyieu pooki.<sup>45</sup>

Ketii ai bae nabo naata tipat oleng naipirta nena baa inchere kenare nikisuj inkitanapat e sirkali naa ore pee kidol oltung'ani lemesujita naa keishiakino pee kilimu. Keidimayu pee kigira ainyial oltung'ani naa kegira ninye agil inkitanapat e sirkali. Neaku, mme torrongo tinilimu ina bae pee epali.<sup>46</sup> Kake ore pee eipirta iyiook ate nemetii inkitanapat naaipirta nena baa naa kenare niking'amu tenkoitoo sidai pee meponari olarrabal nikitum sii enkoitoo pee edolu ilo tung'ani entorrone enye.

**Matayo 5: 43-48** - Ore kulo kererin melelek katukul. Amu, ore oshi anaa enikining'itoo naa ekiiyieu nikintaas entorrone teilo tung'ani oitaasa iyiook entorrone. Kegol oleng pee mikishukoki ninye ina torrone nataasaka ninye iyiook. Enkai ake naidim aisho iyiook engolon pee kinyor ilmang'ati lang. Ore te sipata kinyor ninye iltung'ana pooki neaku kenare nikinyor sii iyiook iltung'ana pooki. Kake ore anaa enikitejo kenare nikiasishore sii eng'eno o enyorrata nagol inchere kenare niking'oru sii enkoitoo pee kiretu ilmang'ati lang metayiolo sii entorrone enye. Ore pee ejo ***“nimbayu olmang'atinta lino”*** naa ore ina kiroroto nemetii Osotua Musana. Ketii ake atua olkuak lo Lyahudi. Amu, ore tosotua Musana keitanap Enkai iltung'ana pee enyor ilkulikae (Lawi 19: 18). Ore te Enaidurra keliki Enkai iltung'ana pee eretu ilmang'ati lenye (Enaidurra 23: 4, 5). Neaku, kenare nikirrip ate pee mikiboin ororei le Nkai.

Etejo Yesu tiatua kulo kererin inchere ore pee kinyor iltung'ana supati ake mikiata enchunet kake ore pee kinyor ilmang'ati lang naa entoki sapuk oleng ina. Netiu anaa Enkai kewon. Ore pee edol ilkulikae tung'ana ina nyorrata neing'asia nejo kepaasha enyorrata oo lairukok o enyorrata o ilkulikae.

**Matayo 6: 1-4** - Eitanapa Yesu iyiook te Matayo 5: 16 pee kincho metawang'a ewang'an ang te dukuya iltung'ana. Kake ore tiatua kulo kererin tene keitanapa iyiook pee kias inkiasin ang sidain too nkisudorot. Kaji eikununo ina bae? Keyieu Enkai nikiata iltauja sidain. Ore pee kiyieu nikias isupati pee edol ilkulikae tung'ana pee errep iyiook naa mesidai. Kake ore pee kias imbaa sidain te dukuya iltung'ana pee errep Enkai naa eisidai. Kake keyieu nikinyok sii oleng pee kias imbaa kumok too nkisudorot pee mikidoiki atua entemata nikitum olwuasa.



## 29. Enkomono o enkitupukunoto – Mat. 6: 5-18



Kenare nikidamu oleng pee mikilepie ate. Amu, ore pee kiomon tolwuasa anaa apa Ifarisayo menyor Enkai katukul. Kake keyieu nikiomon temberron oleng pee etum Enkai enchunet. Amu, ore pee king'oru iyiook enchunet ooltung'ana nimikitum katukul. Kenare niking'oru ewueji nikipuo pee kiomon too nkisudorot. Naa ata tenaa kegol oleng pee kiata enkirukoto kiyiolo inchere ekitum olerrinyore te Enkai tenkaraki emborron o nkirukoto ang. Mme lasima pee kilepilep aita ireori kumok tiatua inkomonoritin ang amu keyiolo Enkai imbaa pooki neyiolo iltauja lang. Ketii iltung'ana laa kejo kening Enkai ninche oleng teneilepilep alang ilkulikae, kake etejo Yesu "*Emitiu anaa ninche.*" Keitanap Yesu iyiook pee kiomon enkomono dorrop nalelek kake kegut. Nejo ninye pee kisis Enkai (6: 9), nikiomon sii pee etii enkitoria Enkai atua ena kop aa taa pee etii atua iltauja loo ltung'ana (6: 10), nikiomon pee esuj iltung'ana eyieunoto Enkai anaa enaasita inkiyang'eta e shumata (6: 10), nikiomon tenkaraki iyieunot ang kitii ena kop anaa endaa, o nkilani (6: 11), nikiomon pee epalaki iyiook Enkai ing'ok ang aisho engolon pee kupalaki ilkulikae (6: 12), nikiomon pee meisho Enkai iyiook metadoiki atua intemat kake keitajeu iyiook aisho iyiook enkoittoi pee kiimaa intemat (6: 13).

**Matayo 6: 16, 18** - Keliki iyiook kulo kererin naipirta empukoroto. Etejo Yesu, "*Naa tinieniene ate aapukoo...*" (Mat. 6: 16). Neaku etiu anaa etayiolo ajo kepukoo ilairukok (Ing'orai sii Mat. 9: 15). Kake etejo Yesu mikias ina pee edol ilkulikai tung'ana kake kias pee kitum engolon Enkai nedol ninye. Kajo keretu iyiook empukoroto tenelotu esiai nagol aashu esiai naata tipat oleng pee kitum engolon aashu eng'eno naing'ua Enkai. Ketii inkoittoi kumok oleng nikipukorie, neaku kegelu oltung'ani enkoittoi sidai te ninye. Kake kajo eisidai tinikinteru maa kutiti. Amu etejo Ilmaasai, "*Mme kwetita toki sipuno.*"<sup>47</sup> Ebaiki nikinteru aapukoo enkolong nabo ake. Keidimayu pee kinya endaa tadekenya nimikinya endaa dama aashu teipa. Kake kiok enkare sidai aashu inkuti le. Nikirrag nikirura o mekenyu. Nikinya endaa nabebek tadekenya. Ore ai rishata ebaiki nikipukoo inkolong'i are aashu uni o metabaike ile. Naa ketii sii impukunot kumok oleng empukoroto. Keidimayu pee ipukoo nimiok soda erishata naje. Aashu ebaiki nijo kapukoo pee aisho Enkai engolon pee maitoki ajo imbaa torrok naipirta ilkulikae. Aashu, ipukoo nimiok shai erishata naje. Aashu, ebaiki nijo minya enkiri erishata naje. Keliki sii iyiook kulo kererin enaipirta empukoroto: Esta 4: 16; Luka 5: 35; Marko 6: 16-17; Iasat 13: 1-3.



Matisipu **Matayo 6: 17, 18** pee ejo, "*Kake ore ti nipukoo iyie, iela endukuya ino nisuj enkomom ino; mikidol iltung'ana inchere itupukoiiye, kake edol Papa lino otii inkisudorot; ore Papa lino odol too nkisudorot nikimputaki.*" Ore apa keas Ilyahudi ina te nkata enchipai. Kake ore taata kias sii iyiook anaa enaasita ilkulikae tolkuak lang tenkata enchipai meteleku mikimera nimikias inkulie baa torrok nemeishiakino toolairukok. Neaku, kias ina pee meibalayu ajo ekigira aapukoo. Amu, ore pee kias pee edol ilkulikae nemyenyor Enkai neshet sii ina olwuasa tiatua iltauja lang. Ore pee kisuj enkoitoi naishiakino neisho iyiook Enkai olerrinyore. Ore inkulie katitin mikiiruk aajo kedol Enkai imbaa pooki neisho iyiook olerrinyore tinikias esupati te nkoitoi naishiakino. Kake ata tenemedol ilkulikae tung'ana kedol Enkai neisho iyiook olerrinyore ebaiki tenkoitoi nimikinteiki.

### **30. Olchumati te keper, ewang'an osesen enkong'u, Enkai o ropiyiani, emisinanuo Matayo 6: 19-34 Luka 12: 32-34**

**Matayo 6: 19-21** - Ore enedukuya, matadamu aajo mikiya kuna tokitin nikiata tena kop tinikiye. King'uaa pooki. Naa kepurrorri embata nemusana embata nikiturraa sii embata. Nerruoyo sii embata. Neaku, meata engolon pee eret iyiook tenkiting'oto amu mebikoo. Nemeata engolon pee eitiship iyiook tenguton amu ore pee kitum entoki ng'ejuk ore pee elusoo enkiti kata nikimoku nikimenu. Kajo metii ai toki nalang ina naibok iltung'ana pee meiruk Enkai. Amu, ore pee eata oltung'ani pooki toki nayieu naa kegol oleng pee meisilig nena tokitin. Kelelek pee edamu ajo ketii enkishui atua nena tokitin.

Kake matadamu aajo mme torrongo tinikiata intokitin kake ore entoki torrongo naa tinikisilig nena tokitin nimikiretu ilkulikae. Nikidamu nena tokitin anaa inkunaang nikiarare ake aaing'oru inkulie tokitin pee kiasishore iyiook maate. Nimikiata olng'ur to lkulikae. Nimikiretu ninche anaa enaishiakino.

Ore sii inkulie katitin ketum oltung'ani intokitin kumok oleng metaa kejo maata erishata pee aning ororei le Nkai nemaata erishata pee alo kanisa amu sapuk oleng eramatare. Neishoru inkitolonyat

kumok oleng anaa Farao apa pee meyieu neisho Israeli meshomo (Enaidurra imatuan 5 o metabaiki 11).

Neaku, kajo kejoito Yesu inchere tinikishum intokitin tena kop alang enaishiakino nikiasishore tenkoitoi torrongo nikisilig nena tokitin, naa pesho. Kake keikash tiniking'oru imbaa naabikoo amu ore pee kias neijia nikitum Olchumati sapuk te keper. Nikiasishore sii intokitin ang tenkoitoi naitodolu ajo meitore ninche iyiook kake iyiook oitore ninche naa Enkai naitore pooki toki. Kejo Bibilia, "*Etiu iseseni anaa nkujit, netiu enkitoo enye pooki anaa intapuka oo nkujit. Etoyu inkujit, nedoiyio intapuka; kake ebik ororei lo Laitoriani intarasi*" (1 Pet. 1: 24, 25). Nejo sii, "*Kake ore lelo ooyieu neaku karsisi naa kedoiki ntemat, atua orreshet, nedoiki atua mbaa kumok e modai, naaitameisho neitadoiki iltung'ana atua enkitarruorroto o enkidaaroto. Amu, ore enyorrata oo mpesai ninye entonai oo ntorrok pooki, enkaraki kuna pee etapaashari ilkulikae aaing'uaa enkirukoto nerem iltauja lenye too nkitamiot kumok*" (1 Tim. 6: 9, 10). Nelo dukuya ajoki iyiook, "*Ore lelo karsisi lena kop inkoo pee mepik osiligi atua enkarsisisho enye nemebikoo, kake peyie eisilig Enkai naiputaki iyiook nena pooki pee kishipakino. Nchoo ninche eaku supati, nekarsisu too iasat sidain, neretisho neleng'u sii, amu te nena eitobiraki ate olkitamanyunoto sidai too nkolong'i naapuonu, peyie eyooki aang'amu ina kishui naa ninye nara katukul*" (6: 17-19).

**Matayo 6: 22, 23** - "*Ore oltaa lo sesen naa enkong'u, metaa teneikishiaan enkong'u ino, neiput osesen lino pooki ewang'an. Kake tenaa torrongo enkong'u ino neiput osesen lino pooki enaimin. Amaa teneaku ewang'an natii iyie enaimin: kebaa esapuko eina aimin!*" Ore inkonyek ang naa etiu anaa ildirishani ootii enkaji. Ore pee eeta ildirishani olchafu sapuk oleng nemeimu ewang'an aitobiraki. Neaku, ore pee kiata imbaa torrok tiatua iltauja lang kegol oleng pee etii ewang'an aa taa esipata tiatua iyiook. Ebaiki nikiata olkep tiatua iltauja lang. Neaku, mikidol imbaa tenkoitoi

ewang'an amu kegira olkep aitamodok iyiook. Aashu, ebaiki nikiata olom tiatua iltauja lang neitamodoo sii iyiook ina bae. Naa ebaiki nikigira aaugenare ilkulikae tenkoitoo nemeishiakino naa keitamodok iyiook ina. Neitamodoo sii iyiook olmarenke. Ore pee kinturukie sii imasaa neitamodok iyiook. Neitamodok sii iyiook ing'urrat ang. Aashu ebaiki kigira aas imbaa ang pee edol ilkulikae tung'ana.<sup>48</sup> Kake ore pee kiata iltauja sidain nesidanu enkishui ang pooki. Eton kitum inyamalaritin anaa ilkulikae tung'ana kake ore pee kiata iltauja sidain netii eseriani Enkai atua iyiook neretu iyiook pee kiimaa nena baa pooki torrok. Ore enkong'u sidai naa keipirta sii oltung'ani oleng (aminin). Ore enkong'u torrono naa keipirta oltung'ani opiak.<sup>49</sup> Keipirta sii oltung'ani oata oltau obo nemeisilig inkulie tokitin neme Enkai.

**Matayo 6: 24, "Metii oltung'ani oidim aaisiaayia ilkituaak oare amu eibayu obo nenyorru olikae; aashu eibung'are obo nemenu olikae. Mindimidimi aaisiaayia Enkai o Mamon, enkai oo masaa."**

Kejo Ilmaasai, "Meibung'ayu are." Nejo, "Meibung'ayu esiere o e mbulati." Ore te sipata meidimayu pee eibung'are oltung'ani enkoitoo e shetani nenyor sii Enkai. Amu, ore too iasat enyena keibala inchere menyor Enkai te sipata amu megira aibung inkitanapat enyena. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kenyor Enkai kake ore pee idol enkishui enye keibala ajo mesipa ina nyorrata enye. Ore obo neyieu nelotu kanisa kake keyieu nelo sii enetii oloiboni. Ore likae neyieu nelotu kanisa kake keyieu sii nelo aok enaisho amera. Ore likae neyieu nelotu kanisa aitaakuno anaa olairukoni kake keiba ilkulikae aashu keeta olom, enchankar o lmaranke. Kake meishiakino nena pooki amu meeta oltung'ani laijo ilo oltau obo. Kegira ninye abukaasha. Keikash teneibung oltung'ani enkoitoo e Yesu toltau osipa lemetii esunkureisho.

Ore sii teneibung oltung'ani imasaa aiturukie alang Enkai kegol oleng pee eisis Enkai nesuj enkoitoo e Yesu amu kegira ninye aisilig imasaa enyena.

Ore inkulie katitin nikijio kiata elakunoto. Ata oltung'ani leitu eiruk Yesu naa kejo sii ninye neijia. Kake ore enadolita nanu naa kadolita ajo kelejita kewon amu kesujita imbaa e sheitani naa ore pee esuj oltung'ani imbaa e sheitani etii atua sinkaisho ata tenejo keata elakunoto. Kenyor oleng sheitani tenejo ilo tung'ani keata elakunoto amu kejo sheitani pee meing'oru elakunoto nasipa eatua Yesu. Etiu anaa oltung'ani oloito tolbaribara neasita imbaa torrok kake keranyisho neisulisho nemeyiolo ajo ketii eululu te dukuya ninye. Kejo Bibilia, "**Ore ilo ounoki enkulupuoni o e nkewan o sesen nelo aisampu teina kewan o sesen erruoroto...**" (Ilg. 6: 8). Neaku, meeta elakunoto nasipa kake etiu anaa enkidetidet amu metii esipata atua ina lakunoto.



Neaku, etejo Yesu, **“Metii oltung’ani oidim aasiaayia ilkituaak oare amu eibayu obo nenyorru olikae; aashu eibung’are obo nemenu olikae. Mindimidimi aasiaayia Enkai o mpesai, Enkai oo masaa”** (Mat. 6: 24). Neaku, meeta eninko pee intashe amu ore pee misujita Yesu naa isujita enkoitoi e sheitani. Ebaiki nimira sii duo oltung’ani torrono oleng metaa mipurrisho nimidekisho kake itegelua enkoitoi ino nimiyieu nisuj enkoitoi e Yesu. Nejo Yesu kewon, **“Ore olemaaning’ore naa olmang’atinta lai, ore olemeiturrur te nebo nanu keisardaikie”** (Mat. 12: 30). Kejo Ilmaasai, **“Meibung’ayu imowuarak olarro pokira are.”** Nejo sii, **“Mindim atororua ilkekuno pokira are le nkare.”** Neaku, ore pee iyieu niim empolos naa itum enyamali sapuk. Meidimayu. Neaku, keikash tinigelu enkoitoi e Yesu pee itum enkishui sidai alang tinilej kewon.

Ore pee isilig imasaa inonok naa etiu anaa isisita ninche. Netiu anaa ira osinka le nena tokitin. Miata elakunoto katukul anaa enitejo tenkaraki kimbung’ita imasaa inono oltau lino. Ekintore iyie anaa olaiguenani lino aashu Olaitoriani lino. Nejo Yesu, **“Mindimidimi aasiaayia Enkai o masaa.”** Neaku, maishoo Yesu erishata tiatua iltauja lang metaa eikisilig ninye alang imbaa natii ena kop. Neaku, tadamu ajo meatae empolos.

Kejo Bibilia ketii oltung’ani atua sinkaisho aashu elakunoto. Matisipu Iroma 6: 15-18. Kejo kulo kererin ore pee kisuj enkoitoi oong’ok naa kira isinkan loong’ok. Metaa mikitii atua elakunoto nasipa. Kake ore pee kisuj enkoitoi esinyatisho nikitum elakunoto nasipa. Kake ore pee kitii enkoitoi oong’ok neton eidimayu pee kigelu enkoitoi Enkai hoo nikira isinkan le sheitani. Amu, etejo Yesu, **“.. Esipa, esipa, ajoki intae, osinka loo ng’ok pooki ng’ae oas ing’ok”** (Yhn. 8: 34). Kake etejo sii tiai wueji, **“Tenenyorraa oltung’ani aas eyieunoto e Nkai, keyiolou ineina kiteng’enare, tenaa ke Nkai eing’uaa aashu tenaa aite nkitoria e kewan ai airo”** (Yhn. 7: 17). Kake melulung’a elakunoto ang impaka niking’amu Yesu (Yhn. 8: 36). Keibalayu ina tenkatini naipirta oltung’ani oata iloiriruani ooiduruk (Marko 5: 1-20). Idolita ajo keibung’ita iloiriruani ninye oleng kake eton eata ninye elakunoto pee elo enetii Yesu (5: 6). Neaku, meishiakino pee kiasishore enkitolonyata taata anaa pee kijo maidim atusuja Yesu amu maata engolon aashu maata elakunoto. Ore embae nasipa naa inchere miata engolon openy nimiata elakunoto nalulung’a naa ira sii osinka leilo torrono. Kake eton iata elakunoto o engolon nikinchoo iyie Enkai pee igelu enkoitoi e Yesu. Tisipu sii Matayo 11: 28-30 pee idol ajo keyiolo Yesu katukul ajo keata iltung’ana elakunoto pee egelu enkoitoi nasipa amu keipotito iltung’ana pee eponu enetii ninye pee etum enkishui aashu matejo enkiyeng’iyeng’ata. Tisipu sii kulo kererin pee iyiolou ajo eton eata iltung’ana elakunoto pee egelu imbaa sidain (Ndung. 1: 29; 8:10; Is. 56: 4; Yakobo 4: 4; Yoshua 24: 15). Neaku, metii inkitolonyat naadupa te iyie pee ming’amu enkoitoi e Yesu amu etejo Yesu kewon, **“Te neitu apa alotu airorie ninche, anaata meeta eng’oki; kake meekure taata eeta eneitolonyaki te ng’oki enye”** (Yhn. 15: 22). Neaku, tang’amu Yesu nirridu nincho mikimbatisai pee itum Enkiyang’et Sinyati o enkishui nemeiting.

**Matayo 6: 25-34** - Ore enedukuya, naa eisidai tinikisipu ilo rorei **“eminyamaliki”** te Kimaasai. Ore tenkutuk Olgiriki naa keji **“merimnate”**. Ore ilo rorei naa keipirta ina kata pee kinyamalu oleng naipirta embae naje metaa mikisiligita Enkai tina bae. Kake mme torrono tinikinchor amu kiyiolo aajo etejo Yesu tiai wueji, **“Emayiana ilooishir; amu ninche eilejileji”** (Mat. 5: 4). Nikiyiolo sii aajo ore pee etii Yesu emukunta e Gatsemane nenyamalu neisinanuo sii ninye oleng (Mat. 26: 37,38). Ore sii pee eye olchore lenye Lasaro nenyamalu to oltau lenye neishir (Yhn. 11: 33-35). Nikiyiolo sii aajo eitu epong’ori Yesu amu kejo Bibilia meata ninye eng’oki (Ilheb. 4: 15).

Neaku, lasima pee elotu inkatitin tiatua enkishui ang pee kinyamalu oleng. Ebaiki neye olchore lino aashu olalasho lino aashu likae tung’ani otii olmarei lino ninyamalu oleng. Aashu ebaiki neishir olairukoni tenkaraki likae airukoni otabatate. Naa kajo nanu tung’anisho nena baa. Kake kajo kejoito Yesu tene ebaiki nikinyamalu kake ata tinikinyamalu nikiyiolo aajo ketii Enkai, inchere kinyamalu kake kisiligita sii Enkai. Nikiliki sii ninye nena baa pooki naagira aitanyamal iyiook. Neaku, meishiakino tinikinyamalu nimikisilig Enkai nimikiliki ninye enyamali ang aashu king’oru ai oitoi pee kinturraa ina nyamali neme enkoitoi sidai e Yesu.

Ore ina bae naa keata tipat oleng te nkishui ang amu kiyieu pooki endaa nikiyieu enkare nikiyieu inkilani. Kake ore enyamali oshi naa kinturukie nena baa alang imbaa Enkai kewon naa ninye oitayio

iyiook. King'oru inkishu kumok kake mikipuo kanisa aasis Enkai. King'oru inkilani sidain kake mikishilaa ilaisinak. King'oru enkare kake miking'oru ina are nabik intarasi (Yhn. 3: 5, 4: 10; 7: 38). Niking'oru endaa pee kinya kake miking'oru endaa oltau nabik intarasi (Yhn. 4: 32; 6: 27). King'oru inkilani ninkinchopie iseseni kake kerikino iyiook inkilani ninkinchopie iltauja lang (Ilg. 3: 27).

Etejo Yesu keramat Enkai intokitin anaa intaritik aisho ninche endaa. Neaku, emeata oltung'ani tipat alang emotonyi? Neata sii enkishui tipat alang endaa neata osesen tipat alang inkilani. Kesipa katukul ajo lasima pee kiramata ilmareita lang. Kesipa sii ajo lasima pee king'oru enkoitai pee kinyiang'u inkilani o endaa. Kake ore enyamali oshi naa inchere kinturukie nena tokitin alang imbaa Enkai metaa kipong'ori. Nerikino iyiook aajo ore nena baa pooki naa Enkai eing'uaa. Neaku, tenaa Enkai naisho iyiook nena baa pooki ainyioo pee mikiisis ninye nikishukoki ninye enashe nikinturukie imbaa e kanisa? Kajo meshipa Enkai tiniking'amu intokitin enyena kake mikinturukie enkisisa enye metaa kerikino iyiook ajo eing'uaa nena tokitin pooki ninye. Tinikisuj ina oitai torrono naa kejo Yesu ore ina oitai naa enkoitai oltung'ani lemeiruk Enkai (6: 32).

Kake etejo Yesu, "***Kake entang'as eng'oru enkitoria enye o sipat enyena; naa keponikini intae nena pooki. Metaa eminyamaliki ine taaisere amu enyamaliki taaisere kewan. Eidip enkolong intorrok enyena***" (Mat. 6: 33, 34). Neaku, ore pee kinturukie imbaa Enkai neretu sii iyiook pee kitum inkulie tokitin naanare nikitum. Neaku, matapal inkitolonyat pooki nikiruk Enkai. Nikirridu ninkincho ninye iltauja lang pooki neibatisai iyiook. Nikinturukie imbaa Enkai metaa kipuo kanisa nikintoti ilaisinak nikiretu ilooshal. Nikiramata iseseni lang anaa enaishiakino. Nikiramata ilmareita lang. Nikisilig Enkai too nkatitin pooki metaa ebaiki ore inkulie katitin nikinyamalu tiatua iltauja lang kake mikinturraa osiligi amu kejo Ilmaasai, "***Menyaanyuk osiligi opala.***" Kake kisilig Enkai nikiliki Yesu inyamalaritin ang pooki nelotu eseriani tiatua iltauja lang anaa enajo Bibilia (Ilf. 4: 6; 1 Pet. 5: 7). Tadamu sii ajo ore pee eidip Yesu enkomono enye te Gatsemene netum engolon oleng netum eseriani tiatua oltau lenye pee eng'amu inkisilililot naagol oleng. Nelotu olmalaike aitagol ninye. Neisho ilmang'ati lenyena meibung'a ninye. (Luka 22: 43; Yohana 18: 4-8; Mat. 26: 50).

### **31. Minguanare pee mikinguenareki, enkomono, kishomi napirik – Mat. 7: 1-14**

**Matayo 7: 1-5** - Ore pee kinguenare ilkulikae tenkoitai naje neiguenareki sii iyiook tina oitai. Esipata nabo nauno tiatua imbaa Enkai. Neaku, kenare nikirrip oleng enkiguenana ang pee mikinguenare iltung'ana tenkoitai nemesipa. Amu, ore te sipata mikidol imbaa pooki. Etii imbaa naaisudoro nemeibala te iyiook. Neaku, ore pee kinguenare iltung'ana eton mikiyiolo imbaa pooki kelelek pee kipong'ori. Naa ore inkulie katitin kiaata iyiook enyamali sapuk alang ilo tung'ana likigira aauguenare. Etejo Ilmaasai, "***Meeta endamata natal kewon.***" Neaku, kenare niking'as aomon Enkai oleng nikisipu iltauja lang eton eitu kinguenare ilkulikae. Kake eton eishiakino pee kiata enjurrunoto oo mbaa pooki anaa enajo 1 Iles. 5: 21; 1 Yohana 4: 1. Nejo Yohana, "***Ilanyor laainei, emiruk enkiyang'et ake pooki, kake entetem nkiyang'eta pee idolidolo te naa eine Nkai; amu etijing'a enkop iloibonok kumok le lejare.***" Keitanap Yesu iyiook pee kirrip ate tialo iloibonok le lejare (Matayo 7: 15-20). Kake ore inkulie katitin keidimayu pee kiasishore enjurrunoto anaa enkitolonyata pee kinguenare iltung'ana. Matoomon Enkai pee eretu iyiook tina bae. Ore enayieu Yesu naa enkiguenana nasipa amu etejo ninye te Yohana 7: 24, "***Eminguanare anaa inaaliio, kake enguanare te nkiguana oo sipat.***" Kiimakita ina kiroroto e Yesu naipirta enkong'u inchere ore pee mesidai enkong'u nemesidai osesen pooki. Ore enkong'u naa iltauja lang. Neaku, ore pee mikidolita imbaa te nkong'u sidai kelelek pee kinguenare iltung'ana tenkoitai nemesipa. Ore tiai buku atejo kuna baa naipirta ina bae:

Menare nikinguenare ilkulikai te sunkureisho (Mat. 7: 1) kake eton enare pee kijur imbaa pooki (Mat. 7: 15; 24: 23-26; 1 Iles. 5: 21; 1 Yohana 4: 1). Nenare sii pee kirerioo sii ilkulikai tenepong'ori nikipuo sii aairorie ninche tinikiatakinore ninche (Luka 17: 3, 4; Mat. 18: 15-20). Nikipalaki sii ninche (Ing'orai sii Efeso 4: 32; Luka 17: 3, 4). Kake etejo sii Yesu, '*Emayiana iloobor; amu ninche oojung enkop...iloata olng'ur.. ilooitukuo iltauja... lelo ooitayu*

*osotua...*' (Mat. 5: 5, 7, 8, 9). Neikoo Paulo iyiook pee kiro esipata te nyorrata (Efeso 4: 15). Nelo Paulo dukuya aikok iyiook pee mikiimunye ilderrat torrok inkutukie ang nikinturraa sii enkiba, engoro o enchankar nikintoki aaing'urrie olikae olikae (Efeso 4: 29-32). Ore esipata naipirta ina kiteng'enare naa keipirta enjurrunoto olkuak tiatua shoruetisho tenebo olkulikae. Neaku, ore pee kiata iltauja sidain lemedung'oki ilkulikae enkiguena naa keretu iyiook pee kimut imbaa tenkoitoi naishiakino. Kening sii ilo tung'ani Enkai aitobiraki amu eiwuang'ieki imbaa naaibooyo ening'unoto. Kimut imbaa tenkoitoi olng'ur alang enkoitoi olom. Amu, etejo Yakobo 3:16, '*Amu, ore enetii olom o enyorrata e kewan, netii olong'oling'oli o empukunoto pooki suuji.*' Ore pee emut oltung'ani oata ina pukunoto sidai pee elo airorie oltung'ani te naipirta enyamali naje naa keas te nkomono o temborron. Kenyok oleng pee eiibooyo enchankar eton eitu epuku. Kejo Ilkolosai 4: 6, '*Enchoo nkirorot inyi nkatitin pooki eaku ine mborron naata emunyan, pee itumutumu aatayiolo enijojo te niwalikiki pooki ng'ae.*' Keretu nkirorot oltung'ani tenenyorraa ing'ok enyena o eng'eno enye nang'or eton eitu ererioo likae tung'ani.<sup>50</sup>

**Matayo 7: 6 - "*Emincho ildiein entoki nasinya, niminang'akiki ilului inyi ilbitiro pee meituny too nkejek enye, neibelekenyakino intae aakij (aainos).***

Kegira ele kereri aimaki enjurrunoto inchere kenare nikiata enjurrunoto too mbaa pooki. Kesipa menare nikinguenare iltung'ana te nkoitoi nemesipa kake kenare sii nikiata enjurrunoto. Keipirta sii erripore inchere kenare nikirrip enikijoki ilkulikae. Kenare nikinteng'en ninche anaa enaishiakino eng'eno enye. Kenare sii nikisipu iltauja lenye pee kinteng'en ninche imbaa naaidim ninche aatang'amu. Neaku, ore inkulie katitin kenare nikipal imbaa naaje amu eton eitu erretena pee ening ninche nena baa. Ketii iltung'ana ooiba ororei le Nkai oleng naa ore pee king'arie ninche kuna baa naagut neaku ninche anaa ildiein aashu ilbitiro netum engoro neibelekenyakino iyiook aar iyiook. Amu, ore pee inang'aki ilbitiro ilului nedol aajo mme endaa naa ebaiki neibelekenyakino iltung'ana aar ninche. Matisipu Iasat 18: 5, 6 pee kidol iasat e Paulo pee egilunore iltung'ana ninye. Neing'uaa ninche nelo enetii Ilgiriki. Kake matisipu imbaa pooki amu ore inkulie katitin kenare nikiata eng'iriata sapuk oleng nikipuo dukuya te siai naje. Kake ore inkulie katitin kenare nikipal esiai naje nikipuo aaiturukie inkulie siaitin. Matadamu enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu te kulo kererin nikidol aajo keeta ninye eng'eno naipirta iltung'ana pooki amu kepaasha impukunot oo ltung'ana (Mat. 15: 14; Luka 13: 31-33; Mat. 11: 20-24; Luka 9: 51-55; Marko 6: 31-34; Yohana 20: 24; Luka 19: 41-44).

**Matayo 7: 7-12 -** Keipirta kulo kererin eng'iriata te nkomono. Kegol oleng nena baa e Yesu naa ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nikinauru nikijo meidimayu katukul pee kias kuna baa. Kake ore pee kinyorraa enchalan ang nikiomon Enkai naa keisho iyiook engolon nikiasie kuna baa. Amu, kenyor Enkai iyiook neaku ore pee kiomon neisho iyiook. Ebaiki nemewal asioki anaa enikiiyieu kake ore pee king'iri keisho iyiook entoki nairirikino iyiook. Kake keyieu nikirrip ate pee mikiomon entoki nemeishiakino anaa enaitanapa Yakobo iyiook (Yak. 4: 3). Nikiomon sii Enkai paa tinikipong'ori aaomon entoki nemeishiakino nemeisho iyiook teng'eno enye. Amu, keyiolo Enkai tenaa keretu iyiook ina toki aashu meretu iyiook.

Ore tiai buku atejo kuna baa naipirta **Matayo 7: 12.**

Keiteng'en Yesu iyiook pee kintaas ilkulikai anaa enikiiyieu neitaas ninche iyiook, nejo ninye kewan, '*Metaa ore pooki niyieuu neitaas intae iltung'ana entaasa sii intae ninche nena, amu kuna nkitanapat o loibonok le Nkai*' (Mat. 7: 12). Nejo sii te Mat. 22: 37-40, 'Tonyorra Olaitoriani Enkai ino to ltau lino pooki o te nkishui ino pooki o te ng'eno ino pooki. Ena kitanapata ene dukuya naa ninye naisul. Ore eni are nanyaanyukie naa ena, 'Tonyorra ole latia ino anaa kewan.' Ore kuna kitanapat pokira are ninche naaun nkitanapat o loibonok le Nkai.' Idolita ajo kejo Yesu tiatua nena wuejitin pokira are inchere ore inkitanapat pooki naa ketii

atua nena. Kejo sii Lawi 19: 18, 'Mintalaku ake elap aashu iata enkiba tiatua oltau tialo ilayiok loo ltung'ana linyi, kake tonyorra ole latia ino anaa kewan ino. Ara nanu Olaitoriani.' Nejo sii Paulo too Roma 13:10, 'Meitaas enyorrata ole latia entorrano; enkaraki ina paa enyorrata enkitabaroto oo nkitanapat. Neitoki ajo Paulo te Galatia 5: 14, 'Ore intae, lalashera laainei, elakunoto eipotokoki intae; nabo emiaas, emincho elakunoto inyi eaku enakurre olesen; kake tareto olikae olikae te nyorrata amu eitabari nkitanapat te le rorei obo, inchere, 'Tonyorra ole latia ino anaa eninyor kewan.' Ore pee kintutum kulo kererin netiu anaa kejoito Yesu o Paulo inchere ore pee kinyor Enkai nikinyor sii olelatia lang nikidamu sii enikiyieu neitaas ninche iyiook nikintaas sii iyiook ninche, naa enkitabaroto oo nkitanapat. Kake keyieu nikisipu ina kitanapata natejo Yesu te Matayo 7: 12 pee mikipong'ori. Amu, ebaiki neyieu oltung'ani neas embae nemesidai anaa ebaiki neyieu nepurroo entoki naje. Ketii iltung'ana laiyo lelo amu etejo ole dukuya, 'Meibung'ayu enapiak olkidong'oe.' Nelo dukuya ilo tung'ani aikilikuan likae pee eretu ninye teina purrorre. Amaa, eisidai tenenyorraa ilo tung'ani pee eretu ninye amu keyieu eretoto? A, A, amu kesipa kiretu ilkulikai kake menare nikiretu ninche pee eas embae torrano. Ore ai oitoi nagut oleng naa pee kijo kenare nikintaas ilkulikae enikiyiolo aajo eisidai, nesipa, neiririkino sii ninche anaa enikiyieu sii iyiook neitaas ninche iyiook neijia. Ore sii inkulie katitin ebaiki nenare natum ererito naipirta embae naje, nikiyiolo pooki aajo keeta ererito emion sii. Metaa ipong'ori tinijo manyor emion neaku marerio oltung'ani oje amu kajo menyor sii ninye emion. Ore esipata nagut naipirta ina bae naa inchere kigelu inkoitoi ombaa nikintaas ilkulikae kigira aadamu esipata, enyorrata, nairirikino ninche, empukunoto enye, o erishata naishiakino te ninche. Nikiyiolo sii ajo kiyieu neitaas sii ninche iyiook aiko neijia. Kake ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nimikiyiolo ajo kainyioo isidain tooltung'ana eton eitu kinkilikuan ninche. Amu, ebaiki nikijo eeta oltung'ani engoro tenkaraki embae naje amu kining'ito tiatua iltauja lang ajo neijia. Kake ore pee kipuo enetii ninye nikinkilikuan ninye enaipirta ina bae nejo ninye eitu etum enyamali tenkaraki ina bae. Neaku, matisipu imbaa tenguton naipirta oltung'ani oje eton eitu kintaas ai.<sup>51</sup>

**Matayo 7: 13, 14** - Etejo Yesu, "*Entijing*" enkishomi napirik. Ore pee ejo "*entijing*" naa keitodolu ajo keidimayu pee egelu oltung'ani ina kishomi nejing. Ore pee kijing naa kitii atua ewueji sidai



Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.



nikitum enjeunoto. Menare nikitii boo amu ore boo naa ewueji torrono. Etiu anaa tenelotu enchan sapuk tenebo enkiwuang'ata naa ore pee eton oltung'ani te boo naa ketum enkuretisho. Kake ore pee ejing enkaji netum eseriani.

Keasishore sii Yesu enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta intare te mbuku e Yohana nejo ninye, "**Kara**

**nanu enkishomi**" (Yhn. 10: 7). Kira iyiook intare. Neaku, ore pee elotu enkewarie neyieu netii intare atua enkaji. Menare netoni te boo. Ore iyiook naa kimoda anaa intare nikiyieu olchekut pee erik iyiook enetii enkishomi. Ore kulie katitin naa aikitoni te boo tenetii inyamalaritin kumok. Ore pee kitoni oleng te boo nikitum enkeeya. Kake etejo Yesu pee kijing enkishomi. Neaku, matonyok pee kijing amu keisho Yesu iyiook enkidimata pee kijing.

Etejo Yesu kepirik enkishomi (7:13). Ainyioo pee etejo Yesu "**kepirik**" enkishomi? Kajo etejo kepirik amu metii iltung'ana kumok ooyieu ina oitoi enye. Idamu pee ejo Bibilia, "**Neilanyisho ina kata ilooiteng'eni pooki aaing'uaa ninye**" (Mat. 26: 56). Ore nabo olong sii pee ejo Yesu imbaa naagol oleng nepuo iltung'ana aaing'uaa ninye (Yhn 6: 60). Neaku, ketii iltung'ana kumok lemeyieu enkoitoi e Yesu. Naa keata sii iltung'ana ing'uarrat kumok oleng nemeisho ninche eponu enetii Yesu (1 Yhn. 2: 15-17). Nemeyieu neany enayieu osesen kake etejo Yesu, "**Ore pooki tung'ani oyieu naasuj inchoo eany kewan nenap osalaba lenye naasuj**" (Mat. 16:24). Kake ore pee eyieu oltung'ani nejing enkishomi naa keidimayu katukul pee ejing. Naa keretu Enkiyang'et Sinyati pee ening toltau lenye ajo kesipa nena baa amu kejo Yohana, "**Ore tenelotu ninye neitumus enkop enetii eng'oki o esipata o enkiguana ...**" (Yhn. 16: 8).

Naa kelala enkoitoi "**nalo enkiminata.**" Kelala amu kumok iltung'ana lemeyieu esipata. Etejo oloiboni le Nkai apa meekure eyieu iltung'ana esipata katukul (Is. 30: 9-18; Yer. 6: 10, 13-19; 7: 21-29; Sakaria 7: 8-13). Ore tooltung'ana kumok naa kemelok elejare alang esipata (2 Ilkor. 11: 4). Aashu kebelekeny esipata metaa elejare (Malaki 2: 17; Is. 5: 18-24; Yer. 17: 9). Kake etejo Yesu kewon, "**Kara nanu enkoitoi o esipata, o enkishui. Metii oltung'ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie**" (Yhn. 14: 6).

Kesipa sii inchere kelelek enkoitoi oong'ok tenkiti rishata amu ias anaa eniyieu kake ore enkiting'oto eina oitoi naa enkiminata (Ilg. 6: 7, 8; Ilheb. 11: 24-28). Tadamu ilo ayioni oimaka Luka 15: 11-32 amu keata apa ing'uarrat oleng nelo asuj ina ng'uarrata impaka nedol enkiting'oto oong'ok nebelekenya neshukunye enetii papai lenye.

Neaku, kepirik ina oitoi nalo enetii "enkishon." Kake eton eidimayu pee ijing tinincho Enkai oltau lino niruk nirridu nikimbatisai nilo dukuya aisilig ninye te enkishui ino pooki.

### **32. Too lng'anayio eyiolouni olchani, ening'oto, ilbakunoto aare ooduta Mat. 7: 15-29**

Kejo Yesu ketii iloibonok le lejare. Kake ore te dukuya keitaakuno anaa iltung'ana sidain. Kake ore tiatua ate keata iltauja torrok. Ebaiki neata sii inkipankat torrok. Etejo keibala ninche "**toolng'anayio**" lenye. Kake ore enyamali naa ebaiki nemeibala tedukuya. Keya erishata pee eibalayu. Neaku, kaji kinko pee kisipu oleng iloibonok le lejare pee meitapong'oo iyiook? Ore enedukuya, ore oltung'ani oilepie kewon naa keata enyamali naa ebaiki oloiboni le lejare. Ore eniare naa oltung'ani odamu imali alang eretoto te iyie. Ebaiki nikiretu kake kintalak oleng alang enaishiakino. Ore sii pee meyieu oltung'ani nening indamunot inono katukul naa ebaiki oltung'ani lemeata esipata. Neaku, keiro ninye oleng oleng kake kegol pee kining iyie. Ebaiki naa ore ilo tung'ani lemeata esipata netum engoro tiniliki ninye tewueji netapong'ori ninye. Neaku, ore pee ilmu embae nasipa netum ninye engoro.

Ore sii pee idol oltung'ani olikioo ilomon oleng tengolon kake mesujita tenkishui enye niyiolou ajo mme oltung'ani loosipat ninye. Etiu anaa enatejo Yesu naipirta Ilfarisayo pee ejo, "**Ore imbaa pooki naajoki ninche intae entaas, niaasiasa; amu eiro ninche nemeas**" (Mat. 23: 3).





Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.

Matisipu Matayo ematua **23: 1-32** pee kidol isapipiyeti loo loibonok le lejare.

-- Isunkuro ninche - 23: 1-4.

-- Kenyor oleng pee eilepie ate - 23: 5-7.

-- Kenyor inkarn naayanyiti – 23: 7-12.

-- Keitagol oleng enkoitoi enjeunoto metaa kegol katukul pee ejing oltung’ani – 23: 13, 14.

-- Ore pee etum oltung’ani neiteng’en ninye tenkoitoi torriono pee eas sii ninye imbaa osunkuroi.

-- Keilepie imbaa naatii abori neitadou imbaa naanare netii shumata. Neaku, ore nena baa naata tipat oleng neitadou, kake ore nena baa neme imbaa edukuya neilepie oleng metaa keata tipat oleng alang inkulie, nepong’ori aiko neijia – 23: 16-24.

-- Keitobir oshi imbaa e oriong nepal imbaa eatua. Metaa keidimayu pee megira ilo tung’ani aloloito kake kenapita engoro aashu enkiba torriono oleng tiatua oltau lenye – 23: 25-32.

Neaku, matisipu impukunot ooltung’ana pee mikisuj iloibonok le lejare. Tisipu tujurru oleng ilng’anayio looltung’ana eton eitu isuj.

**Matayo 7: 21-23** – Ore lelo tung’ana etiu anaa enikitejo amu keasita imbaa sidain tioriong kake ore tiatua iltauja lenye mesujita imbaa Enkai. Ketii kanisa neranyisho oleng naa ebaiki neomon oleng kake keata ing’uarrat tiatua iltauja lenye. Mesujita Enkai tooltauja lenye. Kejo ninche “Meisisi Enkai” kake meisisita Enkai tiatua iltauja lenye. Neaku, kegira ninche aaitaakuno anaa iltung’ana supati kake ore te sipata naa iltung’ana torrok. Kegira ninche aang’amu empiris Enkai tenkoitoi e pesho kake keikok embuku oo Lkorintio li are 6: 1 pee mikias ina pee ejo, **“Ore kira ilaisiaayiak tenebo ninye nikisai intae eming’amaa empiris e Nkai pesho...”** Nejo sii embuku oo Lhebrania ketii enkoitoi nikilaunyie empiris Enkai naa inchere tinikiata iltauja torrok (Ilheb. 12: 15).

**Matayo 7: 24-27** - Ilbakunot aare ooduta – Ore kulo kererin naa keipirta ening’oto o esujata ororei

le Nkai. Kejo ore pee ening oltung'ani ororei le Nkai neas, naa keata olbakunoto sidai. Kake ore pee mening nemesuj ororei le Nkai naa keata olbakunoto torrongo. Neaku, ore osoit ogira aimaki tene naa ening'oto o esujata ororei le Nkai.

Keitashe ilo soit nemeiwuatiwuata.

Ore pee eata oltung'ani olbakunoto sidai tenkishui enye (amu ore enkaji etiu anaa enkishui ang) naa ore pee eponu inyamalaritin kumok oleng neitashe ninye. Kake ore pee meata olbakunoto sidai naa ore pee eponu inyamalaritin kumok nebatata enkaji enye aa enkishui enye. EtIU anaa enkaji Olmaasai musana. Ore pee elotu enchan sapuk tenebo osiwuo neurori. Naa keidimayu pee ear iltung'ana metuata amu eitu apa eshetieki inkeek naabik nemenya oriri.

Neaku, kalo bakunoto igira ashetie enkaji ino? Ebaiki nijo kaas anaa enayieu nemayieu nasuj ororei le Nkai. Kake ore pee ias ina naa igira ashetie enkishui ino olbakunoto lemeata engolon. EtIU anaa osinyai. Kelelek pee irrumoo osinyai. Ore pee elotu enkare aashu enchan sapuk naa kelelek pee eya osinyai. Kake kegol pee eya osoit sapuk oleng.

Neaku, tadamu enkishui ino tenaa igira ashetie enkaji ino olbakunoto sidai aashu olbakunoto torrongo. Keikash tining'amu ororei le Nkai temberron ninteru ashetie enkaji ino osoit lemeiwuatiwuata naa ninye ening'oto o esujata ororei le Nkai. Amu, ore pee mias ina nejo Yesu "*keurori*" (7:27) enkaji ino. Neaku, tinikijoki ororei le Nkai pee irridu naa kenare nirridu. Tinikijoki ororei le Nkai pee iruk nikimbatisai naa kenare nias ina. Tinikijoki ororei le Nkai pee isuj Yesu te nkishui ino pooki naa kenare nias. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin oomaki ening'oto esujata ororei le Nkai (Luka 8: 21; Mat. 12: 50; Yakobo 1: 22-25).

Ketii iltung'ana lemesujita ororei le Nkai oojo kera ninche ng'eni kake kejo kulo kererin ore pee misuj ororei le Nkai naa ira oltung'ani omoda. Kajo nanu kiyieu pooki nikiaku iltung'ana ng'eni tialo Enkai. Keliki iyiook embuku Olkorintio ajo ore eng'eno ena kop naa medupa. Menyaanyuk o eng'eno naing'uaa Enkai (1 Ilkor. 1: 18-25). Neaku, maing'oru eng'eno nasipa nagut naing'uaa Enkai.

Ore pee kidamu kuna ajijik ebaiki ore eton eitu elotu enchan sapuk etiu anaa kenyaanyuk. Mepaasha oleng. Neaku, kelelek pee kipong'ori nikijo ore oltung'ani oje naa era ninye oltung'ani supat aashu era ninye olairukoni odupa kake ore pee eponu inyamalaritin neibalayu olbakunoto lenye tenaa olbakunoto lening'oto aashu olbakunoto lemodai inchere mening nemesuj ororei le Nkai.<sup>52</sup>

**Matayo 7: 28, 29** - Kulo rorei oobayie tenkisoma e Yesu te shumata oldoinyo. Kenyor iltung'ana enkiteng'enare e Yesu amu kelimu imbaa anaa oltung'ani oyiolo oleng neeta enkidimata. Neing'asia iltung'ana oleng tenkiteng'enare enye. EtIU anaa keata enkidimata naing'uaa Enkai kewon. Neuro sii esipata naitoriori (Yhn. 14: 6; 18: 37). Neimaki sii Yesu imbaa naagut naata tipat oleng. Neasishore sii inkitanyaanyukot kumok. Nenyor sii iltung'ana oleng neaku keirorie ninche anaa iltung'ana ooata tipat too nkonyek Enkai.<sup>53</sup> Ore taata kenare nikinteng'en iltung'ana tenkoitoi sidai pee ening. Nikiashore inkitanyaanyukot, inkatitin o dung'eta e Rashe pee eretu enkisoma ang.

**33. Enkiterunoto e Kanisa – Iasat 1: 1-26; 2: 1-47 Ore eton eitu eshuko Yesu keper neliki ilkipaareta lenyena pee etoni te Yerusalem aanyu enkishorunoto naing’ua shumata (Iasat 1: 4, 5). Neaku, eshomo ninche aanyu egira aaomon.**



Netii ninche enkaji nabo tenebo. Nelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati neiput ninche neiteru aairo toonkulie kutukie nelikioo ilomon supati. Neliki iltung'ana ajo ore Yesu naa Enkerai Enkai. Nejo eipanka Enkai apa pee eye Yesu te shumata olchani (2: 23). Neaku, etua Yesu kake etopiuo sii ninye neaku Olaitoriani le nkishui (2: 36). Kejo Bibilia, **“Kuna ake etoning’o ninche nerem ilo rorei iltauja, nejoki Petero o lkulikae kipaareta, ‘Kaa naa kiaas, ilalashera lang?’ Nejoki Petero ninche, ‘Erridutu pooki tung’ani, neibatisai pooki te intae tenkarna e Yesu Kristo, pee epalakini intae ng’ok inyi; naa ing’amumu enkishorunoto e Enkiyang’et Sinyati’”** (2: 37, 38). Neaku, eisidai ewalata e Petero oleng amu keitutum imbaa kumok naaipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto. Ore enedukuya, keibala ajo eiruko ninche aajo kesipa nena baa amu etejo, **“Kaa kiaas?”** Kake meitasha enkirukoto ake neaku ina pee etejo Petero, Erridutu neibatisai intae. Neaku, ore ewalata e Petero te ninche ooiruko naipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto naa pee eirridu neibatisai pee etum empalakinoto oong’ok netum sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati tiatua iltauja lenye. Neaku, ore ina kitanyaanyukoto naa eisidai oleng pee kisuj sii taata. Kiliki iltung'ana pee eiruk, neirridu, neibatisai. Naa eisidai sii teneibalunye oltung'ani enkarna e Yesu anaa enajo Iroma 10: 9,10. Ore pee eas ina naa kejing sii osesen le Yesu aashu matejo Kanisa (1 Ilkor. 12: 13). Nejing atua Yesu kewon (Iroma 6: 1-4).

Nelo dukuya Bibilia nejo, **“Neiruk ilikumok nena baa naainosua ninye, neibatisai; neponikini ilo turrur iltung’ana oobaya nkelifuni uni teina olong”** (Iasat 2: 41). Neaku, ore pee eiruk oltung'ani nenare neibatisai amu etiu anaa enikitejo tiai kisoma keibung’akino enkirukoto o enkibatisa (Ilgal. 3: 27). Neji ninche **“ilairukok”** inchere lelo pooki ooiruko neibatisai (Iasat 2: 44). Naa ore pee eiruk oltung'ani neibatisai neponiki Enkai ninye kanisa (Iasat 2: 47). Kepong’ori iltung’ana tenaipirta ina bae amu kejo keng’as oltung’ani ajing kanisa aaku ole kanisa neitokini aaibatisa. Kesipa ebaiki nelotu enkaji e kanisa kake ore te sipata ore te Bibilia pee eiruk oltung’ani neibatisai netijing’a kanisa. Neaku, kesipa keidimayu pee elotu oltung’ani enkaji e kanisa to sesen kake ore te sipata kejing kanisa tenkiyang’et neiruk, neirridu, neibatisai.





Nepuo lelo tung'ana dukuya aasuj enkiteng'enare oolkipaareta le Yesu netii tenebo eisisita Enkai. Neng'arie endaa neomon tenebo (Iasat 2: 42). Neaku, ore taata ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni le Yesu naa keyieu nesuj nena baa pooki metaa ketii ninye kanisa anaake neng'arie ilkulikae endaa neomonito sii anaake.

#### **34. Oltalet le Babeli – Enkiterunoto 11: 1-9.**



Keipirta olwuasa loo ltung'ana pee etem aitore enkishui enye. Neaku etiu anaa Adam o Hawa pee enya ninche ilng'anayio leilo shani. Neutaki Yesu iyiook enkoitoi emborron. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: Ndung. 11: 2; 16: 18; 29: 23; 1 Ilkor. 1: 18-31; Iroma 10: 9; 11 Ilkor. 4: 5; Ilfilipi 2: 11; Ilkol. 2: 6,7; Iasat 2: 36.

(1) Enk. 11: 1-9 - Keata lelo tung'ana olwuasa oleng amu keyieu neshet ina aji sapuk pee etum enkarna metaa kejo iltung'ana era ninche iltung'ana lenking'asia. Kake ore enyamali naa eitu eikilikuan Enkai. Neitu ing'oru enkisisa Enkai neitu sii eisho ninye enchunet tenkaraki esiai nataasa ninche. Neaku, etapong'ori tenkaraki olwuasa lenye.

(2) Ndung. 11: 2; 16: 18; 29: 23 – Kesipa inchere ore pee eata oltung'ani olwuasa nelotu enkidaaroto. Amu keyieu nesuj enkoitoi enye nemeyieu nesuj enkoitoi Enkai. Etiu anaa meyieu neng'amu enkitoria Enkai tiatua iltauja lenye. Keyieu ninche nesuj enkoitoi eng'eno oltung'ani alang eng'eno Enkai. Ore lelo tung'ana le Babeli naa etusuja enkoitoi olwuasa oleng. Kake medupoyu enkoitoi olwuasa. Etomitikio Enkai ninche pee mepuo dukuya tolwuasa lenye. Neaku, matadamu aajo ore enkoitoi olwuasa naa mesidai. Menyor Enkai. Ore enkoitoi olwuasa naa oloip ake amu metii esipata atua. Ainyoo pee kiyieu nikimbung enkoitoi nemesipa alang enkoitoi Enkai nasipa? Etiu anaa oltung'ani oyieu olaburra ake kake meyieu kule ate. Netiu sii anaa ilo tung'ani oshomo enkop nalakua aing'uaa enkaji e Papai lenye nelo aishang'itie imasaa enyena neiteru aitoti ilbitiro. Neitoki sii anya endaa olbitiro. Kake ore tenkaji e Papai lenye etii endaa sidai netii enchula sidai, netii olng'ur (Luka 15: 11-32). Neaku, ainyoo pee kiyieu endaa ooltung'ana torrok alang endaa natii enkaji e Papa lang obore olng'ur? Mairridu aapuo enkaji e Papa lang. Neaku, ore lelo tung'ana le Babeli naa keyieu endaa ooltung'ana amu keyieu enkarna sapuk oleng. Neyieu neaku yiolot. Kake eteleja shetani ninche amu ore enkoitoi namelok nasipa naa enkoitoi Enkai. Keata Enkai endaa nasipa nemerruoyo intarasi (Yohana 6: 27).

(3) Neaku, kenare nikintobor ate nikiruk Yesu, nikirridu, neibatisai iyiook pee kijing enkoitoi e Yesu neaku ninye Olaitoriani le nkishui ang alang tinikitem aaitore ate. Ore pee eany oltung'ani enkoitoi enkirridunoto, o enkibatisa etiu anaa etanya enkoitoi Enkai te ninye (Luka 7: 29, 30). Kesipa keipirta lelo kererin enkibatisa e Yohana kake tenkitanyaanyukoto, oo naaji tenaa ketanyaita anaata etejo ororei le Nkai entoki nanyaanyukie enatejo Luka naipirta lelo tung'ana ootanya enkibatisa e Yohana (Iasat 2: 38).

**35. Enkatini e Abram (Abrahamu)** – Emayianata, enchalan, enkirukoto, olning'o, emborron, enkisisa enye pee eisis Olaitoriani, enkirukoto ang taata naimu enjeunoto. Kira inkera e Abraham tinikiruk Yesu - Enkiterunoto 11: 31, 32; 12: 1-9; 15: 6; 15: 1-19; Iroma 4: 20-25; 6: 1-7, 17; Ilgal. 3: 26-29.

**Neipot Enkai Abram** pee emayian ninye aita ninye olosho sapuk. Neeta sii Enkai enkipankata pee emayian Abram o eishoi enye ilkulikae tung'ana (Enk. 12: 1-3). Nebulaa eishoi enye metaa neiu ninye Isaak neiu Isaak Yakobo neiu Yakobo ilayiok tomon are. Neibelekenya Enkai enkarna e Yakobo metaa Israel (Enk. 35: 10). Neaku, eishoi enye iltung'ana kumok oleng. Naa keji ninche pooki tenebo Israel.

Neigil Enkai inkatitin kumok alimu ajo keaku Abram o eishoi enye olosho sapuk nemayian enkai ninye neeku sii ninche emayianata too lkulikae (Ing'orai kulo kererin Enk. 13: 14-17; 15: 5; 17: 2; 18: 16-19; 22: 15-18; 26: 1-6; 28: 2-5, 10-15; 32: 12; 35: 9-15; 46: 3,4; 48: 3; 48: 16, 19; Enaidurra 32: 11-14; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 1: 9-13; 13: 17, 18; 26: 5; Yoshua 14: 2-4; 1 Ilaiguanak 4: 20; 1 Intepen 27: 23-24; Neh. 9: 23; Olkerempe le Nkai 107: 37, 38; Isaya 10: 22; 51: 2; 54: 3; Yereimia 33: 19-22). Neaku, keata Enkai enkipankata te dukuya pee emayian iltung'ana lenyena nemayian sii ninche ilkulikae. Ore pee elotu Yesu neyau emayianata sapuk oleng amu eishoo iltung'ana elakunoto netum sii empalakinoto oo ng'ok. Ore taata kemayian Enkai iyiook too nkoitoi kumok eisulaki keisho iyiook enkishui oo ntarasi. Neitanap sii iyiook pee kimayian ilkulikae. Ekiretu iltung'ana too nkoitoi kumok eisulaki kiliki ninche ilomon supati le Yesu pee etum sii ninche enkishui oo ntarasi.

Etiaka Enkai Abraham apa eton eitu elotu ina kop naji Haran pee elo ninye ai kop. Nemeiyolo Abraham ajo kaji elo. Kake etuutaka Enkai ninye enelo. Neaku eata ninye enkirukoto o ening'oto amu etusuja enatiaka Enkai ninye pee eas. Kake ore te sipata etobiko erishata naje te Haran. Neaku, eitu esioki aas enatiaka Enkai ninye pee eas. Ebaiki neyieu neitiship Papai lenye amu ore papai lenye naa kenyor inkulie aitin. Ketii sii Haran enkai nabo naipirta olapa. Kake kajo ore te siadi etadamua Abram enatiaka Enkai pee eas, nedumunye aas (12: 4). Neaku, keutu ina enchalan oltung'ani amu eitu esioki aas enatiaka Enkai pee eas kake ketii enkirukoto tenebo ening'oto amu ore tesiadi neas. Neaku, ore inkulie katitin ketii enkirukoto kake ketii sii enchalan tiai oitoti tiatua ina shalan.

**Enk. 12: 6-9** - Tadamu kuna baa naaipirta kulo kererin - Etijing'a Abram ina kop e Kanaan. Nelo ninye amanaa tina kop. Neipang'aki Enkai Abram neliki ajo keisho eishoi enye ina kop e Kanaan. Neshet Abram olperere lo lasar too wuejitin. Keitodolu ajo eiruko Enkai neeta sii enkirukoto ajo kesipa ina kisiligata Enkai. Netiu sii anaa kegira ninye aiteng'el ina kop to siligi pee eya eishoi enye kenya. Neipot Abram enkarna Olaitoriani metaa eiruko neisis ninye Enkai neisho Enkai oltau lenye. Keeta ina atini tipat oleng te iyiook amu kenare nikipuo pooki dukuya te nkirukoto. Nenare nikisis sii enkarna Olaitoriani. Kenare sii nikiyiolou aajo ore pee eyieu Enkai neisho iyiook entoki naje aashu ewueji naje naa keisho iyiook ata tinimikidolita enkoitoti tenakata. Tadamu aajo ore eishoi e Abram naa keipirta Israeli, neipirta Yesu Kristo neipirta sii ilairukok oo mpukunot pooki aa Ilyahudi aashu ilkulikae loreren lena kop pooki (Iroma 4: 16-25; Ilgalatia 3: 29; Embolunoto 7: 9).

**Enk. 12: 10-20** – Abram etii Misiri – eteleja Farao - Ekidol tiatua kulo kererin aajo enoto



**Sarai tenebo Farao**

Abram ewueji nemany kake eewuo olameyu nelou ninye Misiri. Ebaiki neeta Enkai enkipankata pee elo ninye Misiri pee emayian lelo tung'ana anaa enatejo Enkai tenkipankata enye inchere kemayian ninye ilkulikae. Kake eitu eaku Abram emayianata amu eshomo ninye alej Farao netum enyamali sapuk. Etang'asa atum Abram emayianata anaa enalimu Enk. 12: 16 kake enoto Abram nena tokitin te



nkoitoi nemeishiakino. Netum Faraο engoro tenkaraki elejare e Abram neisho ninche meshomo (Enk. 12: 20). Kajo keeta Enkai enkipankata pee eaku ninye emayianata too ltung'ana le Misiri kake etapong'ori Abram tenkaraki enkuretisho enye o eng'urrata enye.

**Enk. 13: 1-18 - Etoorote Abram o Lot** - Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Etamayiana Enkai Abram o Lot. Ebaiki netamayiana Lot amu etii ninye tenebo Abram. Neaku ninche karsis oleng. Kake ata hoo etiu neijia eipoto Abram enkarna Enkai neisis sii ninye Enkai. Etapong'ori te Misiri nelej Faraο kake etushukokine Enkai.



Nepuku enyamali amu meishaa ninche ina kop. Nelotu enchankar. Kake keeta Abraham oltau sidai neipanka tenebo Lot pee eoro ninche. Nejoki Abraham Lot, *"Teniito iyie enkaina e kedianye, naito ene tatene naa tiniito iyie ene tatene, naito nanu ene kedianye"* (Enk. 13: 9). Neaku, keeta Abram oltau sidai amu anaata etegelua ninye tedukuya Lot kake eitoborro kewan neisho Lot metegelu ewueji neyieu ninye. Keeta Abram enkidimata pee errumoo kewon dukuya kake etipika kewon siadi nerrumoo Lot.

Negelu Lot ewueji sidai oleng kake ketaaniki ina anasa torrōno naji Sodom enetii iltung'ana torrok oleng. Neaku, ore tenkaraki ing'urrat enyena negelu ewueji sidai kake etipika kewon atua entemata sapuk amu ketaaniki ninye iltung'ana torrok. Ore te siadi nejing atua ina anasa kewan (Enk. 14: 12). Neaku, ore etii tenebo Abram kegira ang'amu emayianata e Nkai kake ore pee eoro nelo enkoitoi enye netum enyamali. Ore sii ninche iyiook kitiu anaa Lot. Niking'uaa kanisa nikipuo enetii iltung'ana torrok nikitum enyamali. Kesipa kenare nikitii atua ilaing'okok anaa enataasa Yesu kake kenare sii nikirrip ate pee mikidoiki atua ng'ok. Etapong'ori Lot oleng amu eshomo ninye amany atua lelo tung'ana torrok. Ebaiki etejo keidimayu pee eibeleyen ninche naa kesipa keidimayu kake ore inkulie katitin kelo oltung'ani atua iltung'ana torrok nejo keitajeu ninche kake kepong'ori ninye neaku obo le lelo easita imbaa pooki torrok naasita ninche.

**Eitajeu Abram Lot** - Enkiterunoto 14: 1-24 - Tang'asa tolimu ena atinin. Nintoki adamu kuna baa. Iyiolo ajo eshomo Lot amany atua lelo tung'ana torrok te Sodom. Ebaiki etaasa tenkaraki biashara enye kake mikiyiolo te sipata. Ore embae naibala naa inchere eshomo ninye ewueji torrōno netum enyamali amu eewuo olkinki oji Kederlaomer nejing Sodom neya iltung'ana tenebo imasaa. Naa ketii Lot olmarei lenye tenebo lelo owa Kederlaomer (Enk. 14: 11). Neaku, idolita ajo etegelua Lot enkoitoi nemesidai te dukuya netum enyamali te siadi. Neaku, anaata kisuj enkoitoi Enkai ata tenaa meibala esidano enye te dukuya. Amu, ore pee elusoo erishata nairirikino neibalayu ajo kesipa



enkoitoi Enkai. Kake keshipa Abram ajo eitu esuj enkoitoi e Lot amu anaata enoto sii Abram enyamali.

Ekidol sii aajo ore pee egelu oltung'ani enkoitoi nemeitoriori naa keipirta sii ilkulikae tung'ana neme ninye ake. Amu ebaiki nejo oltung'ani kaas anaa enayieu amu kaata nanu enkidimata pee agelu enkoitoi sidai te nanu nemeipirta ilkulikae. Kake mesipa ina katukul. Tenegelu oltung'ani aas imbaa torrok aashu imbaa sidain naa ime ninye ake oning entorroni aashu esidano kake iltung'ana kumok eisulaki olmarei lenye. Amu, ore pee egelu Lot enkoitoi enye netum enyamali nedumunye Abram tenebo iltung'ana iip uni o tomon oisiet aapuo aasaru ninye. Neaku, ore enkitapong'oto enye naa keipirta iltung'ana kumok. Ore taata ebaiki nejo oltung'ani metii enyamali tenalo Nairobi aboitare imalayoni. Kake ore pee elo nejing biitia ninye neshukunye ang neboitare enkitok enye netum sii ninye biitia. Neaku, eitasuro ninye enkitok enye ina moiyyian naa emoiyyian torrongo oleng. Ketii inkitanyaanyukot kumok naaipirta ina neaku matadamu enatejo Paulo to Lkorintio 6: 19-20, "*Amaa aimiyiolo ajo ore osesen lino enkaji e Nkai namany Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii atua iyie, naa Enkai eing'uaa ina pee iata, nemeekure ira ole kewan ino? Kinyiang'uaki te nkinyang'a. Nchoo naa Enkai enkitoo tiatua osesen lino.*" Neaku, matadamu aajo mikira ile maate naa ore pee kias embae torrongo neipirta sii ilkulikae.

Matadamu ai bae naipirta enkirukoto e Abram. Ore pee ening Abraham ajo enoto olayioni lenye enyamali nelo nabo kata aretu ninye (Enk. 14:14). Anaata etejo maretu ninye amu etaasa embae te modai enye apa nelo amany Sodom enetii iltung'ana torrok. Kake keeta Abram olng'ur nelo ninye aretu ninye. Ore ina naa keitodolu enkirukoto naata inkiasin. Amu, etejo Yakobo meeta tipat enkirukoto nemeeta inkiasin (Yakobo 2: 26).

Matadamu olkinki le Sodom olkinki le Salem. Etiu anaa meeta olkinki le Sodom enkanyit te Abram amu ore pee etumore Abram eewuo too nkaik naarook. Neaku, etiu anaa keeta ninye olwuasa. Ore pee eimaki intokitin tenebo Abram neas tenkoitoi nemeeta sii duo enkanyit oleng (Enk. 14: 17, 21). Amu, anaata eeta emborron oleng nejoki Abram ashe oleng nemeikilikuan hoo entoki nabo. Amu tenaa metii Abram anaata meekure eishu ilo kinki. Kake ore ilo kinki oji Melkisedek keeta enkanyit oleng. Amu, ore pee etumo o Abram eibung'ita endaa anaa enkishooroto. Keeta enashe sapuk oleng nemayian sii ninye Abram (Enk. 14: 18-20). Neshipa Abram oleng tenkaraki ina mayianata nemayian sii ninye ilo kinki neisho Abram ninye ematua e tomon e pooki toki naata. Kake meyyieu neng'amua Abram hoo entoki nabo eilo kinki oing'uaa Sodom. Kajo etodua ajo meeta ilo kinki oltau sidai. Kake etang'amua intokitin naaipirta iltung'ana lenyena ootaretutuo ninye to larrabal.<sup>54</sup>

Ketii embae sidai oleng naipirta Abram tina atini naa inchere ore pee emir lelo tung'ana eitu eya enkop pooki. Amu, iyiolu ajo eisiligie apa Enkai ninye ina kop pooki. Kake eyanyita Abram iltung'ana ootii ina kop pee eanyu erishata Enkai. Amu kelotu erishata pee eaku ina kop ene Israel kake eton eng'or. Neaku, keitodolu eng'iriata e Abram. Kenare sii niking'iri iyiook aanyu irishat Enkai. Amu, ore pee kisim imbaa aashu kiarakino naa keidimayu pee elotu olarrabal. Kake ore pee kianyu erishata Enkai nelotu emayianata.<sup>55</sup>

Matadamu Melkisedek. Keji olaiguanani le Salem. Ebaiki ore Salem naa Yerusalem. Kake mikiyiolo te sipata.<sup>56</sup> Matadamu sii enkarna Enkai naipoto ninye. Etejo, "Enkai natii shumata aisul, ilo oitobira shumata o enkop" (Enk. 14: 19). Kaji eikununo ina arna amu mme oltung'ani le Israel ninye. Kajo keyiolo enaipirta Enkai kake melulung'a eng'eno enye te naipirta Enkai. Amu ore pee eimaki Abram Enkai neponaa ninye ina arna naji "Yahweh." (14: 22). Neaku, etiu anaa kejoito Abram kanyorraa ina Ai e Melkisedek kake ore ina Ai nasipa naishu naa keji sii "Yahweh." Neaku, etiu anaa ina arna naji "Enkai" te Kimaasai. Kesipa ore "Enkai" naa Enkai kewon kake meyyiolo oshi Ilmaasai enaipirta ina Ai telulung'ata. Amu, ore te sipata kidol empukunoto Enkai te sipata tinikidol Yesu Kristo enkerai Enkai. Neaku, kiaasishore oshi ake ina arna naji Enkai kake kenare Nikiponaa sii inkulie baa naaipirta Enkai pee eibalayu ajo kigira aaimaki Enkai e Yesu Kristo.

Eimaki sii Ilhebrania 5: 6, 10; 6: 20; 7: 1-17 Melkisedek. Era Melkisedek olkinki o Lapolosani sii anaa Yesu. Kake eitu eaku Olapolosani tenkaraki olosho lenye kake tengolon Enkai. Eitu eng'amua sii ematua e tomon tenkaraki enkitanapata kake tenkaraki empukunoto enye tedukuya Enkai. Ore sii Yesu etaa Olapolosani lang tenkaraki engolon Enkai mme tenkaraki ololgilata loo Lawi. Kake tenkaraki engolon Enkai. Aashu matejo empiunoto enye - "*... te nkidimata enkishui nemeidimi aaishie.*" Ilheb. 7: 16)

**Oсотua le Nkai o Abram** - Inkulie baa naaipirta Enkiterunoto 15: 1-21

Enk. 15: 1-3 - Etejo Enkai kerrip Abram amu era ninye elong'o enye. Naa ketum sii enkishooroto sapuk oleng. Kake ore enyamali melioo ina kata. Ore te Abram kegira adamu ajo metum toki amu eton eitu etum inkera naa etamorua Sarai. Kake kiyiolo aajo keeta Enkai engolon pee emayian iyiook ata tenaa melioo enkoitoi tenakata. Ore enalioo te Abram naa osinka lenye oji Eliesa le Dameski. Kake kegira Abraham aing'or imbaa naalioo. Kake keyiolo Enkai imbaa nemelioo. Etiu anaa keyieu Abram neret Enkai tenkipankata enye. Neaku, megira Abraham aisilig Enkai tenguton amu etejo Enkai keitaa Abram olosho sapuk. Kitiu sii iyiook anaa Abram amu kiyiolo enkisiligata Enkai ajo keaku tenebo iyiook nemayian iyiook kake ore inkatitin kumok kerikino iyiook niking'oru ai oitoi nemeitoriori pee kiretu Enkai.

Kainyio ewalata Enkai te Abram - Enk. 15: 4, 5, *"Ng'ura, neirorie Olaitoriani ninye ajo, 'Ore ele tung'ani meaku olajung'oni lino, olayioni loo nkiri inono ninye likijung.'*" Kejoito Enkai inchere medupa enkipankata ino. Kesipa midolita tenakata kake ore te sipata itum enkerai too nkiri inono. Keeta Enkai engolon pee eas anaa enatejo ninye. Merrumoo oltung'ani Enkai nemeibok sii. Neaku, maisiliga iyiook Enkai alang tinikisuj ai oitoi neme ene Nkai. Amu, keisiligayu Enkai nenyor iyiook neyieu neisho iyiook pooki toki naaishiakino iyiook te rishata enye.

Nelo dukuya Enk. 15: 5 nejo, *"Neipang'unye ninye boo nejoki, 'Ng'ura sii iyie keper, ninken ilakir tenaa indim atipika esiana.' Neitoki ake ajoki, 'Metaa neijia ebayu eishoi ino.'*" Neaku, etiu anaa kegira Enkai ajoki Abram, "Itejo itum ai oitoi kake kaitodol iyie enkoitoi enking'asia. Kamayian iyie inkatitin kumok oleng alang enitejo iyie kewon. Naasishore enkoitoi enking'asia. Amu, kayiolo enaiko tenaasishore enchalan ino pee aibeleyenya aaku engolon. Neaku, ata hoo tinira oltung'ani moruo oleng nishal sii neshal sii enkitok ino kaas embae sapuk oleng tiatua iyie. Naitaa iyie olosho sapuk. Neas sii Enkai ina neaku eishoi enye iltung'ana kumok. Naa keji apa Israeli. Kake ekiaku sii iyiook eishoi e Abraham (Abram) tinikiruk (Ilgalatia 3: 6-9; 6: 16).

**Enk. 15: 6** - Iroma ematua 4 tenebo Iroma 6: 1-4, 17 – Ore pee eiruk Abram ajo keisho Enkai ninye enkerai neiken Enkai ina kirukoto anaa esupatisho aashu anaa enajo Bibilia *"neikenakini ninye aajo oloitashe too sipat."* Neaku, lasima pee etii enkirukoto inchere kisilig Enkai katukul pee kitum enjeunoto. Kake kidol toolkulikai kererin ajo lasima pee etii sii enkirridunoto (Iasat 2: 38), enkibalunoto enkitoria e Yesu (Iroma 10:9, 10), o enkibatisa (Iroma 6: 1-7; Iasat 2: 38; Ilgalatia 3: 27). Ore tembuku Olgalatia keitutum Paulo enkirukoto o enkibatisa metaa keibung'akino pokira. Ketii iltung'ana ooyieu neor enkirukoto o enkibatisa metaa meipirta enkibatisa enjeunoto kake mesipa ina oitoi. Ore tiatua Iroma ematua e 4 kejoito Paulo ore iltung'ana leme Ilyahudi naa keidimayu pee ejeu sii ninche tenkirukoto neme toonkitanapat. Kake megira Paulo aliki iyiook imbaa pooki naaipirta enkoitoi enjeunoto aashu anaata meata tipat ilkulikai kererin oopirta enkoitoi enjeunoto. Keibala toolkulikai kererin le Bibilia ajo keipirta enjeunoto kuna pooki: enkirridunoto (eng'amunoto ang e Yesu anaa Olaitoriani Olaitajeunoni), enkibalunoto, o enkibatisa. Ore entoki naimulumul nena pooki naa empiris Enkai naibalakinyie ninye iyiook tiatua osalaba le Yesu o empiunoto enye, amu ninye naitajeu iyiook tena oitoi.

**Oсотua le Nkai** - Enk. 15:7-21 - Eiruko Abram enaipirta enkerai kake eton eata indamunot naaipirta ina kop naisiligie Enkai ninye. Nejo Abram, *"Oi Olaitoriani Enkai, kaji aiko tenayiolou ajo keaku enaai?"* Ore ina kisiligata naa entoki enking'asia te ninye amu ore tina kata meeta ewueji enye. Neing'urrie Enkai ninye aisho enkitoduaata pee eiruk. Ore pee eitobir Abram intokitin neirura neirorie Enkai ninye naipirta eishoi enye. Kajo ore pee einyototo Abram nelotu enkitoduaata Enkai nejo 15: 17, *"Ore peyie edoyio enkolong etomisimiso enkop, ng'ura, nelotu emoti napuru, olang'at le nkima elo te rishata e nena sashat.* Neaku, keitodolu ina kitoduaata ajo keeta Enkai engolon netii tenebo ninye pee eas imbaa pooki anaa enatejo ninye.

Neliki sii Enkai Abram imbaa naaponu naaipirta Israeli inchere kepuo ninche Misiri neisilisili kake keiguenare Enkai ina kop e Misiri nepuku Israeli tenelusoo ilarin iip ong'uan (Enk. 15: 14). Neasayu kuna baa.

Neitayu Enkai olning'o tenebo Abram oipirta kuna baa. Ore tenguton etiu anaa enkisiligata te ninye amu etejo kaisho iyie "ena kop" (Enk. 15: 18).<sup>57</sup> Neas sii Enkai ina tesiadi te rishata e Yoshua.

**Haga o Ishmael** - Enkiterunoto 16: 1-15 - Tang'asa tolimu ina atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Etulusoyie erishata naje eton eitu etum Sarai enkerai. Neaku, etisia ninye neing'oru ai oitoi pee etum

enkerai. Neisho olupayan lenye ai kitok naji Haga pee etum enkerai te ninye. Kake mme enkipankata Enkai ina. Ore pee enutayu Haga newuasare ina nemenu Sarai. Neaku enyamali sapuk o metaba anaa neisik Haga (Ing'orai sii Ndung'eta e Rashe 30: 21-23). Nesaru olmalaika le Nkai neliki ninye pee eshuko enetii olupayan lenye. Kake ore ina atini naa keitodolu tung'anisho aa inchere keshal oltung'ani nemeata eng'iriata anaa enaishiakino. Ore pee medol oltung'ani Enkai easita enatejo ninye asioki nesi neing'oru ai kipankata pee etum ina toki nayieu.

Ore ina bae keipirta iyiook oleng amu ketii inkatitin kumok naisiligie Enkai iyiook embae naje kake mikisilig ninye amu eitu kitum asioki. Nikipuo dukuya aaing'oru ai oitoi pee kitum. Keipirta ina bae inkituak kumok. Amu ore pee metum olupayan inkera tina oitoi natejo Enkai aa enkitok nabo ake, nelo aing'oru ai kitok naayam pee eiiki ninye inkera. Kake mme enkipankata Enkai ina.

Netii ai bae naipirta Haga o Ishmael. Kesipa keeta Enkai enkipankata pee emayian enkerai naing'uaa Sarai neitobir sii olning'o tenebo ninye (17:21) kake etamayiana sii Enkai Ishmael (16:10; 17: 20). Neaku, kenyor Enkai iltung'ana pooki kake keeta enkipankata pee egelu ninye enkoitoi pee emayian iltung'ana. Ore enkoitoi e Ishmael naa enkoitoi oltung'ani amu etegelua Sarai o Abram ina oitoi kake eitu egelu Enkai. Keimaki sii Enk. 21: 8-21 Haga o Ishmael. Ekidol aajo etoponari enyamali tenkaraki Ishmael. Neaku, ore te Nkai keikash teneipang Haga o Ishmael aapuo pee meponu Ishmael o Isaak aishankarra te naipirta olning'o losotua o enjung'ore. Kake tisipu ajo eton etii Enkai tenebo ninche (Enk. 21: 17-21).



Haga tenebo Ishmael eisikita tenkaraki engoro e Sara.

Keimaki sii Paulo ina atini to Lgalatia 4: 21-31. Ore Ishmael naa etiu anaa engolon oltung'ani aashu inkitanapat kake ore Isaak etiu anaa enkisiligata aashu engolon Enkai. Neaku, ore ilairukok pooki etiu anaa Isaak amu era inkera e nkisiligata e ngolon Enkai. Nejo Paulo, "***Neaku, lalashera, mikira iyiook nkeru e rrindik, kake ine nkitok sayunoti nalakuno***" (Ilgalatia 4: 31). Kake matadamu aajo ore pee eaku oltung'ani oing'uaa eishoi e Ishmael olairukoni neaku sii ninye oltung'ani olakuno amu etejo sii Paulo to Lkolosai 3: 11, "***Ore naa nemeetai Olgiriki o Lyahudi, olomurata o lemumurata, olmeeki, Osikite, orrindik, ololakuno, kake Kristo pooki toki, netii ninye atua pooki.***"

Matadamu sii aajo ore tina rishata apa e Abram keishiakino te lelo tung'ana oomanita ninye pee eboitare enkaisiaayiani tenaa kolupi enkitok oltung'ani.<sup>58</sup> Kake kesipa sii ajo ketii ilkuaki oogilunore ororei le Nkai. Neaku, mme enkipankata Enkai pee eas Sarai o Abram ina pee etum enkerai. Tadamu Israeli pee eyieu Olkinki pee etiu anaa ilkulikae tung'ana oomanita ninche (1 Samuel. 8: 19, 20).

Ore pee ejo olkereri le 14 "Beerlahairoi" naa keeta tipat naji, "olchorro leilo oishu laadolita nanu," aashu "Olchorro 'leilo laadolita nanu neishu.'" <sup>59</sup>

**Enkiterunoto 17: 1- 27** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Ore ina matua naa keipirta olning'o le Nkai tenebo Abraham. Ore te 17: 1-8 nelimu enaas Enkai neaku olning'o intarasi. Metaa keibung Enkai ilo ning'o intarasi. Kake keidimayu pee egil oltung'ani ilo ning'o (17: 14). Neitanap sii Enkai Abraham pee

eibung ilo ning'o meata "entioto" (17: 1, 9; Ing'orai sii Lawi 26: 1-46). Neng'as alimu Enkai enkarna enye naji "Enkai magilani" pee eibalayu ajo keeta ninye enkidimata pee eas ena pooki. <sup>60</sup>

Eibeleyenya Enkai enkarna e Abram metaa Abraham. Ore Abram naa keji oltung'ani otii shumata (the exalted one). Kake ore Abraham naa keji "nkuyiaa loo ltung'ana kumok." Neaku, keeku ninye Nkuyiaa loo ltung'ana pooki ong'amu Yesu anaa enalimu Ilgalatia 3: 29. Neaku, kesipa era ninye nkuyiaa loo Siraeli kake era sii ninye nkuyiaa loo ltung'ana pooki oong'amu Yesu.

Neaku, emuratare "olmonekie lo sotua" te rishata Enkai o Abraham o eishoi enye (17: 11). Nemurat Abraham ilewa pooki ootii enkaji enye (17: 23). Neaku, eiruko ninye oleng amu mme entoki nalelek pee eas ina amu etamorua ninye. Matusuj sii iyiook enkitanyaanyukoto enye metaa mairuko Enkai ata teneliki iyiook pee kias embae nagol pee kisuj ninye.

Eton eyieu Abraham neaku Ishmael oltung'ani oata tipat netum emayianata. Kake etejo Enkai e, e kesipa kamayian ninye kake kaitobir osotua lai tenebo Isaak (17: 18-22). Kajo keyieu Enkai neitodolu ajo kesuj enkipankata enye mme enkipankata oltung'ani. Amu, ore oshi to lkuak keishori olayioni botor enkanyit oleng nejung intokitin e menye. Kake etegelua Enkai Isaak pee eibalayu ajo ore enkoitoi enkop naa mme enkoitoi Enkai.

Ore pee ening Abraham ajo kemayian Enkai Sara netum enkayioni nekueni amu entoki enking'asia te ninye (17: 15-17). Keeta enkirukoto kake keshal sii. Kekueni amu etamorua Sara oleng neaku entoki enking'asia oleng teneiu enkerai. Matadamu ajo ore entoki nakueniyie iltung'ana naa ebaiki entoki naas Enkai te nkoitoi nalelek. Amu, ore Enkai naa Enkai magilani.

Ore pee kidamu emuratare tenguton etiu anaa keipirta sii iltauja loo ltung'ana. Metaa kenare nesuj oltung'ani inkitanapat Enkai anaa Abraham (17: 1). Neitadamu sii oltung'ani enaipirta imayianat Enkai pooki. Neipirta sii enkishui ng'ejuk. Nejing sii olturrur loo ltung'ana le Nkai. Naa ore pee meas oltung'ani ina netum apa tina rishata enyamali sapuk amu kejo olkereri le 14, "***Ore pooki lee lemumurata esuate o sesen lenye, nedung'ori aaiwuang'ie tiatua iltung'ana lenyena amu etigila osotua lai.***" Neaku, ina pee eyieu ilairukok emuratare te rishata e Paulo kake etejo Paulo, "***Tenaa kemurata oltung'ani arashu memurata neme toki; ore enatii naa tenaa keitaaki enkitobirata ng'ejuk***" (Ilgalatia 6: 15).

Ketii iltung'ana oojo ore enkitabisa etiu anaa emuratare. Ore te sipata kesipa nemesipa ina amu ore te murata kedung entoki pee eaku ilo tung'ani oltung'ani ng'ejuk naa ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani nedung Enkai ng'ok enyena neaku oltung'ani ng'ejuk tiatua Yesu. Kake kepaasha sii. Amu, meipirta enkitabisa olosho lino ake kake keipirta emurata olning'o le Nkai tenebo Ilyahudi ake o lelo ojing olturrur loo Lyahudi. Keipirta emurata ilewa neipirta enkitabisa iltung'ana pooki ooiruk Yesu. Ore sii pee emurati enkerai nemeata enkirukoto aashu enkirridunoto. Neaku, ebaiki nebulu nemeeta sii nena. Ore sii teneibatisai enkerai kiti naa kelelek oleng pee ebulu nemeeta enkirukoto aashu enkirridunoto. Kake kepaasha enkitabisa amu kidol to Sotua Ng'ejuk ajo anaata eeta oltung'ani enkirukoto neirridu sii pee eibatisai.

Aimaka ina bae apa ti ai buku pee aimaki Ilkolosai 2: 11, 12 neaku kayieu napik tene amu keipirta ina bae. Atejo,

King'as aadamu imbaa naatii osotua Musana naaipirta emurata. Keimaki osotua Musana emurata nasipa te kulo kererin: Yer. 9: 25, 26; Enkig. 10: 16; 30: 6. Ore Israeli netumurataki ninche pooki too seseni kake eton easita ng'ok. Neaku, kejo Yeremia ore ina murata enye etiu anaa pesho tenemesuj enkoitoi Enkai. EtIU anaa memurata ninche amu memurata toltauja. Neaku, tadamu sii intae Ilmaasai ore pee kimurati ebaiki niyo etisidana pooki toki kake ore te sipata ore entoki naata tipat oleng naa emurata oltau lino inchere pee irridu nipal imbaa torrok niasita niruk Yesu nikimbatisai nijing olmarei le Yesu oji kanisa.

Ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani tenebo enkirukoto o enkirridunoto nemurat Enkai oltau lenye, inchere keitayu nena baa torrok neituku ing'ok enyena nelotu enkishui ng'ejuk.

Ketii embae nabo naata tipat oleng tene naa keipirta emurata osesen o enkibatisa. Ore apa naa keata Ilyahudi emurata o sesen kake kepaasha o enkibatisa taata. Amu, kemurati Ilyahudi aa kutiti oleng ata tenemeyiolo toki. Naa kejing ninche atua olning'o eton meyiolo toki. Neaku, mme ninye openy otudung'o aashu otumuta pee eaku ninye Olyahudi. Kake ore taata kenare nenyorraa oltung'ani makewan pee eibatisai. Nenare neata sii enkirukoto o enkirridunoto. Ore sii apa emurata naa keipirta ilewa ake kake ore taata ore enkibatisa naa keipirta sii inkituaak.

Neaku, ore pee eng'amu oltung'ani Yesu tenkibatisa etiu anaa emurata aa inchere kepuku entoki naje neaku entoki ng'ejuk. Kake keipirta emurata ooltauja lang neme emurata naipirta iseseni lang. Neaku, ore pee eibatisai oltung'ani naa kepuku ilo sesen musana nepiu tenkishui ng'ejuk. Naa kesipa kenyorraa oltung'ani pee eibatisai kake Yesu Kristo o Enkai opalaki ng'ok enyena amu meata oltung'ani engolon pee epalaki kewon ng'ok enyena aa ninye makewon. Amu, kejo sii olkereri le 13, "*Naa intae, ilootuata apa too nkitarruorrot o too seseni linyi lemumurata eitopiwuo intae Enkai tenebo ninye, netapalaka iyiook inkitarruorrot ang pooki.*" Neaku, Lasima pee etii enkirukoto naipirta engolon Enkai amu "*enkiaas*" enye. Kejo iltung'ana meidimayu pee eipirta enkibatisa enjeunoto ang amu enkiaas nikias. Nejo sii Paulo toonkulie wuejitin meidimayu pee eitajeu iyiook inkiaasin ang. Kake kejo ele kereri keipirta ina bae "*enkiaas*" Enkai. Neaku, kesipa kenyorraa oltung'ani pee eibatisai kake meisiligita engolon enye, keisiligita engolon Enkai pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Kapaasha sii ena murata o emurata Olyahudi apa amu mme lasima pee eata oltung'ani enkirukoto pee emurati tolkuak loo Lyahudi. Kake kejo ele kereri "*tenkirukoto.*" Neaku, ina pee meishiakino pee eibatisai enkerai kiti oleng nemeyiolo tipat enkibatisa nemeata enkirukoto.<sup>61</sup>

Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikisimaki imbaa naatii Osotua Musana imbaa naatii Osotua Ng'ejuk o metaba anaa nikipong'ori.<sup>62</sup>

**36. Sodom o Gomorra** – Enk. imatuan 18, 19; 2 Pet. 3: 10; Iroma 1: 26, 27; Yuda 7 Enkiguena Enkai naipirta ilaing'okok lemeirridu. Kake ketii sii enkoitai enjeunoto amu etupukutuo Lot tenebo olmarei lenye aaing'uaa ine wueji torriono. Ing'orai sii kulo kererin pee kidol ewalata: Iroma 3: 9-31; Iroma 6: 1-3; Ilgalatia 3: 27; Iasat 2: 38; Yhn. 3: 16.

(1) Keasita lelo tung'ana le Sodom ing'ok oleng (Enk. 18: 20). Ore pee eponu ilomon enkaji e Lot neponu lelo tung'ana aaing'oru ninye pee eas entoki suuji oleng tenebo ninche (Enk. 19: 4, 5). Neaku, keyieu ilewa neboitare ilkulikai lewa. Eitorrono oleng ina bae. Ore ti America kuna olong'i ketii lelo tung'ana kumok oleng. Neyieu nejo mme torriono enaasita. Kake keibala tene ajo eitorrono oleng.

(2) Kake keata Abraham olng'ur te lelo tung'ana nemeyieu Enkai neidaikie ninche. Neomonoki Abraham ninche oleng pee eing'urrie Enkai ninche. Tisipu kuna baa te kulo kererin (Enk. 18: 16-33). Kidolita Abraham egira aomonoki ilkulikae tung'ana leme ilo losho lenye. Neaku, idolita ajo eishoo Enkai Abraham erishata pee eomonoki ninche tenkaraki ina kisiligata apa natejo Enkai (Enk. 18: 18, 19). Amu kegira Enkai adamu ajo ebaiki neisudorie Abraham ina bae nemeliki ninye ajo keidaikie Sodom o Gomorra. Kake eibalakinyie Enkai Abraham ina bae pee etum Abraham erishata pee eomonoki ninche. Ore taata kenare nikiomonoki iltung'ana leitu eiruk kiata osiligi aajo ebaiki neibeleyenya. Kake ata tene meibeleyenya neton eishiakino pee kiomonoki ninche eton etii erishata.

(3) Nelotu enkima naing'uaa shumata nepejoo ninche katukul (Enk.19: 24, 25). Ore ina kima netiu anaa enkima nalotu tenkiting'oto teneshukunye Yesu (2 Petero 3: 10). Neaku, ore tenkaraki ina, kenare nikisuj enkoitai Enkai alang enkoitai enkop ake (2 Petero 3: 11-14).

(4) **Iroma 1: 26, 27** – Ore te kulo kererin kidol aajo eng'oki teneas iltung'ana imbaa naijo nena. Mme enkipankata Enkai katukul teneas iltung'ana imbaa torrok naajio nena. Ore pee kipuo dukuya aaisom olkereri le 28 – 32 nikidol aajo ebaiki nikitaasa sii iyiook nena ng'ok. Neaku, ore te sipata kitaasa pooki ng'ok nikiyieu olng'ur le Nkai pee kijeu (Iroma 3: 22-26).

(5) **Iroma 6: 1-18** – Ore te kulo kererin kidol aajo ore tiatua enkibatisa nikiye tialo ng'ok, inchere meekure kincho ng'ok meitoria iyiook kake kincho enkiyang'et meitoria iyiook. Ore pee eibatisai



iyiook kijing atua Yesu, inchere kijing atua enkipankata enye, nikijing atua enkipirta enye, nikijing atua enkishui enye, nikijing atua enjeunoto enye amu keishu tiatua iyiook. Ore tinikijing atua ninye naa kejing ninye atua iyiook.

(6) **Ilgatia 3: 26, 27** - Kiinchop Kristo tiatua enkibatisa. Eisdain kulo kererin oleng amu ketii enkirukoto tenebo enkibatisa tene. Neaku, ore tenkirukoto nikiaku inkera Enkai tenkata enkibatisa ang. Neaku, kiata pooki ng'ok kake ore pee kinchop Kristo nemeekure eiguenare nena ng'ok iyiook amu kepalaki Kristo iyiook. Kake etejo Paulo menare nikipuo dukuya aas ng'ok pee eponari empiris (Iroma 6: 1). Nejo sii Ilhebrania ore pee kipuo dukuya aas ing'ok aotiki nimikipal naa meitoki aituku osarge le Yesu iyiook (Ilheb. 10: 26, 27).



**37. Abraham o Abimelek - Enkiterunoto 20: 1-18** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Ore tena atini kidol elejare e Abraham nikidol sii ajo eewuo enyamali tenkaraki ina lejare (Ing'orai sii Igalatia 6: 7-10). Ekidol sii enkuretisho e Abraham amu eitobira ina lejare apa eton eitu elo iwuejitin. Kesipa ketii enkiti sipata tiatua elejare enye kake enoto enyamali pooki kata. Neaku, ore pee mikilimu esipata kake kisudoo embata naata tipat aashu naitapong'o iltung'ana naa ketii enyamali sapuk oleng tina oitoi. Ekidol sii enchan e Abraham amu ore te matua e 12 eina buku ake etaasa Abraham embae nanyaanyukie ena. Anaata etayiolo ajo mesidai tinilej iltung'ana.<sup>63</sup> Nikidol sii ajo ebaiki neeta Abraham olwuasa amu ore pee ewal Abimelek nejo, *"Ataasa amu atadamua ajo, metii ene euriata e Nkai katukul, naa kaari enkaraki enkitok ai"* (20: 12). Etiu anaa Abraham oata enyamali alang ninche (Ing'orai sii Matayo 7: 4).<sup>64</sup> Nikidol sii ajo etorikine Abraham enkisiligata Enkai amu eisiligie ninye ajo ketum eishoi sapuk te Sara kake eishoo Sara metijing'a atua Ifilisti. Ore inkulie katitin nikinauru nerikino iyiook enkipankata Enkai te iyiook nikias imbaa nemeishiakino.<sup>65</sup>

Ekidol sii olng'ur le Nkai amu etodua ajo keeta Abimelek oltau sidai pee eas ina bae (Enk. 20: 6, 7). Ore sii pee eomonoki Abraham Abimelek neishiunyie Enkai ninye. Nikidol sii enkitoria Enkai tiatua ina bae. Anaata enoto Abraham enyamali sapuk oleng kake etasarua Enkai ninye.<sup>66</sup>

Ekidol sii esidano e Abimelek amu eshomo airorie Abraham tenkoitai sidai aikilikuan ninye enaipirta ina bae. Neikilikuan ninye o metaba anaa netum esipata. Neaku, kenare nikirorie sii iyiook iltung'ana tenaa ketii imbaa nemeibala te iyiook. Neata sii Abimelek olng'ur tenebo enkaminino amu eishoo ninche intokitin kumok. Neomonoki Abraham ninye neishiunyie Enkai ninche (20: 17). Ore tina rishata etiu anaa keeta Abimelek enkirukoto alang Abraham. Ore tenkiting'oto ekidol aajo etaasishore Enkai Abraham ata tenaa keshal amu etoomonoko ninye Abimelek neisho sii Abimelek ninye imasaa.<sup>67</sup>

**38. Einoto e Isaak, olning'o le Abraham o Abimelek tenebo o entemata e Abraham --** Enkiterunoto ematua 21: 1-34; 22: 1-19; Marko 8: 34-38.

**Enk. 21: 1-7** - Eitu elotu einoto e Isaak erishata nayie Abraham o Sara kake eewuo erishata nairirikino te nkipankata Enkai. Neitabaya Enkai ina kisiligata. Ore to ltung'ani naa meidimayu pee eisho Sara kake ore Enkai neme oltung'ani. Era ninye Enkai magilani naidim ataasa imbaa pooki. Ore pee etum enkerai neipot ninye ajo Isaak aa inchere "kekueni." Neshipa oleng Sara nedamu tenguton ajo ore ina bae naa entoki naitakuenisho amu embae enking'asia nataasa Enkai nemeidimayu to ltung'ani. Ore pee eas Enkai embae tiatua enkishui ang neitu kinteiki ebaiki nikikueni tenkaraki kigira aaing'asia. Tisipu ajo etusuja Abraham enkitanapata Olaitoriani nemurat enkerai enye *"etaa oloo nkolong'i isiet, te inoto, anaa enaitanapa Enkai ninye"* (Enk. 21: 4). Neaku, maibung'a sii iyiook inkitanapat Olaitoriani anaa Abraham.

**Enk. 21: 22-34** - Ore ina atini naipirta Abraham o Abimelek naa keeta tipat amu keipirta shakenisho o shoruetisho. Etodua Abimelek ajo kegira Enkai amayian Abraham oleng neyieu neng'arie ina mayianata. Neitayu olning'o tenebo Abraham tenaipirta ina bae. Ore pee eas ina netum sii Abraham enkitieunoto pee elimu imbaa enyena. Neibalunyie enyamali naipirta enchorro *"natoorutuo isinkan le Abimelek."* Neing'asia Abimelek amu eitu aikata ninye ening enaipirta ina. Kajo nanu kesipa sii Abraham pee ening ina amu eishoo Abraham ninye inkerra o Imong'i. Keitodolu ajo keeta Abraham oltau sidai oleng neyieu osotua oleng. Anaata enoto Abraham engoro oleng. Anaata sii eitu eisho ninye entoki nabo. Kake keyieu osotua naa ore pee eas ina neng'amu Abimelek neitayu ninche osotua. Neshipa Abraham naa kajo keshipa sii Abimelek amu eshomo ang etiu anaa meeta engoro. Neisis Abraham Enkai, *"...neipot ninye teine enkarna o Laitoriani, Enkai o ntarasi."* Ore ina arna Enkai tenkutuk o Lhebrania naa keji "El Olam" aa inchere Enkai o ntarasi. Neaku, matonyok pee kiata osotua o esipata tenebo iltung'ana pee egutu shoruetisho ang. Ore pee iata enyamali tenebo oltung'ani toinyuaa pee intayu osotua tenebo ninye. Ata tenaa iyie ole dukuya oishoru intokitin naaipirta ina shoruetisho.

**Enk. 22: 1-19** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini naipirta entemata e Abraham nintoki adamu kuna baa. Ore ilo meregesh naa etiu anaa Yesu amu etijing'a erishata ang. Era ninye Olkuoo le Kerr oya ng'ok



enkop pooki (Yohana 1: 29; Is. 53: 7; 1 Petero 1: 19; Iroma 5: 9; Emb. 5: 6-14; 13: 8). Ore Isaak naa etiu anaa iyiook amu anaata kituata iyiook kake etijing'a Yesu erishata ang. Ore enkipirta naata tipat oleng naa pee kincho Enkai intokitin pooki nikimbung'ita naata tipat oleng te iyiook pee kitum enkishui (Ing'orai Marko 8: 34-38).



Etiaka Enkai ninye pee eas entoki nagol oleng oleng pee ear enkerai enye metaa olasar. Neitu eing'ung'ung'uny kake etayoo tadekenya oleng nelu esafari enye tenebo olkikau lenye. Kaa ias tinikijoki Enkai pee incho ninye entoki naata tipat aitul intokitin pooki niata? Ebaiki nijo maidim aishoo ninye olkikau lai. Kake ore taata mikigira Enkai aikilikuan iyie pee incho olkikau lino metaa olasar kake kigira aikilikuan iyie pee incho ninye enkishui ino.

Eshomo Abraham inkolong'i uni pee ebaya ewueji netiakaki (22: 4). Kainyioo sa egira adamu ninye nena olong'i? Ebaiki ore kewarie eidipa Isaak airurayu neirragita Abraham tendapash enye egira aing'or ilakir. Negira adamu enatiaka Enkai ninye naipirta eishoi enye inchere kebayu ninche anaa ilakir le keper. Neitoki aing'or olayioni lenye eirragita. Neing'asia nejo kaji eikununo ina bae amu tenaar olayioni lai kaji eiko pee ebayu eishoi ai anaa ilakir le keper? Netum indamunot naagol oleng neitoki ajo tesiadi, "Enkai nayiolo ina bae. Kaas anaa enatiaka Enkai pee aas amu ebaiki tenaar ninye keitopiu Enkai ninye (Ing'orai Enk. 22: 5 pee ejo ekishukunye amu keutu ajo keata osiligi ajo keshukunye pokira o are; Ing'orai sii Ilhebrania 11: 17-19). Ore tadekenya nelu ninye dukuya te safari enye. Neaku, ore inkulie katitin kijo ore enkoitoi e Yesu naa enkoitoi emodai amu kegol oleng oleng. Kake ore tesipata kesipa oleng enatejo Paulo tembuku Olkorintio le dukuya pee ejo, ***"Ore ina likioroto o salaba naa emodai te lelo ootii enkoitoi nalo mutata, kake ore iyiook ilootii enkoitoi e njeunoto naa ninye engolon e Nkai"*** (1: 18). Neaku, ata tenemeibala imbaa pooki te iyiook, maape dukuya aasuj enkoitoi e Yesu amu ina kata kitum enkishui nemeish.

Eshomo Abraham dukuya aipanka intokitin pee eitaiki Enkai olasar kake ore eton eitu ear olayioni lenye neisho Enkai olmergesh ojing erishata olayioni lenye (22: 13). Ore ilo meragesh naa etiu anaa Yesu amu etijing'a erishata ang. Era ninye olkuoo le kerr oya ng'ok enkop pooki (Yohana 1: 29; Is. 53: 7; 1 Petero 1: 19; Iroma 5: 9; Emb. 5: 6-14; 13: 8). Neaku, kenare niking'amu ninye toltauja lang pooki te nkirukoto, tenkirridunoto, o tenkibatisa pee kijing atua ninye niking'amu empalakinoto oong'ok o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Niking'amu sii Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lang olaitajeunoni lang. Ore Isaak naa etiu anaa iyiook amu anaata kituata iyiook kake etijing'a Yesu erishata ang.

**Enkeeya e Sara - Enk. 23: 1- 20** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atinin nintoki adamu kuna baa. Etua Sara kake etaasishore Enkai ninye tenkipankata enye. Ore too nkonyek oltung'ani ebaiki naa entoki kiti tenetum oltung'ani enkerai nabo kake ore te Nkai naa entoki sapuk. Amu, etupukunye iltung'ana kumok oleng Isaak. Ing'orai embuku Enkikena ematua e 26 nidol aajo ketii iltung'ana inkalifuni iip ile o toki tiatua Israel. Ore ninche pooki naa ina kerai nabo e Sara eing'uaa. Neaku, maisiliga Enkai nikisuj enkoitoi enye pee easishore iyiook anaa enayieu ninye. Ore pee eye Sara neishir Abraham. Oltung'ani le Nkai ninye kake eishira. Neaku, mme enkurruna tininchir teneye oltung'ani amu keme naa.

Nejo ninye Abraham, *"Ara olomoni olalotoni tiatua intae, enchooki ewueji tiatua intae metaa ewueji enkurare pee atum atuturoi entang'atang'a ai aiwuang'ie too nkonyek aainei"* (Enk. 23: 4). Neaku, kesipa ina era olomoni kake kelotu erishata pee eaku ina kop e Kanaan pooki ene eishoi enye. Ore tina rishata keng'iri ninye neirorie iltung'ana tenkanyit amu keyiolo ajo mme enkop enye. Neyieu ninye ewueji nepik entang'atang'a enye. Nejo ninche ee kincho iyie anaa eniyieu. Amu, etejo era Abraham oltung'ani oata tipat oleng amu eipoto ninye ajoki "olkitok magilani." Neyieu Abraham enkapune nabo pee epik osesen le Sara. Kake keyieu ilo tung'ani oji Efron nemiraki ninye olokeri lenye pooki tenebo ina kapune. Nenyorraa Abraham pee eyiang'u ilo okeri pooki. Kake ebaiki neeta ilo tung'ani olosek pee melak kodi eilo okeri. Amu, ore tolkuak lenye keitalaki oltung'ani kodi tenaa eton era ninye olopheny leilo okeri ata tenaa kegira oltung'ani aasishore embata eilo okeri.<sup>68</sup> Enoto Abraham enkiti wueji te Kanaan anaa enaisiligie Enkai ninye. Ore to ltung'ani naa enkitii wueji kake ore te Nkai naa ewueji sapuk amu keipirta Kanaan pooki. Ore pee kincho Enkai enkitii wueji aashu enkiti toki naa kenarikino niaata enashe amu ebaiki nelotu erishata pee kincho Enkai iyie aashu eishoi ino ewueji aashu entoki sapuk. Kiyiolo te sipata aajo ekitum ewueji nelala oleng te shumata tenebo Enkai. Neaku, matonyok taata aapuo dukuya te nashe tenkaraki ina toki aashu ina wueji neisho Enkai iyiook pee king'amu enjung'ore sapuk te keper (Ilhebrania 11: 16). Matadamu aajo ore pee ejo lelo tung'ana keyieu neisho Abraham olokeri naa ebaiki naa kegira ake aairo bei anaa to lkuak lenye.<sup>69</sup>

**39. Isaak o Rebeka - Enkiterunoto 24: 1-67** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Ore ina atini naa keipirta erripoto Enkai o enkisiligata enye. Ketii Enkai tenebo osinka le Abraham pee egelu entito pee eyam Isaak ninye. Kajo ketii sii Enkai atua oltau le Rebeka amu etonyorrayie pee eiriamariyie Isaak. Kajo ketii sii Enkai tenebo Isaak amu ing'orai 24: 63 pee idol ajo eshomo Isaak adamu Enkai ti ong'ata. Ebaiki negira sii ninye aomonoki osinka le Abraham pee etum entito nairirikino.



Tisipu sii ajo ore pee eyam ninye naa kenyor sii ninye. Amu, keishiakino oleng tiniyam entito ninyorru ninye. Ore pee edamu olee enkitok enye anaa esinka ake naa keitodolu ajo metii enyorrata nagut naishiakino.



Matadamu aajo keeta tipat tenegelu oltung'ani enkitok naata enkirukoto anaa ninye. Keyiolo Abraham aajo tenetum enkitok naing'ua iltung'ana le Kanaan neaku enyamali.

Neaku, eirriwayie osinka lenye meshomo enkop namanya olashe lenye pee etum enkitok naata enkirukoto. Keeta tipat sii taata tenetum olairukoni enkitok naata enkirukoto e Yesu. Amu, ore pee etum ai kitok nemeeta enkirukoto e Yesu neaku enyamali. Keishiakino sii teneisho olpayian entito enye olpayian oata enkirukoto. Amu, kitodua pooki aajo ketum enyamali tenemeshilaa ina. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki olamerani ilo payian neaku ebaiki neidong ina kitok tenkaraki emerai enye. Aashu ebaiki nemitiki ninye elo kanisa (Ing'orai 2 Ilkorintio 6: 14-18).

Matadamu sii osinka le Abraham. Keisiligayu ninye oleng. Nesuj inkitanapat e Abraham neomon sii Enkai. Kenare sii tinikisuj inkitanapat Enkai nikiaku ilooisiligayu too mbaa pooki. Kegira sii ilo sinka aibung ina siai akurraki amu ore pee eyieu Laban neisho ninye endaa nejo, "**Manya endaa o metaba anaa nairo ororei laayawua**" (24: 33). Neaku, keeta oltau sidai oleng. Negira ninye adamu esiai Olaitoriani alang endaa. Kenare sii tinikidamu ororei le Nkai alang endaa osesen ake.<sup>70</sup>

Ore Rebeka naa entito sidai amu kejo Enk. ematua 24 olkereri le 16, "**Naa entito sidai oleng tiong'u, eselenkei neitu aikata eyiolou olee ...**" Neaku, eisidai oleng enkitanyaanyukoto e Rebeka amu ore to lkuak loo Lmaasai mme entoki torrono teneboitare entito ilayiok eton eitu eyami. Kake keeta Rebeka esupatisho naipirta ina bae neitu esuj enkoitoo olkuak. Neaku, ore taata meishiakino teneboitare eselenkei olee eton eitu eyami anaa eyama. Amu, ore te Bibilia naa enkiborra oo nkonyek ina (Ilkolosai 3: 5).<sup>71</sup>

**40. Enkae ishoi e Abraham, Enkeeya o enukaroto e Abraham, eishoi e Ishmael, Esau o Yakobo, Isaak o Abimelek** – Enk. 25: 1-34; Enk. 27-32; - Enkisoma naipirta enchanan oltung'ani, o engolon Enkai tenebo empiris enye. Ewalata: Iroma 5: 6-11; Mat. 11: 28; Ndung 11:2; 16: 18; 29: 23; Yakobo 4: 10.

Neyam Abraham ai kitok netum sii inkulie kera. Ore pee elotu erishata etaa keye neisho Isaak enjung'ore pooki meteleku ake inkishoorot naishoo inkulie kera. Kake ore egira aimaki ilkulikae ayiok nejo 25: 6 "**... neidurrie ninche aitung'uaa olayioni lenye Isaak meshomo enkop oloosaen.**" Ore sii Ishmael nenoto sii ninye emayianata kake ore olning'o kewan naa ketii tenebo Isaak. Meitodolu ajo eitu enyor Enkai ilkulikae kake keitodolu ajo keeta Enkai enkipankata nayieu nesuj ninye. Ore ina kipankata naa pee esuj enkipankata enye mme enkipankata oltung'ani.

Neye Abraham nenukaa ilayiok lenyena ninye. Nemayian Enkai Isaak.

**Enk. 25: 19-34** - Einoto e Esau o Yakobo - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Ore pee edol Isaak ajo meidim atoisho enkitok enye neomon Enkai pee eretu ninye. Nening Enkai enkomono enye. Neaku, era ninye enkitanyaanyukoto sidai te iyiook taata. Ore pee kitum enyamali naje kenare nikiomon Enkai pee eretu iyiook. Tisipu sii ajo keyieu Enkai nikiaasishore enkoitoyi enye mme enkoitoyi oltung'ani pee elo dukuya enkipankata enye te eishoi e Abraham. Neaku, etoishe Rebeka tengolon Enkai mme tengolon oltung'ani. Amu ore toltung'ani naa kolupi ninye kake ore te Nkai kelelek pee eibeakenya ina nyamali.

Netum ilmao are nepupung'a tiatua enkoshoke. Neing'asia ninye neikilikuan Enkai ajo kaji eikununo. Nejo Enkai, "*Etii iloshon aare atua enkoshoke ino naa ore lelo tung'ana pokira liiu, naa ekeori; ekegolu obo alang olikae, ore olbotor naa keisiaai oloti*" (Enk. 25: 23). Neaku, ore eton eitu eini keitodolu ajo keara ninche. Naa enkipankata sii Enkai pee easisho tiatua enchalan pee eas esiai enye. Amu ore oloti naa keshal oshi alang ilo botor. Ore pee epuku oloti keibung'ita entutunyo e Esau. Neaku, eipoto ninye ajo Yakobo aa inchere ilo oibung entutunyo olikae.

Ore pee eshukunye Esau nedol ajo kegira ayieu Yakobo endaa neyieu ninye endaa oleng. Neikilikuan Esau Yakobo pee eisho ninye endaa. Kake etadamua olosek pee etum esipata enye e kikausho e Esau. Nejo olkereri le 33, "Neinos ninye (Esau) olmumai, nemiraki ninye Yakobo esipata enye e kikausho." Neisho Yakobo Esau endaa. Ketii inyamalaritin are. Ore enedukuya naa kemoda Esau amu etimira esipata enye e kikausho pee etum endaa ake naa ore ina daa kebik enkiti kata ake tenkoshoke neishunye. Neaku, keiteng'en iyiook enaipirta eng'uarrat osesen. Kenare nikirrip ing'uarrat ang amu keitapong'oo iyiook oleng tinimikintore ninche. Kake menare nikisuj sii enkitanyaanyukoto e Yakobo amu eteleja olalasho lenye. Keitodolu ajo mesidai oltau lenye.

Ore ai bae naipirta ina atini naa inchere menare netiu intoiwuo ang anaa Isaak o Rebeka. Amu, kenyor Rebeka Yakobo alang Esau nenyor Isaak Esau alang Yakobo. Neaku, ebaiki netii enyamali tiatua Yakobo o Esau tenkaraki intoiwuo enye.<sup>72</sup> Ing'orai sii Iroma 9: 10-13 o Ilhebrania 12: 16 pee isom inkulie baa naaipirta Yakobo o Esau.

**Enk. 26: 1-34** - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa. Neigil Enkai enkisiligata lenye aliki Isaak ajo kemayian ninye nemayian sii ilkulikae tiatua ninye. Ing'orai enataasa Isaak. Eigila enataasa papai lenye pee elej ninye Abimelek. Kake kajo ebaiki ore naa ina Ebimelek likae tung'ani oata enkarna eilo tung'ani otii Enkiterunoto ematua e 20. Kake etusuja Isaak iroruat e papai lenye. Kesipa sii ina taata amu ore pee elejisho papai oltung'ani nelejisho sii olayioni lenye meteleku teneibeakenya aaku olairukoni aashu oltung'ani supat. Kake ata hoo duo tenetapong'ori eshomo Enkai dukuya amayian ninye. Neaku, keeta sii Enkai empiris te iyiook tinikiata eyieunoto pee kisis ninye. Keretu iyiook tenchalan ang.

Ore ai bae naa keipirta enataasa Isaak pee elotu enchankar. Idol ajo etapasha nyamali neitu ejing atua olarrabal. Neaku, eting'iria aanyu Enkai pee eisho Enkai ninye ewueji nelela. Nejo olkereri le 22, "*Ore tena kata eitaikia iyiook Olaitoriani ewueji nelala, naa aikibul te nkop.*" Neitoki ajoki Enkai ninye, "*Ara nanu Enkai e Abraham papaai lino, miureishoyu amu atii tenebo iyie, naa kaamayian iyie naitubul eishoi ino tenkaraki osinka lang Abraham.*" Neshet Isaak olperere neipot enkarna Enkai. Neaku, ore Isaak keya neas embae sidai neitoki aas embae nemesidai. Kake kegira Enkai aiteng'en ninye.

Nedol Abimelek ajo ketii Enkai tenebo Isaak neyieu olning'o tenebo ninye pee melotu enyamali tiatua ninche. Kegira Enkai aasishore iltung'ana lenyena pee eitodol ilkulikae imayianat enyena. Mikiyiolo tenaa eiruko Abimelek Enkai kake kidol aajo etodua ajo eisupat Enkai.

Ore ai bae nabayie naipirta kulo kererin naa ketii Enk. 26: 34-35. Eyama Esau inkituak neme inkituak naata enkirukoto. Kake eing'uaa ninche Ilhiti. Nikintoki aadol aajo mesidai teneyam olairukoni enkitok neme enkairukoni anaa eyam enkitok airukoni olee leme olairukoni. Kenare neyam ilairukok enkairukok.

## **Embuku e Nkiterunoto Imatuan 27- 32 - Tang'asa tolimu ena atini nintoki adamu kuna baa.**

(1) Ore apa Yakobo naa enkayioni nagogong oleng. Keata apa eyieunoto nagol. Naa etetema anaake aing'oru ina nayieu ata hoo tenaa kear ilkulikai. Kake keata apa Enkai eyieunoto te ninye. Keibelekeny Enkai enkishui enye intarasi. Kajo keata Enkai enkipankata pee etum Yakobo enjung'ore e Isaak, hoo naa ninye apa oloti. Kake ore ina oitoi nataasishore ninye pee etum enjung'ore naa mesidai amu etetema Olalasho lenye te ndaa nelejaa enjung'ore enye. (Enk. 25: 19-34).

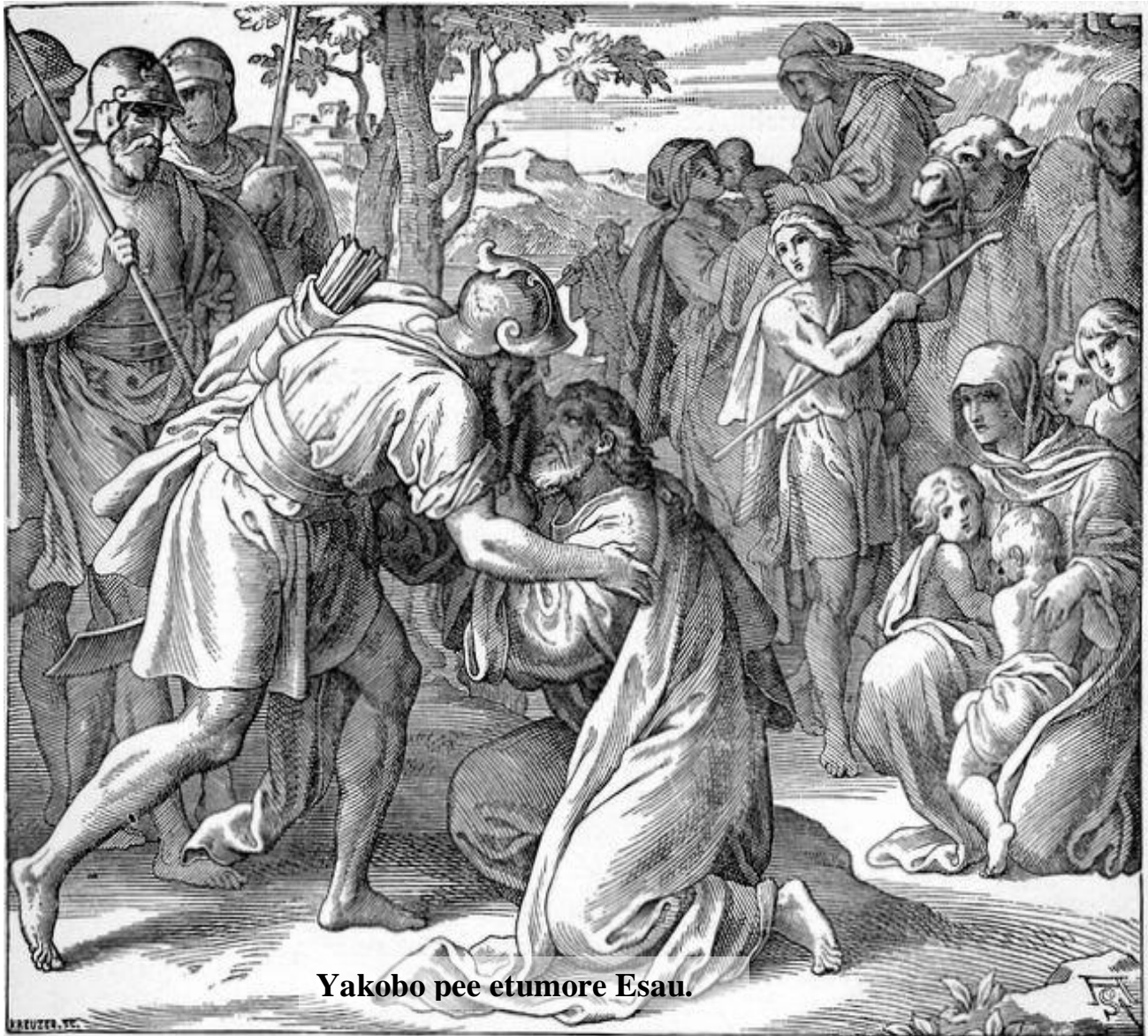
Amu, keisho apa menye olkikau enjung'ore, neaku anaata eishoo Isaak Esau enjung'ore. Kake etimiraka Esau Yakobo enjung'ore enye.

(2) Neaku sii te ninye epukunye olning'ol lenkisiligata (Enk. 28: 13-15). Neipanka sii Enkai pee eyam Yakobo intoyie olalasho menye, Leah o Raeli. Neaku, Yakobo menye loo layiok tomon are laa ninche eishori ina kisiligata. Kake ore Enkai te ng'eno enye keyieu oleng nepik Yakobo atua eseremare nasipa. Neaku, meibelekenyi eyieunoto Enkai. Ore apa enkishui e Yakobo naa eitorrono neyieu enkibelekenyata. Lasima pee elikini Yakobo inchere menare nelotie eng'eno enye ake kake pee eisiritore Enkai openy. Keata Enkai enkipankata pee eibelekeny ninye meibai enkishui nalej ilkulikai natamoo ninye. Neaku, keitayiololo Enkai Yakobo enchalani enye o emodai enye neyauni atua elulung'ata Enkai. Etoriko Enkai Yakobo o metabaiki erishata nemeekure eata engolon tiatua enkorrok enye. Eiteng'ena Enkai ninye meisiliga Enkai ake openy.

(3) Matodol eneikuna Enkai pee eas ena. Ore tedukuya eishoo Enkai Yakobo meshomo inkoitoi enyena too larin tikitam elejita iltung'ana nedolita enkiting'oto oong'ok enyena. Eata apa ilmang'ati neaku oltung'ani otanyamala. Etiu anaa ina dung'et erashe najo *“Melam oloitiko isirat lenyena.”* Ore tipat ina dung'et erashe naa inchere kesuj ing'ok aashu esidano oltung'ani pooki wueji.

(4) Ore pee epurroo Yakobo enjung'ore e Esau neibelekenyakino Esau ninye neisik Yakobo amu kejo keidim Esau ataara ninye metua (Enk. 27: 41-45). Nelo ninye enkang olenkapu lenye oji Laban ora sii ninye olalejani anaa ninye. Eteleja Laban ninye meyama enkitok nemeyieu apa. Amu kegol apa teina tito naji Lea pee etum olpayian amu eitorrono (Enk. 27: 46; 28: 1-5; 29: 1-30). Etaasishore Enkai ina nataasa Laban pee eitodol Yakobo enatiu emion naning ilkulikai tenelej. Kesipa ina dung'et erashe najo, *“Mening'isho inkiri nememe.”* Kake eitu ake eishu Yakobo. Keyieu apa Yakobo nelaaki Laban entorrono. Eteleja Yakobo Laban pee etum inkishu kumok alang inaatum apa. Kake eatai endung'et erashe najo, *“Milakie entorroni enkae”* (Enk. 30: 25-43). Etagorote apa ilayiok le Laban nelej Yakobo Laban neisik ashuko enkop enye tenebo imali enyena kake eitu eliki Laban (En. 31: 20).

(5) Enk. 32: 1-21 – Ore pee ebaya Yakobo olmarei lenye tenebo isinkan lenyena olpolosie lenkop lolalasho lenye Esau, neirriwaa Yakobo Olkilikuai obor pee elikini Esau embaunoto enye. Kake ore olkilikuai onoto neisho ninye metadamu inchere kegira Esau alotu anang'are ninye aitalak emayianata natupurroyie apa too larin tikitam ootulusoitie. Neiputukuny Yakobo oleng. Ore tenakata keiteng'en Enkai ninye enkisoma nimerikino aikata. Eatai Endung'et Erashe najo, *“Meata endamata natal kawan.”*



**Yakobo pee etumore Esau.**

(6) Enk. 32: 22-32 – Ore ina kewarie ore eitashe Yakobo openy tenkalo oreyiet oji Yabbok, neinepu Enkai, ninye te mpukunoto oltung’ani. Neipushore Yakobo Enkai terishata naado. Neibung Yakobo ilo tung’ani oleng eyieu nemayian ninye pee eyiolou inchere etii Enkai enchoto enye neyieu neirrita ninye teina rishata enyamali sapuk. Kake meidim anoto ina apa naing’oru. Amu, kejo Ilmaasai, *“Meitore tung’ani Enkai.”* Kake etudukenye Yakobo neiteru ayiolou inchere meekure eata engolon katukul. Neiteru ainosu ina kishui elejare, nening ajo eishunye engolon oltau o eno sesen katukul. Neyiolou inchere meitoki aikata aisilig kewan aa engolon enye o eng’eno enye makewan. Kejo olkereri le 25, *“Ore peyie edol ilo tung’ani ajo eitu eidimu Yakobo, neibung emorloo enkupes; nepuku enkupes e Yakobo terubata oloudo ina kata epupung’are ilo tung’ani.”* Neaku, ilo olmonekie lenchalan enye. Keitadamu sii inchere kenare neisiritore Enkai anaa enaisiritore entirma enye. Kedamu Ilyahudi sii ina bae taata. (31, 32).

(7) Eiteng’ena Enkai Yakobo enkisoma. Eipushore Enkai enkewarie pooki naa keidim apa Enkai ataara ninye atasioki kake eishoo ninye metejo aisulu, neibung Enkai oloudo nedotu tentonata (emorloo enkupes). Enkibung’ata apa nabo ake kake keata tipat. Keyieu apa Enkai neitodol ninye inchere ore engolon Enkai naa aisapuk oleng. Anaata eibung’a ake Enkai ninye near metua. Kake eitu eas ina amu keyieu apa neitodol Yakobo inchere kenare neisiritore neisilig Enkai tenkishui enye pooki.

Ore tenkiting’oto enchalan enye neikilikuan Yakobo Enkai pee emayian ninye (32: 26). Nemayian ninye Yakobo neibelekenya sii enkarna enye metaa Israel. Ore ina arna naa keipirta “enkesha Enkai.”



Ore enkae kishui enye pooki esiadi naa kepaashare enedukuya. Kedamu anaake enkarna enye o Enkai o enaikuna Enkai pee eisula. Amu, ejo Ilmaasai, “*Kinter olemodai pee kintoki oleng’eno.*” Aashu kejo, “*King’as olemaai pee kintoki oleng’eno.*”

(8) Kainyioo kiindim aatayiolo e tipat tena kisoma? Emaing’urai enkishui ang. Kainyioo natii atua inkishui ang naarare Enkai? Kolwuasa sa? Ebaiki niwuasa oleng nimikincho olwuasa intadou kewan ninyorraa enjeunoto Enkai te iyie. Ebaiki niwuasa oleng nimirridu ing’ok inono niminyorraa mikintadoikini atua enkare pee iaku olasujani le Kristo. Ebaiki nijo indim ataasa tengolon ino makewan. Iata eyieunoto ombaa ena kop. Ebaiki naa ing’ok niata tiatua enkishui ino miyieu nipal. Ebaiki niure enajo kulikai tung’ana. Ebaiki ninyor imali inono oleng metaa meata enyorrata Enkai erishata tiatua oltau lino. Ore pooki kata keyieu Enkai nikiarare iyie o metaba anaa ninyorraa ajo ishal niyieu Enkai. Keyieu Enkai nikintadou iyie pee iaku empukunoto oltung’ani oyieu ninye niaaku.

(9) Keas Enkai ina tenkaraki enyorrata enye pee mikitum enkitamioto nabayie torrongo oleng. Neaku, tinikining emion taata tenkaraki ing’ok ang, kake eton kinchu, nikiata sii erishata pee kirridu naa keikash oleng ina amu eton ebaiki. Neaku, ore enkisoma ang taata naa inchere kenare nikinyorraa emirata ang nikincho ate Enkai. Etiu anaa enatejo Yesu pee ejo, “*Emayiana ilaisinak tooltauja; amu enenye enkitoria e keper*” (Matayo 5:3). Neaku, kinyorraa enchalan ang nikincho Yesu meitoria iyiook tenkishui ang. Kenare nikinturraa olwuasa lang o engolong’u nikisuj enkoitoi Enkai.

(10) Kegira aasisho Enkai tiatua enkishui ang anaake pee eiteng’en iyiook maisiritore ninye. Etejo Yesu, “Wootu enatii intae pooki oonyamal niatata ilolan ooiroshi, pee ayeng’iyeng’ie intae. Enteleiki ate enchata ai oo murto, enteng’ena ate tenanu, amu kabor nemawuasa toltau, naa itumutumu intae enkiyeng’iyeng’ata tiatua enkorrok inyi; amu kelelek enchata ai oo murto naa keneneng olola lai” (Matayo 11: 28-30). Enkai taretu iyiook mikintoki aas nena nemeishiakino te iyie. Taretu iyiook maiturrai olwuasa pooki, engolong’u nikiureyu iyie nikinyorraa engolon ino. Inchoo iyiook matomitiki pooki toki torrongo elotu ina oitooi nikisujie iyie. Kiyiolo aajo igira aasisho tiatua enkishui ang pee intobir iyiook matotiu anaa eniyieu nikiaku. Kiisis iyie tena. Shomo dukuya iasisho tiatua enkishui ang nintobir iyiook matotiu anaa enkitanyaanyukoto ino.

(11) Ing’orai sii Iroma 5: 6-11 pee iyiolou ajo etua Yesu Kristo tenkaraki iyiook eton kishal, pee kitum enjeunoto. Ing’orai sii kulo kererin pee iyiolou ajo eitorrongo olwuasa -- Ndung 11: 2; 16: 18; 29: 23; Yakobo 4: 7-10.

**41. Eseremare o Enkisisa** – Iroma 12: 1, 2; 1 Intepen 16: 28-36 Olkerempe le Nkai 95: 1-7; 100: 1-5; Yohana 4: 23, 24

Kenare nikimbung eseremare tiatua enkishui ang tinikiyieu nikitum engolon nikipuoyie dukuya te nkoitoi e Yesu. Ore enkipirta ang tinikiserem Enkai te kanisa naa keipirta kuna baa:

-- Tinikisis Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang’et Sinyati aaisho ninche enkitoo oleng. Kisis ninche toosinkolioitin, te nkomono o te ndaa Olaitoriani.

--Kitii eseremare pee kisis Enkai anaa enara ninye aa inchere eisinyati, neata olng’ur, enyorrata, engolon (Mk. 4: 10; 1 Petero 2: 9; 1 Intepen 16: 29; Olk. 95: 6, 7; 96: 9; Ilheb. 12: 28; Emb. 4: 11). Nikisis sii Yesu (Emb. 5: 13, 14).

-- Kitii eseremare pee kintoki aajoki Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang’et Sinyati kiyieu nikisuj ninche toltauja lang pooki niking’amu ninche anaa Olaitoriani le Nkishui ang te pooki oitooi (Mat. 22: 34-40; Marko 12: 30; Ilkol. 2: 6, 7).

-- Kitii eseremare pee kimbakinyie Enkai ng’ok ang nikiomon empalakinoto oong’ok ang (Neh. 1: 4-11).

-- Kitii eseremare pee kisai ilkulikai pee eponu enetii Yesu aang’amu ninye tenkirukoto, enkirridunoto o te nkibatisa (1 Cor. 14: 24).

-- Kitii pee kinya endaa Olaitoriani tenebo (Iasat 20: 7).

-- Kitii pee kirany isinkolioitin tenebo (Ilkol. 3: 16, 17).

- Kitii pee kisis Enkai aaitayu inkishoorot (1 Ilkor. 16: 1-4; 2 Ilkor. imatuan 8, 9).
- Ketii sii erishata pee kining ororei le Nkai (Iasat 20: 7).
- Kitii sii pee kiomonoki olikae olikae (Yakobo 5: 16).

Neaku, matonyok pee kias nena pooki. Kajo eisidai sii tinikisis Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati anaa ake duo tinikigira aairorie oltung'ani tedukuya iyiook.

Kake ore eseremare naa keipirta sii enkishui ang pooki aa inchere enikinko tinikiramamat iseseni lang o enikinko tinikiramamat indamunot ang, oltauja lang. Neaku, keipirta nkolong'i pooki te wiki.

**Iroma 12: 1, 2** - Ore tiatua kulo kererin kegira Paulo aikok ilairukok, matejo ilooibatisaki, pee kisipu ilasarri likintayu taata. Keata Ilmaasai ilasarri lenye kake eibeleyenya Enkai ina oitoo metaa ketii ai oitoo ng'ujuk taata nikinchorie Enkai ilasarri. Kejo ororei le Nkai, *“Aishiraki naa intae, ilalashera laainei, te ilo ng'ur le Nkai, enchoru iseseni linyi metaa olasar oishu...”* (12: 1). Neaku, kejo Paulo ore tenkaraki olng'ur le Nkai anaata kincho Enkai iseseni lang. Eisapuk olng'ur le Nkai naa keimaki Paulo ina bae te matua 11 tena buku oo Roma. Keata Enkai olng'ur oleng amu enoto enkipankata pee eitajeu iyiook. Anaata kiata enyamali sapuk oleng tenemetii olng'ur le Nkai. Neaku, ore tenkaraki ina, kenare nikincho Enkai iseseni lang anaa olasar oishu. Ore apa keng'as iltung'ana aar entoki naishu pee eitaiki Enkai olasar. Kake etejo kulo kererin pee kincho Enkai olasar oishu. Kainyioo tipat eina bae? Keyieu Enkai nikincho tenkisisa enye. Meyieu nikiye too seseni lang. Kake keyieu nikipuo dukuya aashu aas esiai Olaitoriani. Neyieu Enkai nikincho ninye iseseni lang pooki telulung'ata.

Neaku, ina pee enare nikiramamat iseseni lang. Ina pee aa torrono emerai, eloloito, enaisugi, o eului o ntokitin pooki naainyial iseseni lang. Naa kejo iltung'ana kumok oleng kaas anaa enayieu amu ore ele sesen naa osesen lai. Kake mesipa ina katukul. Ore tesipata era Enkai oloopeny iseseni lang. Kejo ororei le Nkai, *“Amaa aimiyiolo ajo ore osesen lino naa enkaji e Nkai namany Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii atua iyie, naa Enkai eing'uua ina pee eata, nemeekure ira ole Kewan ino* (1 Ilkor. 6: 19)? Neaku, kenare nikincho ninche enkitoria tiatua iseseni lang. Keaku ilo asar olasar osipa alang enkerr aashu olkiteng aashu ai toki ake nikiaasishore pee kintayu olasar.

Nelo Paulo dukuya ajo, *“..osinya neng'amunoyu te Nkai, amu ina eseremata inyi e nkiyang'et”* (Iroma 12: 1). Keata sii Ilmaasai enkoitoo e sinyatisho. Kejo ore pee elulung'a oltung'ani osesen neitu ear likae Maasani metua naa kesinya. Kake kejo ele kereri ore sinyatisho naa keipirta enkishooroto ang tinikincho Enkai iseseni lang metaa ninye oitore iyiook. Neaku, ore oltung'ani oata ng'uarrat torrok nemesinya toonkonyek Enkai. Ore oltung'ani ololoito nemesinya toonkonyek Enkai. Neaku, kepaasha oleng sinyatisho tiatua ororei le Nkai o tiatua olkuak looLmaasai. Neaku, tinikiyieu nikiserem Enkai tenkoitoo nasipa naa kenare nikincho ninye iseseni lang telulung'ata metaa ninye oitore iyiook. Keata ina oitoo tipat oleng amu ainyioo tipat tenejo oltung'ani kasinya kake meitore kewon aashu keasita imbaa kumok torrok to sesen lenye?

Nelo dukuya Paulo ajo, *“Eminturubare ate ena kop kake embelekenyata enchoo eitang'ejuki intae indamunot pee itumutumu aaitadedeyie eyieunoto e Nkai, naa supat ninye neng'amunoyu naa bayaroti”* (12: 2). Ore sii ina sinyatisho naa keipirta indamunot ang. Kenare nikimbelekeny indamunot ang torrok metaa kiata indamunot sidain. Neaku, kenare nikinturraa enkiba, ewuapa, esukeny enchankar, engoro e pesho, ing'uarrat torrok, olodoong'u, enkiborra oo nkonyek (Ilkol. 3: 5-9; Ilgal. 5: 19-21). Tinikinturraa nena naa keaku enkoitoo e sinyatisho te sipata anaa enalimu ororei le Nkai. Keikok sii Paulo iyiook pee mikinturubare ate enkop. Amu, ore enkop naa kesuj enkoitoo nemesipa. Nesuj enkoitoo oong'uarrat. Nesuj indamunot enye ake aashu indamunot oolkulikai kake kemen ororei le Nkai. Neaku, ore eseremare enye naa meigarakino esipata Ore pee kimbelekeny indamunot ang nimikinturubare ate enkop neibalayu eyieunoto Enkai te iyiook kake ore eton kisujita enkoitoo enkop kira modook nimikidolita esipata (11 Ilkor. 4:4).

Neaku, ing'as aaku olairukoni le Yesu metaa iruk nirridu nikimbatisai (Iroma 6: 1-4 keye tenebo Yesu) pee ilo dukuya aisho Enkai enkitoria katukul tiatua osesen lino nimirubare imbaa enkop amu ekintapong'oo iyie. Ore pee ias ina neibalayu anaake eyieunoto Enkai te iyie. Ore olasar lintayu naa tinincho Enkai osesen lino, o ndamunot inono. Keaku olasar odede niaku oltung'ani osinya tesipata.

Ore tiatua kulo kererin keibala ajo ore eseremata naa keipirta enkishui ang pooki. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani ore eseremata naa keipirta Jumapili ake kake mesipa ina. Amu, keipirta eseremata nkolong'i pooki. Keipirta enaiko pee aramat enkitok ai. Neipirta enaiko pee aramat inkera aainei, inkishu, o entare. Neipirta sii enaiko pee aas biashara ai. Metaa meishiaakino tenelo oltung'ani kanisa te Jumapili kake ore Jumatatu nelej oltung'ani te biashara enye. Aashu elo enkang enye neidong enkitok. Aashu elo osirua oje nemera.<sup>73</sup>

Kayieu najo ai bae nabo naipirta kulo kererin. Kejo pee kimbelekeny indamunot. Ketii inkitanapat nikisuj tiatua Osotua Ng'ejuk kake keyieu Enkai nikimbelekeny iyiook indamunot ang o ltauja lang. Amu, keidimayu pee kisuj enkitanapata naje kake eton kiata indamunot torrok. Neaku, keyieu Enkai nikiata pokira are, indamunot sidain o inkitanapat pee mikipong'ori. Kake ketii enyamali nabo tinimikiata indamunot naaipirta imbaa Enkai naa inchere keidimayu pee mikitum enkitanapata naipirta embae naje torrono nikiaasishore ina anaa enkitolonyata pee kias ina bae torrono. Kake keyieu nikiata indamunot e Kristo pee kisipu imbaa torrok ata tenemetii enkitanapata naibala naipirta ina bae.<sup>74</sup>

**Yohana 4: 23, 24** - Etejo Yesu, *“Kake kelotu esaa, netaa taata naserem ilaseremak oosipa Papa te nkiyang'et o te sipata; amu ileeijo lelo eing'oru Papa pee eserem ninye.”* Kegira Yesu aiorie enkitok oo Samaria amu eimaka tolkereri le tikitam ewueji neseremie iltung'ana le Samaria Enkai. Neaku, etiu anaa kejoito Yesu meekure eata ewueji neseremieki Enkai tipat. Ore entoki naata tipat naa iltauja loo ltuung'ana oosipa. Ore eseremare nemesipa naa tenemesujita iltung'ana enkoitoo oltung'ur nemegira aaramat iltung'ana ooshal kake keponu aasis Enkai (Sak. 7: 4-12; Hosea 6:; 6). Ore sii pee meata oltung'ani emborron nemesipa eseremare enye anaa enajoki iyiook Mika 6: 6-8. Ore sii pee etii sunkureisho nemesipa eseremare anaa enajoki iyiook Hosea 8: 1-14. Ore pee kisis inkulie aitin nikiponu aasis sii Enkai nasipa, nemesipa eseremare ang. Neimaki Yeremia ina bae te matua 7: 9-11. Idolita ajo ore eseremare nasipa naa keipirta sii iltauja lang neipirta sii enikiasita tialo lelo ooshal te murua. Neaku, ore pee kisis Enkai kake mikimbelekenya aairridu aasuj enkoitoo enye, naa pesho (Ing'orai Isaya 6: 8; Yakobo 1: 22-25).

Ore sii eseremare nasipa naa kesuj sii imbaa naatii ororei le Nkai te nkoitoo nasipa. Metaa kesuj enkiteng'enare nasipa naipirta Enkai, Yesu o enkishui enye, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, osalaba, enkoitoo enjeunoto, o enkoitoo e sinyatisho. Nejo Ilmaasai, *“Meoshoyu esipata emurt.”*<sup>75</sup> Neaku, tenaa kesipa naa kesipa, nemeidimayu pee kimir esipata.

Ore tenkaraki ina keyieu nikitobir iltauja lang eton eitu kijing eseremare. Keyieu nikirridu, nikiomon sii Enkai pee kisis ninye te sipata. Eisidai sii tinikisiekku aaponu kanisa aaitobir indamunot ang o ltauja lang pee kisis Enkai. Nikidamu sii tenaa ekiata engoro tiatua iltauja lang aashu enkiba aashu enchankar pee kirridu eton eitu kisis Enkai (Mat. 5: 23, 24). Nikidamu sii enikinko pee kintagol olikae olikae anaa enajo Ilhebrania pee ejo, *“..naa ematadamu enikinkunakino olikae olikae enkisusunkat o enyorrata o siaaitin sidain, nimikipalaa entumo, anaa enatiu olkuaak le kulikae, kake intagolo olikae olikae neisul idolitata aajo etinyikua ina Olong”* (Ilheb. 10: 24, 25). Neaku, maing'oru inkoitoo pee kintagol ilkulikae alang tinikidamu ate ake o imbaa nimikinyor. Amu, kelelek pee kidol imbaa nimikinyor.

#### **42. Etisika Yesu oltung'ani oata enkeeya oo lbolot, olkitok oata enkirukoto, Eishiunyeki iltung'ana kumok – Mat. 8: 1-17**

**Matayo 8: 1-4** – Ore ina atini naa keipirta oltung'ur le Yesu o enkitieunoto enye. Neipirta enkishiunoto tiatua Yesu. Keeta Yesu oltung'ur oleng amu keeta ilo tung'ani enyamali sapuk oleng. Metii lelo tung'ana oomuoi ewueji netii lelo tung'ana biot. Meshula tewueji nebo. Neaku, kening'ito osina oleng. Neing'urrie Yesu ninye. Nenare nikiata sii iyiook oltung'ur tenkaraki iltung'ana oata enyamali pee kitiu anaa Yesu. Neeta sii Yesu enkitieunoto amu keidimayu pee eitasur ilo tung'ani Yesu. Ore inkulie katitin keipotito Yesu iyiook pee kijing batisho pee kiretu ilkulikai.

**Matayo 8: 5-13** – Ore tena atini kenare nikidol emborron eilo kitok le sikari. Naa tadamu sii ajo era ninye Olgiriki. Nemeishiakino teneji Ilyahudi enkaji Olgiriki. Neaku, etolikio Yesu pee melotu enkaji enye. Keitodolu ina bae emborron enye oleng.

Matadamu sii enkirukoto eilo tung'ani. Keeta emborron neeta enkirukoto ajo ore pee ejo Yesu keishiu ilo tung'ana omuei neishiu eton eitu abaiki Yesu ninye. Matisipu sii engolon e Yesu te Enkai amu ore pee ejoki ilo kitok, ***“Shomo ang; metotiwuo te iyie anaa ina kirukoto.”*** Nelo ilo kitok ang nejo, ***“neishiunyeki olaisiaayiani lenye teina kata ake.”*** Ore olkereri le tomon obo o tomon are keipirta Ilgiriki o Lyahudi. Amu, etiu anaa etii Ilyahudi pooki enkitoria Enkai kake ore te sipata metii. Neaku keponu kulikae lemedol iltung'ana toonkonyek enye anaa ketii enkitoria Enkai aajing alang lelo ooji ketii oshiake ninche. Neaku, matisipu aajo keibeleyen Enkai imbaa. Kemayiana ilo tung'ani oata emborron o enkirukoto nasipa.



**Etisika Yesu oltung'ani oata enkeeya oo lbolot**

**Matayo 8: 14-17** – Ore kulo kererin keipirta olng'ur o engolon e Yesu. Matisipu aajo eishiu nyie Yesu iltung'ana pooki oomuei. Nelimu olkereri le 17 naipirta enaibon naing'uaa Isaiah 53: 4. Ore pee elotu Yesu neishiunyie iltung'ana neitagol sii ninche (Marko 1: 40, 41; 5: 35-43). Ketii iltung'ana oojo inche ore tenkarako kulo kererin lasima pee eishiu iltung'ana pooki tenaa kiomonoki ninche neeta sii enkirukoto. Kake mesipa ina katukul. Amu, kesipa keeta Yesu engolon pee eishiu nyie iltung'ana kake Enkai naitore nena baa metaa tenemeishiu oltung'ani neye, eton kisis Enkai pooki kata nimikijo

eitu eishiu tenkaraki meeta enkirukoto. Kake kelotu enkolong nabo nikitum iyiook ilairukok pooki enkishiunoto teneshukunye Yesu (Embolunoto 21: 3, 4).

**43. Ilootaakuno keyieu nesuj Yesu, Neisikong Yesu Olkutati, Etaarayie Yesu iloiriruani to ltung'ana loo Lgadaren – Mat. 8: 18-34 Inkisililot naabung'akino esujata e Yesu Kristo. Aashu matejo sii melelek esujata e Yesu – Mat. 8: 18-22; Luka 9: 57-60.**

Ore kulo kererin naa keipirta inkitolonyat. Ore kuna kitolonyat ate naa kajo mme osororua lenkiteng'enare enye. Ore ninche naa inkitanyaanyukot ake pee eibalayu ajo mesidai tinikinchoru inkitolonyat pee mikisuj Yesu. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, kajo megira Yesu aliki iyiook ajoki eitorrono tinikinukaa iltung'ana ootii ilmareita lang teneye. Kajo keyiolo Yesu oltau leilo tung'ani. Neaku, ebaiki neata oltau torrono nemeyieu nesuj Yesu neaku kegira aisho inkitolonyat ake. Amu, ore te sipata meibok iyiook pee kisuj Yesu tinikinukaa iltung'ana ootuata tiatua ilmareita lang. Neaku, kegira Yesu aimaki embae nagut oleng tene. Neaku, kenare nimikiuloki oleng kuna kitanyaanyukot e Yesu ake amu tinikias ina nimikidol isipat telalai naagut naaipirta ina kiroroto.

Neaku, keipirta imbaa pooki naaibok iyiook pee mikisuj Yesu aashu matejo imbaa pooki nikinturukie Yesu (Mat. 10:37). Iyie ake oyiolo oltau lino ajo kainyioo nikimbokito pee misuj Yesu. Tisipu oltau lino ninturraa ina toki nikimbokito iyie pee misuj Yesu.

Tadamu sii ajo melelek esujata e Yesu. Lasima pee eponu inkisililot tinisuj Yesu. Kake keikash enkoitoi nagol alang enkoitoi nalo enetii emutata.

Mat. 8: 21, 22 – Kegol oleng kulo kererin kake keibala ajo ore enedukuya keipirta enikitejo inchere meishiakino pee kinturukie inkulie baa alang esujata e Yesu. Neata sii ilang'eni ai damunoto naipirta ilo kereri. Kejo ninche lelo ang'eni inchere eton eitu eye papai leilo tung'ani, neaku ore te ninche kejoito ilo tung'ani, “Inhooki mashomo aramat ninye o metabana naye.” Neaku, tenaa neijia etiu naa ebaiki neya erishata naado oleng pee etum erishata pee esuj Yesu. Neaku, etejo Yesu meishiakino ina kake keishiakino tinikisuj ninye tenakata.<sup>76</sup> Tenaa kesipa ina damunoto naa eton eipirta inkitolonyat pee mikisuj Yesu. Kenare nikisuj Yesu taata. Kelelek pee ijo kasuj Yesu ai olong tenatum erishata. Kake ebaiki nemelotu ina rishata. Ebaiki nikiye eton eitu elotu ina rishata. Neimaki embuku Olhebrania sii ina bae naipirta **taata** (Ilheb. 3: 7, 15; 4: 7). Neaku, maibung'a ena rishata tenakata nikipal inkitolonyat nikisuj Yesu taata. Metaretu Enkai iyiook pee mikincho inkitolonyat naaibok iyiook pee mikisuj Yesu.

Ketii ai bae naipirta kulo kererin naa keipirta ilo rorei oji “*matang'asa*.” Ebaiki ore enyamali eilo tung'ani naa keyieu neiturukie imbaa enyena alang esujata e Yesu, neaku etejo kang'as aas ina inchere kaiturukie ina bae alang esujata e Yesu. Neaku ebaiki ina pee eisikong'a Yesu ninye aiko neija.<sup>77</sup> Neaku, matang'as aasuj Yesu pee kintoki aas imbaa pooki naaishiakino tenkishui ang.

Ore embae nabayie naa keipirta Olkuak loo Lyahudi apa tina rishata e Yesu. Keata apa ninche inukarot are. Ore pee eye oltung'ani nesioki aanukaa ninye. Kake ore pee epuruku (decompose) osesen neaku iloik ake nelotu olayioni aya iloik apik esanduku kiti nepik ai wueji tiatua enkurare. Neaku ina enkiting'oto erishata olkiyioi (osina). Neaku keidimayu pee eya olari obo pee eishunye ina rishata. Neaku, ebaiki etua Papai leilo tung'ani kake eton eitu epuruku osesen lenye metaa eton eitu eya iloik lenyena ai wueji. Neaku, ebaiki kegira ilo tung'ani aikilikuan Yesu pee elo abik erishata nabaya olari obo pee eidip olkuak oipirta papai lenye neitoki alotu asuj Yesu. Naa kesipa sii inchere ore oshi tiatua ina kurare ketii empopoki kumok oleng. Neaku ore pee ejo Yesu, “*inchoo ilmeneng'a metunukai ilmeneng'a lenye*” naa keidimayu pee egira aimaki ilkulikae tung'ana ootuata ootii atua ina kurare. Metaa kejo neijia toondung'eta erashe metaa kenukaa ilootuata (lelo ootaa iloik ake) ilootuata (lelo ootuata kake eton eitu epuruku iseseni lenye). Neaku, etiu anaa entoki naitakuenisho tene amu ore tesipata meidimayu pee enukaa ilootuata ilkulikae ootuata. Neaku, kejoito Yesu miata erishata pee ilo aas ina amu keya erishata sapuk naa ore entoki naata tipat oleng tenakata naa pee kisuj nanu.<sup>78</sup> Neaku, matapal inkitolonyat pooki pee kisuj Yesu tesipata o tesiekinoto.

**Matayo 8: 23-27** – Ore ina atini naa keipirta engolon e Yesu o enkirukoto. Keeta Yesu engolon oleng pee eitore imbaa pooki. Kake ore inkatitin kumok mikiata enkirukoto. Etii ninye tenebo iyiook kake mikisiligita ninye. Neaku, ore pee etii Yesu tenebo iyiook mme lasima pee kiure imbaa. Amu, kiyiolo aajo ketii olkinki lo Lkinki tenebo iyiook. Matadamu sii inchere Enkai ake naitore olkutati. Neaku, ore Yesu naa Enkai sii.

**Mat. 8: 28-24** - Kainyioo oshi inturukie, ororei le Nkai aashu imali? Keata iloiriruani engolon – Ing’orai sii Marko 5: 1-17; Luka 8: 18-26.

Keata lelo payiani o are iloiriruani. Ore apa keibung iloiriruani iltauja looltung’ana neibung sii osesen lenye. Kake kidol te Marko 5: 6 ajo eton eidimayu pee elotu oltung’ani enetii Yesu. Neaku, keibung iloiriruani oltung’ani kake eton eidimayu pee elo enetii enkishiunoto enye.



Keyiolo iloiriruani Yesu amu eipoto ninye aajo “*Enkerai e Nkai*” (Mat. 8: 29). Neaku, keyiolo esipata kake mesujita esipata. Etii anaa iltung’ana kumok taata amu keyiolo esipata kake mesujita esipata. Naa etii anaa keure sii ninche Yesu. Kajo tenkaraki keyiolo naa ajo keata engolon oleng.

Ore pee edol ajo etaa kearaa ninche nesai Yesu pee ejing “*eluaata oo lbitiro.*” Ainyoo pee eyieu ninche nejing ilbitiro? Ebaiki tenkaraki lasima pee eata ninche osesen ojing. Metaa mepuopuo ake meata osesen. Neaku, ore pee kidamu iloiriruani matadamu aajo ketii atua entoki naata osesen. Ketii atua iltung’ana. Ore pee ejing ninche emboo oolbitiro nepuo pooki aasulari “*te marti aajing enaiposha, neye tiatua enkare*” (Mat. 8: 32). Tadamu ajo ore iloiriruani naa eitorrok neyieu near enkaji enye. Etii anaa entoki emodai kake ore tedukuya ebaiki neitaakuno anaa keyieu neramat enkaji enye kake ore tesiadi neinyial aitarruo katukul. Neaku, tadamu pee misuj enkoitoe e sheitani aashu isinkan lenyena loo loiriruani amu ore tedukuya ebaiki niyo eisidai oleng ina oitoe kake ore tesiadi

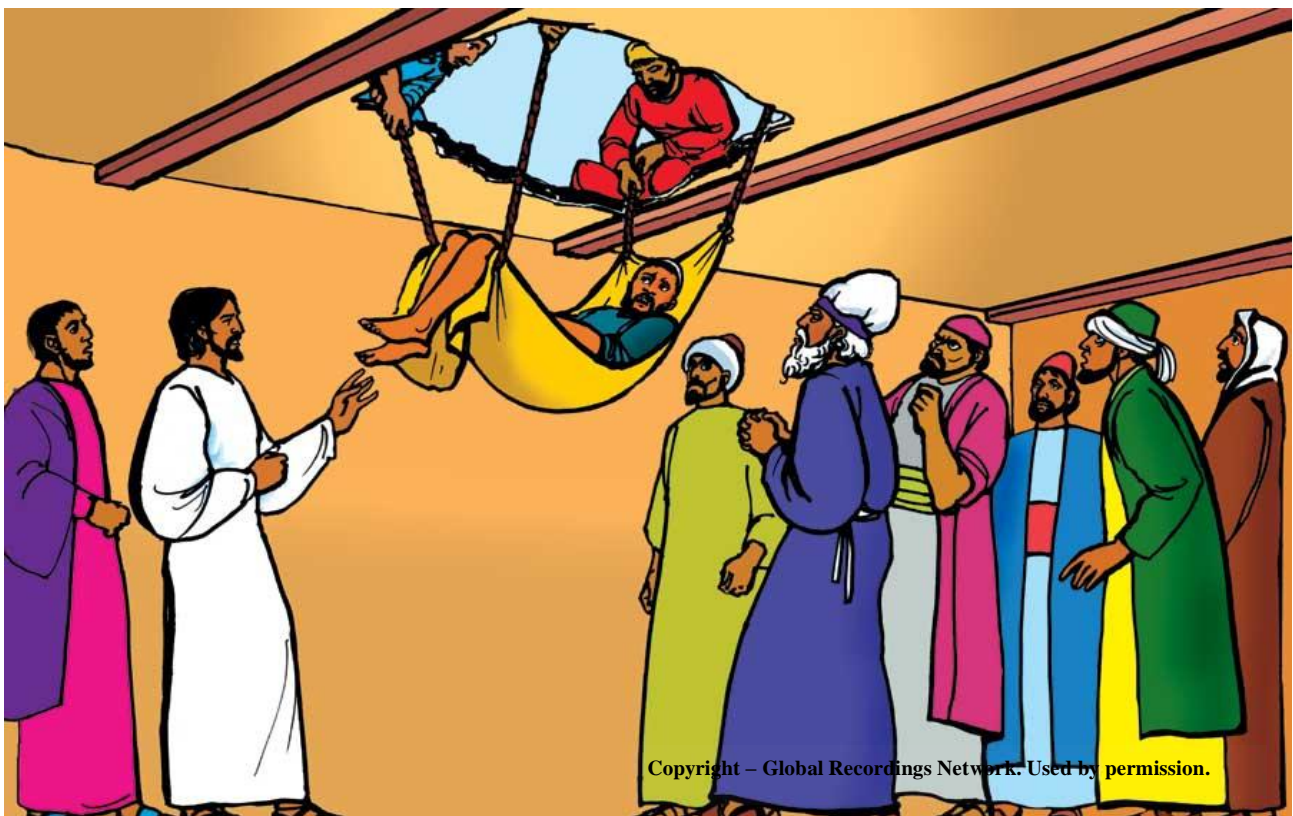


ekinyial oltau lino katukul nitum enyamali sapuk.

Matisipu **Mat. 8: 33-34** oleng. Etodua lelo tung'ana embae enking'asia amu eipung'ie Yesu lelo payiani are iloiruani kake ore lelo tung'ana leina murua eitu esipu ina bae tenguton amu kajo kegira aadamu ninche ilbitiro lenye. Etaasa Yesu embae enking'asia oleng tedukuya ninche kake eitu edol enkitoo enye. Amaa iyie taata kainyioo inturukie tenkishui ino? Inturukie imali inono? Ebaiki niyiolo ajo kesipa ororei le Nkai kake igira adamu biashara ino oleng o metaba anaa neeku midamu tipat ororei le Nkai tenguton. Keidimayu pee elotu ororei le Nkai emurua naje kake ming'amu ororei le Nkai katukul tenkaraki imbaa naaijo nena. Naa ebaiki nelotu erishata nemeitoki abaiki pee itum erishata ning'amunye ororei le Nkai. Neaku, tang'amu eton ebaiki.

#### **44. Eishiunye Yesu oltung'ani oilenya enkeeya, eipoto Yesu Matayo, eiparishoreki Yesu too mbaa e mpukoroto – Mat. 9: 1-17**

**Matayo 9: 1-8** - Keata enkirukoto tipat oleng naa kelelek pee eiro iltung'ana kake kegol pee eas nesuj. Ing'orai sii Marko 2: 3-12; Luka 5: 18-26.



Eshomo Yesu enkop enye naji Kapernaum neasayu nena baa te nkop enye. Ketii oltung'ani maima netii sii lelo tung'ana oonapita ninye. Ore pee elau erishata pee eya ilo tung'ani omuei netem ai kipankata pee eya ninye shumata enkaji. Kajo keata enkirukoto ajo keishiunye Yesu ninye. Aashu anaata etapala nejo matapal maape ang, amu keiding'a ewueji neaku mikitum aikata erishata pee edol Yesu oltung'ani lang. Kake keata enkitieunoto neked enkaji aadede pee eim aadoiki enetii Yesu. Mikiyiolo tenaa kenoto oloopeny enkaji engoro kake keibala ajo ore te lelo tung'ana oonapita ilo tung'ani omuei, meata kasi te ninche tenetum oloopeny enkaji engoro. Kepuo dukuya ake aing'oru enkoitooi pee edol Yesu oltung'ani lenye.

Tadamu eneba enkirukoto ino. Ebaiki ore pee elotu enkiti nyamali nipal iyie ororei le Nkai amu aikiti oleng enkirukoto ino. Kake kenare niata enkitieunoto pee ilo enetii Yesu amu ninye naata enkishiuunoto.

Ore pee edol Yesu enkirukoto enye nejo, **“Nakerai, ntagoluoyu toltau amu kitapalakaki ng'ok inono”** (Mat. 9: 2). Idolita ajo eewuo ilo tung'ani tenkaraki emuoiyian osesen kake etodua Yesu

emuoiyian tiatua oltau lenye. Kedolita ajo kenapita sii ng'ok tiatua oltau lenye. Ore inkulie katitin kemuoiyu oltung'ani tenkaraki ng'ok naasita kake meyieu neimaki ng'ok enyena neyieu enkishiunoto osesen ake. Kake kenare nidamu ajo ore enkishiunoto naata tipat oleng naa enkishiunoto naipirta oltau lino. Naa kedol Yesu emuoiyian ino natii oltau lino. Ore sii pee ejo Yesu neijia naa keitodolu ajo kerisio Yesu Enkai amu Enkai ake naidim atapalaki oltung'ani ng'ok. Neaku keata Enkai enkidimata. Keyiolo Ilyahudi ina bae neaku kejo ninche, ***“Enkai emor ele tung'ani”*** (Mat. 9: 3). Kake ore enyamali eitu edol ajo ore Yesu naa Enkerai Enkai neata enkidimata Enkai (Mat. 9: 6). Etiu anaa Ilmaasai kumok taata amu kedol Yesu anaa oltung'ani supat kake medol ninye anaa Enkerai Enkai aa inchere kerisio Enkai.

Keyiolo Yesu indamunot e lelo tung'ana ooji ***“ilaiteng'enak loo nkitanapat.”*** Neaku, keyiolo sii Yesu indamunot ang taata. Meidimayu pee kisudoo indamunot ang metaa medol Enkai ninche. Kedol Enkai pooki toki. Neaku, keikash tinikirridu aaibalakinyie Enkai indamunot ang pee ejing ewang'an amu ebaiki netii enaimin aashu entorroni tiatua indamunot ang. Mayiolo nanu indamunot inono kake keyiolo Enkai.

Ore pee edol lelo aiteng'enak aajo keata Yesu enkidimata pee epalaki oltung'ani ng'ok neishiunyie ilo tung'ani omuei. Neikilikuan Yesu lelo aiteng'enak tenaa kelelek tenejo etapalakaki ng'ok enyena aashu teneishiunye ninye. Ore te sipata naa kelelek tenejo ninye ina bae kake kegol oleng teneibalunyie ina bae tenkidimata naishiunyie ilo tung'ani. Neaku, ore taata kelelek pee ejo oltung'ani embae kake kegol oleng tenesuj. Kejo Ilmaasai, ***“Kelelek entumoto kake kegol barata.”*** Neaku, kelelek pee ejo oltung'ani kara olairukoni kake kegol oleng pee eitodolu ina bae tenkishui enye. Kelelek pee ejo oltung'ani meisisi Enkai kake kegol oleng pee eata eng'iriata aashu emborron. Aashu ebaiki negol oleng pee eitoti ilaisinak. Aashu ebaiki negol oleng te ninye pee meisur ilkulikae. Ing'orai Matayo 23 pee idol tenguton ajo kesipa ina bae. Amu, eisikong'a Yesu Ilfarisayo tenkaraki embae naijo ina.

Ore pee eishiunyie Yesu ilo tung'ani neing'asia iltung'ana oleng ***“neureishoyu neisho Enkai enkitoo naishoo iltung'ana engolon naaijo ina”*** (Mat. 9: 8). Kejo ninche ore Yesu naa oltung'ani ake oata engolon Enkai. Kake ore te sipata keata ninye enkidimata pooki enaa kerisio Enkai amu kejo Yesu kewon te Matayo 28: 18, ***“Aaishooki enkidimata pooki te shumata o te nkop.”*** Nejo sii ninye te mbuku e Yohana 5: 22, 23 ***“Amu, edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung'ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki, pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa te neyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng'ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye.”*** Neaku, tadamu ajo ore Yesu naa mme oltung'ani ake kake Enkerai Enkai neata enkidimata Enkai pooki. Neaku, kerisio Enkai. Neaku, tang'amu ninye toltau lino pooki. Ning'amu tenkirukoto nasipa naata enkitieunoto. Nilo dukuya aisis ninye tesipata metaa ipik iasat tenebo enkirukoto pee mitiu anaa lelo Farisayo oojo imbaa kumok kake mesujita esipata.

**Matayo 9: 9-13** - Enkipototo e Matayo – Kira sii ilaing'okok pooki kake mikinyorraa pooki aajo kesipa ina –; Mk. 2: 14-17; Luka 5: 27-32.

Ore enedukuya, kidol Yesu eipotito Matayo pee esuj ninye. Nera Matayo olasotoni le kodi. Keasita ninye esiai te Roma asotu kodi. Kake ore inkatitin kumok keitalak iltung'ana kodi alang enaishiakino alej ninche. Neaku, mme oshi iltung'ana supati kake ilalejak. Kake kajo etodua Yesu atua oltau le Matayo nedol ajo keata oltau sidai oiteng'enayu. Kake kajo keiba iltung'ana kumok ninye amu ebaiki eteleja iltung'ana kumok. Neaku, ore embae edukuya nayieu nikidol naa inchere ata tenaa ira oltung'ani torriono aikaja eton eidimayu pee irridu nisuj Yesu. Kedol Yesu oltau lino. Neaku, tenaa ira oltung'ani oiteng'enayu naa ketii osiligi te iyie. Ebaiki ilejisho oleng anaa lelo tung'ana ooji ilasotok le kodi. Ebaiki nias ina pee itum dupoto. Ebaiki nilej likai tenaipirta enkiteng ino pee einyiang'u. Nijo eisidai kake iyiolu ajo keata emoiyian naje kake miyieu nilimu. Kake tadamu ajo keng'amu Yesu pooki ng'ai ooata eyieunoto pee eirridu neata sii oltau oiteng'enayu.

Ore pee eipot Yesu Matayo nesuj Matayo ninye. Ebaiki negira adamu sii ninye ajo ebaiki ore

Yesu naa Messia inchere ilo tung'ani olotu oaraa Ilroma neshet enkitoria enye te Yerusalem. Neaku, ore tedukuya nebaiki neton egira adamu ninye faida natum tenesuj Yesu. Neaku, tadamu taata oltau lino. Amaa, ainyioo pee iyie nisuj Yesu o enkoitoi enye? Ijo ebaiki itum faida ti ai oitoi neme tenkiyang'et? Ebaiki nijo itum eretoto naje aashu itum iropiyani e kanisa. Neaku, tisila oltau lino nisuj Yesu amu ninye enkoitoi, esipata, o enkishui (Yhn. 14: 6). Kake mianyu impaka niata oltau bayaroti te pooki oitoi amu kajo tenaa ina irreshu, iton impaka nelotu enkiting'oto enkishui ino nimisuj aikata Yesu. Idolita ajo etusuja Matayo Yesu ata tenaa ebaiki neata indamunot neme sidain naaipirta esujata e Yesu. Kake etusuja Yesu nesil Yesu indamunot e Matayo neiteng'en ninye o metaba anaa neaku ninye olairukoni odupa oleng. Neaku, tusuja Yesu te sipata nincho ninye oltau lino pee kisil Yesu oltau lino nikinteng'en iyie pee iaku olairukoni odupa oleng.

Keliki iyiook Mat. 9:10 ajo eshomo Yesu anya endaa tenebo ilaing'okok. Kajo nanu eitu eas Yesu ng'ok kake meure tenetii tenebo ninche pee edol ninche Enkai. Kenyaanyuk te iyiook taata. Mme torrongo tenetii ilairukok tenebo ileitu eiruk ata tenenya endaa tenebo. Kake menare nesuj ilairukok enkoitoi oong'ok enye. Ketii iltung'ana taata oojo meishiakino teneboitare ilairukok ileitu eiruk katukul kake ore ina naa mme enkoitoi e Yesu. Etejo Yesu tiai wueji, ***“Maomonoki pee intayu ninche tenkop kake pee intajeu iyie ninche teilo torrongo. Mme le nkop ninche anaa enemara nanu ole nkop. Intisinya ninche te sipata ino”*** (Yhn. 17: 15-17). Neaku, kesipa lasima pee etii ilairukok enkop kake mme lasima pee esuj enkoitoi oong'ok. Neaku, tadamu ina pee miata engoro tenejo olairukoni kaidim ashomo aas entoki naje tenebo iyie kake matumoki ataasa ai toki naje. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ebaiki niata iyie osirua oje niyieu nemuk enaisho naa iyie neponu ilairukok. Kake kejo ilairukok ee keidimayu pee kiponu kake meidimayu pee kiok enaisho. Neaku, keishiakino oleng ina amu eton etii ninche enkop kake mesujita enkoitoi eilo torrongo oji sheitani.

Ore pee edol Ilfarisayo ina neing'asia amu ebaiki nejo ninche ore pee etii Yesu tenebo “ilaing'okok” naa ebaiki neasita sii ninye ng'ok. Nejo sii Ilfarisayo naipirta ate mikira ilaing'okok inchere mikiata ng'ok anaa lelo tung'ana ooboitare Yesu. Nejo mikimuei iyiook kake kemuei ninche oleng neaku keyieu olabaani. Ore sii apa pee enya iltung'ana endaa tenebo naa etiu anaa enchula naata tipat oleng. Neaku, kajo kejoito Ilfarisayo inchere kesujita Yesu enkoitoi oolaing'okok. Nejo ore pee etii olairukoni tenebo oltung'ani torrongo naa keidimayu pee eitasur ilo torrongo olairukoni. Kake eitu esuj Yesu ina oitoi amu keyiolo iltauja loo ltung'ana neyiolo sii ajo keata engolon Enkai tiatua oltau lenye pee eyietu ilkulikae leitu eiruk kake meas ninye ng'ok. Eisidai tenikitii tenebo ilaing'okok pee kitum erishata niking'arie ninche ororei le Nkai kake matorrip ate pee meyiataa iyiook aitasur too mbaa enye torrok. Etejo Ilmaasai, "Shore lai kishoriki enapiak," kake keidimayu sii pee kirikoki eseriani teninyorraa airuk Yesu nitum empalakinoto o ng'ok.

Ore ewalata e Yesu naa, ***“Meyieu ilememuoi olabaani, kake iloomuoi ooyieu. Enchom enteng'ena ate eneikununo ele rorei, ojo ‘Olng'ur ayieu mme olasar;’ amu eitu alotu aipot isupati kake ilaing'okok”*** (Mat. 9: 12, 13). Neaku, ore iltung'ana ooyiolo aajo kemuei inchere keyiolo aajo era ilaing'okok naa keng'amu Yesu alang oltung'ani ojo mamuoi nanu nemaata ng'ok. Amu, ore te sipata ore ng'ok naa emuoiyian. Neaku, tiniyo ira supat nimiata ng'ok naa ore enkipototo e Yesu naa pesho te iyie. Kake ore pee inyorraa ajo iata ng'ok ninyorraa enchalan ino metaa inyorraa ajo imuei naa ore enkipototo e Yesu naa ekimpirta iyie enkorrok ino. Amu, ore tesipata keata pooki ng'ai ng'ok anaa enajo Bibilia (Iroma 3: 23, 24). Neaku, tonyorraa ajo ira oltung'ani omuei amu iata ng'ok naa etiu anaa emuoiyian. Tadamu enijo oshi te naipirta oltung'ani oata emuoiyian naje nabaayu kake meyieu nelo sipitali. Neaku, matang'amu olabaani oji Yesu Kristo pee kitum enkishiunoto (Is. 53: 5; 1 Petero 2: 24, 25).

**Matayo 9: 14-17** – Ore embae e dukuya nanare nikidol naa inchere mikisujita iltung'ana kake kisujita Yesu. Amu, kesujita ilkipaareta le Yohana ai oitoi naa mme torrongo ina oitoi kake ore pee eponu neyieu neisimaki ilkipaareta le Yesu, nererioo Yesu ina bae. Keidimayu oleng pee etii erishata sidai pee epukoo oltung'ani anaa enatejo Yesu to lkereri le 15. Kake kenare neas oltung'ani ina tenkaraki

etaremo Enkiyang'et Sinyati oltau lenye mme tenkaraki enaasita ake ilkulikai tung'ana. Ore ina rishata natii Yesu naa erishata enchipai anaa ina rishata eton etii oloyamishe. Nelimu Yesu indung'eta erashe pee eibayulu ina bae to lkereri 16, 17. Ore nena dung'eta erashe naa keipirta inchere enanare nikias terishata naje. Amu ore te rishata nabo kenare nikisuj enkoitoi nabo kake ore ti ai rishata kenare nikisuj ai. Ketii enkata naishiakino enkishirata. Netii enkata naishiakino enkuenia. Netii erishata naishiakino pee kipukoo netii erishata naishiakino pee kinya endaa tenchipai. Ore ai bae nabo nikidol te kulo kererin naa inchere kenare nikintang'ejuk imbaa musan nemeekure egira aasisho aitobiraki. Kake ore imbaa naasipa naagira aasisho naa keishiakino pee kipuo dukuya aasuj ninche.

**45. Enkerai nasesha e Yairo o enkitok naiseyie olkila lenye, eishiunye Yesu ilmodook aare, eishiunye Yesu oltung'ani lemeiro Mat. 9: 18-34**

**Mat. 9: 18-25** - Matadamu emborron eilo tung'ani oji Yairo amu kejo olkereri le 18, “... *nelotu oltung'ani oitore enkaji entumo negilaki kung ...*” Neaku, ata tenaa keeta esiai naata tipat tenkaji enkai eton eeta ninye emborron. Kenare nikiata pooki emborron te dukuya Yesu ata tenaa kiasita esiai naata tipat oleng. Neeta sii ilo



tung'ani enkirukoto amu eiruko ajo keidim Yesu aitopiu entito enye. Nelo Yesu enkaji enye. Ore eloito nelotu enkitok namuoi oleng. Naa ore apa tina kata meyaniti inkituak oleng. Etiu anaa inkera ake.<sup>79</sup> Neaku, ina pee eyieu neiseyie olkila lenye ake pee eishiu. Neibelekenyakino Yesu neitagol ninye nerrep enkirukoto enye. Neaku, keyanyit Yesu inkituak amu ore te ninye mepaasha o ilewa. Ore inkulie katitin keeta inkituak enkirukoto aashu eng'eno alang ilewa. Ore pee elotu Yesu enkaji eilo tung'ani oitore enkaji e ntumo nejo sii eitu eye ina tito, nekueniyie ninche ninye. Kake eitu eshilaa Yesu ninche. Ore taata ketii iltung'ana kumok ookueniyie ilairukok amu kejo meeta enaasita ninche. Kake menare nikishilaa ninche kake ekipuo dukuya ake aas esiai Olaitoriani. Ore pee eipung'ie Yesu lelo tung'ana leitu eiruk ninye neishiunye Yesu ina tito. Ore sii inkulie katitin kenare nikitum

enkoitoi nikintapashie iltung'ana leitu eiruk pee kipuo dukuya aas esiai Olaitoriani. Amu, tiniking'or ninye oleng naa keidimayu pee kibatata nikipal esiai Olaitoriani. Kipuo dukuya aanyor ninche kake mikincho ninche erishata pee eibok iyiook. Ore pee kimbung esiai Olaitoriani aakurraki nebulaa eng'eno enye o enkisisa enye (Mat. 9: 26).

**Matayo 9: 27-31** – Eishiunye Yesu ilmodook aare – Matisipu enkirukoto o enkitieunoto e lelo tung'ana modook. Nesuj ninche Yesu o metabana nejing atua enkaji tenebo ninye. Naa ata tenaa medolisho keipot Yesu enkerai e Daudi. Neaku, ebaiki neiruko ajo era ninye messia olotu. Ore tenkaraki enkirukoto enye olng'ur le Yesu neishiunye ninye ninche. Neaku, kenare nikiata sii iyiook enkirukoto kake matadamu oleng ajo ore engolon naa etii atua Yesu mme enkirukoto ang. Amu, ore inkulie katitin keidimayu pee eeta oltung'ani enkirukoto sapuk oleng kake eton ake meishiu, neye ake pooki kata. Neaku, ore embae naata tipat oleng naa inchere tinikiruk aajo keeta Yesu engolon. Naa ore pee eyieu neishiunye iyiook keas kake mme iyiook oitore ina bae.

**Matayo 9: 32-34** – Keeta ilo tung'ani oloirirua. Ore oloirirua te Bibilia naa ilaisiaayiak le sheitani ooponu aajing iseseni loo ltung'ana kake ime emoiyian osesen. Keji te Kingeresa "*a distinct and evil personality*" oitore ilo tung'ani (Ing'orai Marko 5: 7-10; Luka 4: 41; Iasat 16: 18; 19: 13-15).<sup>80</sup> Ketii sii te Bibilia iltung'ana oomuei kake meji keipirta iloiriruani (Mat. 4: 24; Mat. 12: 22; 15: 30; 8: 16; 10:8; Marko 1: 32-34; 6: 13; 16: 17, 18; Luka 4: 40, 41; 9: 1; 13: 32; Iasat 19: 12). Neaku, kepaasha oltung'ani omuei sii duo oltung'ani oata oloirirua. Kake keidimayu sii pee eibung'akino emuoiyian oloirirua anaa te kulo kererin likigira aaimaki (Mat. 9: 32).

Ore tenkop o Lmaasai ata tenaa keeta oltung'ani emuoiyian naje keidimayu pee ejo eeta oloirirua. Kake ebaiki nemeeta oloirirua anaa iloiriruani ootii Bibilia. Kake keidimayu sii pee etii oltung'ani taata oata sii iloiriruani anaa lelo tung'ana te Bibilia. Neaku keyieu nikijurru imbaa oleng. Kake ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nemeidimayu pee kiyiolou tenaa keeta oloirirua aashu kemuei ake. Ore etiu neijia kenare nikiomonoki ninye pooki kata. Nearaa Yesu ilo oirirua neiteru ilo tung'ani airo amu meiro apa. Neing'asia iltung'ana oleng. Kake eitu enyorraa Ilfarisayo. Nejo etaasa ina tengolon ooloiriruani naa eng'oki sapuk oleng tenejo neijia. Amu etaasa Yesu ina tengolon Enkai neaku kegira ninche amor Enkai kewon. Etii anaa Ilmaasai taata tenejo meeta tipat ilomon supati le Yesu. Kegira amor Enkai amu Enkai eing'uaa ilomon le Yesu. Neaku, kepaasha iltung'ana. Keng'amu embata ororei le Nkai nemeng'amu embata. Ore tenaipirta engolon ang taata naa keidimayu pee kiaraa sii iyiook iloiriruani teneyieu Enkai nikias ina. Kake ore inkulie katitin ebaiki nikipong'ori nikinyok aaraa iloiriruani kake kemuei oltung'ani.

#### **46. Mat. 9: 35-38 - Eneba olng'ur le Yesu nemeidip ilaisiaayiak,**

Matadamu pee kisuj enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu nikinteng'en sii iyiook iltung'ana too nkang'itie pooki. Ore inkatitin pooki tinikincho iyiook Enkai erishata kenare niking'arie iltung'ana ilomon le Yesu. Meidimayu pee kinchiunye imueyiaritin pooki kake keidimayu pee kiomonoki iltung'ana nikiretu ninche pee epuo sipitali. Kenare nikiata sii olng'ur tenkaraki iltung'ana oata enyamali amu eing'urrie Yesu iltung'ana anaa enalimu olkereri le 36 pee ejo, **“Ore pee edol ninye olorere netum olng'ur te ninche amu eteekate ninche, nelepori neidapashari netiu anaa ntare nemeeta olchekut.”** Ing'orai sii kulo kererin oipirta olng'ur le Yesu: Mat. 14: 14; Marko 1: 41; 6: 34; Luka 7: 13. Ore tesipata ata tenaa eikarsis iltung'ana nemeeta enyamali tooseseni lenye, ore pee meeta Yesu tiatua enkishui enye naa ketiu anaa intare nemeeta olchekut. Amu, kegira ninche aaing'oru empuan ti ai oitoo nemeeta tipat. Etii anaa lelo tung'ana te rishata e Yeremia amu kejo Yer. 2: 13 naipirta Israeli, **“Amu etaasa iltung'ana laainei ntorrok are: aatung'uaite nanu, ina ong'u oo nkariak naaishu, neguetaki ate ilmotioo, ilmotioo oodanya lemeidim aatushum enkare.”** Neaku, kegira ninche aaing'oru ai oitoo pee etum enkishui neme Enkai kake ore pee eas ina etii anaa ilmotioo oodanya. Neitoki ajo Yesu, **“Esipa aisapuk enkisampuare kake kuti ilaisiaayiak. Kaae, entoomon naa Olaitoriani le nkisampuare meirriu ilaisiaayiak atua enkisampuare enye”** (Mat. 9: 37, 38). Neaku, kesipa aisapuk enkisampuare amu eton etii iltung'ana kumok leitu eiruk kake tenelikini, keiruk (Ing'orai sii Yohana 4: 35). Nemetii ilalikiorok ooidip esiai. Neaku, keyieu nikiomon oleng pee kitum ilkulikai tung'ana ooas ina siai elikioroto ororei le Nkai. Ebaiki etii obo tiatua intae oyieu neas

ina. Matadamu sii ajo kaing'ai oitore enkisampuare – Enkai. Kainyioo naasayu tinikidol enkisampuare nimikiinkes?

**47. Matayo 10: 1-42 - Neirriwaa Yesu iloiteng'eni lenyena meshomo aalikioo ororei le Nkai.**  
Matadamu kuna baa:

Ore pee eisho Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena engolon neisho ninche engolon sapuk oleng o metaba anaa eji, *“..neishiunye sii mpukunot pooki oo mueyiaritin o nkeyaitin”* (Olkereri le 1). Ekiata sii iyiook engolon tiatua Yesu kake mme iyiook oitore. Ina pee kiomonoki iltung'ana oshi neishiu embata nemeishiu embata.

-- Matadamu pee kinteng'en inkera pee eibung inkarn oo lkipaareta le Yesu too lukuny.

-- Matisipu aajo kepaasha impukunot oo lkipaareta le Yesu. Era oong'uan ilarreshok loo sinkir: Petero, Andrea olalashe lenye, Yakobo le Sebedayo, o Yohana olalashe lenye (Marko 1: 14-20). Ore Matayo naa olasotoni le kodi netii esiai e Roma (Marko 2: 13, 14; Mat. 10: 1). Kake menyor iltung'ana kumok ninye amu kelej oshi iltung'ana nemenyor sii Ilyahudi teneas Ilyahudi esiai e Roma aiko neija. Ore ilo Simon *“onyor olosho lenye”* naa oltung'ani oata eyieunoto oleng pee earaa Ilroma. Matejo kepi oleng neeta engoro oleng tenkaraki Ilroma. Neaku, kegol oleng pee easisho kulo tung'ana pooki tenebo. Kake eiteng'ena Yesu ninche neisho ninche enkitanyaanyukoto sidai oleng pee eitadou ate neisiai olikai olikai. Ore te siadi ninche ninye enkiterunoto e kanisa, meteleku Yudas Iskariot otakaldayie Yesu.

Neaku, kenare nikinyok sii iyiook oleng taata pee kisiai olikai olikai nikias esiai e kanisa te naboisho o te seriani.

Neliki Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena pee eng'as aiteng'en Ilyahudi ake amu ina apa enkipankata Enkai. Nepuo ninche aalikioo ilomon oipirta enkitoria Enkai. Neing'urrie sii iltung'ana aaishiunye ninche. Kenare tinikinteng'en iltung'ana nikiretu sii ninche too nkulie oitoi. Ore iwuejitin pooki nepuo ninche neing'oru oltung'ani oata oltau sidai pee eiteru teine. Neiroroki ninche nemayian sii ninche. Neaku, eisidai sii tinikisuj ina taata. Matadamu sii taata inchere kira pooki ilkipaareta le Yesu. Neaku, kenare nikinteng'en iltung'ana ororei le Nkai.

**Matayo 10: 14** – Keisosion ilkipaareta le Yesu neaku meeta erishata pee etoni te wueji nemeyieu ororei le Nkai. Ata taata ore pee ejo iltung'ana mikiyieu katukul ororei le Nkai meeta enikias king'as aaing'uaa ninche ake. Kake kiomonoki ninche pee eibelekenya. Matorrip sii ate tialo ina kias nataasa ilkipaareta le Yesu amu kelelek pee eaku oldeket too ltung'ana tinikias taata.

**Matayo 10: 16** – Nejo Yesu, *“Eng'urai airriwayie intae anaa nkerra atua suyian, enteng'enita anaa lasuriaa, niborrurru anaa nturkuluni.”* Ketii iltung'ana kumok ooyieu neisilisil iyiook neaku kenare nikiata eng'eno naipirta ninche. Mme torrongo tiniking'oru enkoitoi pee kipaash inkisilisilot kake ore inkulie katitin naa keponu tenkaraki esipata pooki kata. Metaa meishiakino tinikitiu anaa lelo tung'ana oimaki Paulo te mbuku o Lgalatia lemeyieu neisilisili tenkaraki osalaba le Yesu (Ilgalatia 6: 12). Ore ina borron naa keipirta iltung'ana ooata iltauja sidain. Nesuj sii enkoitoi esipata ata tenegol aikaja. Amu, keidimayu pee elotu erishata nemeeta eninko pee ipaash inkisilisilot amu ore pee ijo apaash nipong'ori nisuj enkoitoi elejare.



**Matayo 10: 17-27** – Kegira Yesu aliki ninche ajo lasima pee eponu inkisililot kumok tenkaraki ororei le Yesu. Naa keponu imbaa naagol oleng anaa eoro tiatua ilmareita kake ata tenaa keponu nena eton enare nikisilig Enkai



**Matayo 10: 28-32**– Ata teneisililil ninche o metaba anaa nelotu enkeeya kenare neisilig Enkai amu meidim oltung’ani atara enkiyang’et. Kake kenare nikiure Enkai amu ninye naitore imbaa pooki naa ore pee kimiki enkarna e Yesu nemiki sii iyiook tenkolong enkiting’oto.

**Matayo 10: 34-39** – Ore ilo alem naa keipirta enchankar o engoro nalotu tenkaraki Oreori le Nkai. Keiruk oltung’ani obo nemeiruk olikai neaku enyamali. Kenare nikinyor Enkai alang ilkulikai tung’ana pooki. Kake kesipa sii kenare nikiyanyit intoiwuo ang (Efeso 6: 1). Ore pee kipaash enkoitoo osalaba nikisuj enkoitoo nemesipa nejo Yesu mikinarikino ninye. Ore sii tinikidamu enkishui ang anaake nerikino iyiook imbaa Enkai naa ekiimin. Kake ore pee kinturukie imbaa Enkai aabukoo enkishui ang tenkaraki Olaitoriani nikitum enkishui nasipa.

-- **Matayo 10: 40-42** – Ore lelo oong’amu ilkipaaret le Yesu netum emayanata.

#### **48. Eisikong’a Yesu nkang’itie neitu eirridu, enkiyeng’iyeng’ata e Yesu – Mat. 11: 20-30**

Matadamu kulo tung’ana oleng tenguton amu etodua ninche imbaa kumok enking’asia kake eitu eirridu. Eitu eirridu amu keeta iltauja lemesidain. Ebaiki sii netamoo Yesu neitu eshilaa ninye. Ore ina naa keaku enkikoo te iyiook pee mikinchoru inkitolonyat pee mikiiruk Enkai aa inchere kijo eitu kidol imbaa kumok enking’asia neaku mikiiruk. Ore embae naata tipat oleng naa iltauja lang pee king’amu Yesu anaa enkerai nikirridu katukul. Neaku, keyiolo ninche esipata katukul kake eitu eng’amu. Enoto irishat kumok pee ening ororei le Nkai kake eitu eng’amu. Ore taata ketii iltung’ana ootoning’o inkisomaritin kumok oleng neyiolo Bibilia kake meyieu neirridu. Ore te nkiting’oto netum iltung’ana laijo lelo enyamali sapuk oleng te nkiguana Enkai alang iltung’ana leitu eiruk katukul.

**Mat. 11: 25-26** - Ketii ilang’eni kumok tena kop lemeyieu neng’amu Yesu. Keyiolo Enkai ina pukunoto apa neaku negelu ninye iltung’ana ootiu anaa inkera. Neng’amu ninche ninye. Matadamu taata ajo keeta emborron tipat oleng too nkonyek Enkai alang oltung’ani ooata eng’eno ena kop sapuk oleng tenebo olwuasa. Neaku, ore lelo tung’ana ng’eni ootii Korasin, Betsaida, o Kapernaum neitu eng’amu ororei le Nkai kake etang’amutua iltung’ana ake sii duo leme ilang’eni.

**Mat. 11: 27** - Keitore Yesu pooki toki amu eisho Enkai ninye enkidimata pee eas ina. Naa Yesu oyiolo Papai lenye alang ilkulikai pooki. Neaku, ina pee enare nikiyiolo Yesu oleng pee kiyiolou sii Enkai. Neyiolou sii iltung’ana Papa otii keper tenegele Yesu ninche. Naa kiata osiligi aajo kegele

lelo pooki oata iltauja sidai amu etejo tembuku e Yohana 12: 32, “**Tenailepieki nanu tenkop nayietu iltung’ana pooki enatii.**” Kajo keyietu Yesu iltung’ana tororei le Nkai tenkiyang’et Sinyati kake meng’amu pooki.

**Mat. 11: 28-30** – Enkiyeng’iyeng’ata te lelo ootanaurate - Etejo Yesu, “**Wootu enatii intae pooki oonyamal niatata ilolan ooiroshi ..**” Kegira Yesu airorie lelo tung’ana oata enyamali. Kajo nanu kegira aimaki pooki ng’ai amu keata pooki ng’ai enyamali. Kake kesipa ajo ketii iltung’ana oojo maata enyamali. Kara supat kake ore te sipata mera ninche supati neata enyamali oleng ata tenemedolita. Ore apa tina rishata neata iltung’ana inyamalaritin kumok oleng tenkaraki Ilfarisayo amu keata inkitanapat kumok oleng naairoshi metaa menapayu. Kegol oleng pee esuj iltung’ana inkitanapat enye. Eji keata Ilfarisayo inkitanapat naabaya iip ile otomon okuni.<sup>81</sup> Nejo Yesu enaipirta inkitanapat enye, “**Amu eeniki ilolan sapuki ooiroshi aiteleiki iloilila loo ltung’ana; nemeyieu ninche neiseyie too ikimojino lenye**” (Mat. 23: 4). Neaku, keiteng’en iltung’ana inkitanapat metusuja kake mesuj ninche nena kitanapat. Naa kaata osiligi ajo iata sii iyie ilolan linapita taata. Ebaiki inkitanapat naairoshi olkuak aashu ebaiki neiroshi ng’ok inono. Aashu ebaiki iata osina tenaipirta entoki naje. Etejo Yesu Kaasho iyie enkiyeng’iyeng’ata. Kegira aimaki enkiyeng’iyeng’ata ooltauja lang. Metaa ore pee kincho Yesu iltauja lang neretu iyiook oleng aanap ilolan lang. Ore te sipata ebaiki eton egol ina bae kake ore kitii tenebo Yesu neleleku oleng metaa mikining enyamali anaa apa. Naa ore enyamali sapuk oleng naa ng’ok inono. Amu, meidimayu pee intajeu kewon. Neaku, kenare nilotu enetii Yesu pee kiyeng’iyeng’ie oltau lino nitum empalakinoto oong’ok nitum eseriani o enkishui nemeiting. Etejo Yesu, “**Enteleiki ate enchata ai oo murto..**” Etejo Yesu ore enyamali (enchata) ino naa kenapayu, inchere kelelek alang enchata enkop. Amu, ore enchata enkop naa ebaiki nelelek te dukuya kake keiroshiu ai olong. Kake ore pee etii Yesu ore entoki nairoshi naa etiu anaa entoki naneneng. Kesipa kegol sii enkiteng’enare e Yesu kake ore tenebo ninye o Enkiyang’et Sinyati naa keneneng’u.

Neitoki ninye ajo, “**enteng’ena ate te nanu..**” Ore te sipata oleng naa keiteng’en Yesu iyiook tinikisuj ninye nikipap ilolan lang tenebo ninye. Neaku, kenare nikisipu oleng enkishui e Yesu, enkeeya enye o empiunoto enye pee kiyiolou imbaa naaretu iyiook pee kinap ilolan lang tenkoitoi naishiakino. Kebor ninye nemewuasa to Itau. Neaku, ore pee kiata iltauja sidain oobor neiteng’en iyiook imbaa kumok oleng sidain. Kake ore pee kiata olwuasa naa kajo kegol oleng enkiteng’enare enye amu keaku entoki nimikiiyieu naa. Ore pee kining enkisoma naing’uaa oltung’ani obor naa kelelek pee kisuj kake ore pee eliki iyiook oltung’ani oata olwuasa enkisoma, naa kegol oleng pee kisuj amu kitum enyamali tiatua iltauja lang.

Ore pee kinap enchata e Yesu tenebo Yesu nikitum enkiyeng’iyeng’ata nagut oleng. Etejo Yesu, “**itumutumu intae enkiyeng’iyeng’ata tiatua nkorroki inyi; amu kelelek enchata ai oo murto naa keneneng olola lai.**” Neaku mayeng’iyeng’ata tiatua Yesu. Ebaiki nikijo ore enkoitoi e Yesu naa kegol oleng kake ore te sipata ore enkoitoi enkop naa kegol oleng tenkiting’oto alang enkoitoi e Yesu. Neaku matang’amu enchata e Yesu nikirridu neibatisai iyiook pee kitum enkiyeng’iyeng’ata tiatua iltauja lang. Nikiriamari o Yesu anaake pee eiteng’en iyiook.

#### **49. Yesu Olaitoriani le Sabato, eishunye Yesu oltung’ani tasat aina, osinka ogeluno - Mat. 12: 1-21**

Matang’as aadamu inkisilililot e Yesu tiatua kulo kererin. Kegira Ilfarisayo aagilunore Yesu oleng. Kejo ninche mesujita Yesu enkoitoi Enkai. Kake etapong’ori oleng metaa ninche lemesujita enkoitoi Enkai. Keeta enyamali tiatua iltauja lenye tenguton. Kejo kesujita inkitanapat Enkai kake mesujita enkoitoi enyorrata olng’ur. Keyieu nesuj inkitanapat te nkoitoi nagol oleng nemeeta olng’ur katukul. Kake matadamu aajo ore inkitanapat naa etii tenkaraki iltung’ana pee mesuj enkoitoi nemeretisho. Kake ore pee kisuj inkitanapat te nkoitoi nemetii olng’ur tenebo enyorrata katukul naa keaku sii enyamali.

Ore ai bae naa inchiere ore pee kisuj enkoitoi Enkai lasima pee etii iltung'ana oogilunore iyiook. Ebaiki neing'oru sii inkoitoi pee eibok iyiook. Nebaiki netum engoro oleng neing'oru enkoitoi pee ear iyiook. Ore te sipata etaaraki ilairukok kumok oleng te dunia kulo larin alang ilarin inkalifuni iip tomon o naudo pooki aiteru apa tenkata e kanisa o metabaiki kulo larin.<sup>82</sup> Kake matadamu pee kisuj eyieunoto Enkai alang iyieunot oo ltung'ana ata tinikitum inkisilisilot. Amu, keikash teneer iyiook kimbung'ita esipata alang tenalakuni iyiook kimbung'ita elejare.

**Mat. 12: 15-21** – Matadamu aajo ore Yesu naa oltung'ani ogeluno te Nkai. Netaasa sii esiai Enkai tenkoitoi emborron. Ore pee esuj oltung'ani enkoitoi Enkai toltau lenye pooki temborryon neisho Enkai ninye engolon naasie esiai enye. Mme lasima pee ebuaki Yesu iltung'ana aashu eisimaki ninche imbaa. Neme lasima pee kibuaki sii iyiook iltung'ana aashu kisimaki. Ore pee kisuj enkoitoi Enkai te mborron neas ninye esiai enye te rishata enye.



Copyright – Global Recordings Network. Used by permission.

## 50. Yesu o Beelsebul, Olmonekie le Yona, ng'otonye o lalashera Yesu - Mat. 12: 22- 50

**Mat. 12: 22-37** – Kejoito Ifarisayo inchere keas Yesu kuna baa tengolon e shetani. Kake mesipa amu keas tengolon Enkai. Neaku, kegira ninche apong'ori oleng. Keidimayu sii pee emor iltung'ana ilairukok aiko neijia. Nejo keeta iloiriruani netapong'ori oleng. Kake ore te sipata naa ninche oogira apong'ori.

**Mat. 12: 31, 32** - Kegol oleng kulo kererin naa kenare nikirrip ate pee mikipong'ori te naipirta ninche. Keipirta iltung'ana ooata iltauja oogol oleng lemeyieu neirridu katukul. Amu, keibala too lkulikae kererin kumok oleng inchere keidimayu pee eirridu iltung'ana ootaasa imbaa torrok oleng anaa Paul (1 Timoteo 1: 12-17), Petero pee emiki Yesu (Marko 14: 71; Yohana 21: 15-17), Daudi (2 Sam. 12: 13; Olkerempe 51: 1-17; 32: 1-11), ilo ayioni oiwusho (Luka 15: 13, 21-24), ina kitok naimaki Luka te embuku e Luka ematua 7: 36-50, o lelo tung'ana ooimaka Paulo te mbuku Olkorintio le dukuya 6: 9-11. Kake ketii eng'oki torrongo oleng naa inchere teneany oltung'ani Yesu neany sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati neitagol oltau lenye pee mening ororei le Nkai katukul. Etiu anaa ina ng'oki naimaki Yohana te 1 Yohana 5: 16. Neaku, ore ina naa enkikoo te iyook pee mikintagol iltauja lang kake kiomon Enkai anaake nikining sii ororei le Nkai anaake pee melotu erishata naijo ina inchere pee mikintagol iltauja lang oleng o metaba anaa neeku mikiiyieu nikirridu katukul. Kegira Ifarisayo aaitagol iltauja lenye oleng kake matonyok pee mikitiu anaa ninche.

Ore ewalata pee mikintagol iltauja lang naa pee kieu ilng'anyio sidain (Mat. 12: 33), nikirrip iltauja lang (Mat. 12: 34), nikirrip sii irorei lang (12: 36, 37).

Kake matadamu embae nabo oleng naa inchere mikidolita atua iltauja loo ltung'ana anaa Enkai neaku, kenare nikipuo dukuya aaomonoki iltung'ana to siligi amu ebaiki nerem Enkai iltauja lenye neirridu nabo olong.

**Mat. 12: 38-42** – Kegira Ifarisayo aaing'oru ilmonek kake keibala ajo meeta iltauja sidain amu eidipa ninche aatodol imbaa enking'asia neton eitu eiruk. Nedol sii Yesu ajo mesidain iltauja lenye. Nejo Yesu ore iltung'ana oogira aing'oru ilmonek anaake naa etiu anaa iltung'ana torrok ooata eng'uarrat sapuk oleng naipirta inkulie tokitin neme ene Nkai (Mat. 12: 39). Neaku, olmonekie le Yona ake eeta iltung'ana, inchere eirridutua iltung'ana apa tenkata e Yona kake eitu edol ilmonek. Etoning'o ororei le Nkai ake neirridu. Ore sii pee elo ina kitok nara enkaiguanani nening irorei le Solomon. Naa eing'uaa sii ninye enkop nalakua. Neaku, etonyua oleng alotu kake ore kulo Farisayo netaaniki ninche Yesu kake eitu ening. Neaku, matonyok oleng pee kining Yesu amu etaaniki ororei le Nkai iyook. Naa eikitok Yesu alang Yona o Solomon.

**Mat. 12: 43-45** – Ebaiki neton Yesu egira aimaki Ifarisayo tiatua kulo kererin. Metaa ebaiki neyiolou ninche ororei le Nkai kake eton eeta enyamali tiatua iltauja lenye. Neaku, etiu anaa keaku enyamali sapuk oleng tene meituku iltauja lenye amu keshukunye iloiriruani kumok alang ile dukuya. Ore sii taata etiu anaa oltung'ani otaa olairukoni le Yesu kake meloito dukuya tenkirukoto enye. Meisom ororei le Nkai nemelotu kanisa. Neaku, keidimayu pee etum ninye enyamali tesiadi alang enedukuya (Tisipu 2 Pet. 2: 19-22). Ore ai otoi nikidamunye ina bae naa inchere ebaiki nejo oltung'ani leitu eiruk keirridu kake meng'amu Yesu. Neaku, etiu anaa keituku enkiti wueji toltau lenye kake melotu enetii Yesu pee eiput Yesu oltau lenye tenkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, keidimayu pee eponu iloiriruani kumok oltau lenye alang apa tedukuya amu kejo ninye enoto enjeunoto, kake ore te sipata kelejita kewon. Amu, keisiligita esupatisho enye alang esupatisho naing'uaa Yesu.

**Mat. 12: 46-50** – Eetuo ng'oto Yesu tenebo ilalashera le Yesu neyieu neirorie ninye. Ebaiki negira aadamu ajo kegira Yesu apong'ori. Mikiyiolo te sipata kake kejo Marko 3: 21, *“Ore pee ening iltung'ana lenyena le sotua, nepuo pee epuo aabung, amu kejo , ‘Etarruoyie elukunya.’”* Ore inkulie katitin menyorraa ata ilmareita lang tinikisuj enkoitoi e Yesu. Kake kenare nikipuo dukuya aasuj Yesu ata tenekueniyie iyook. Nejo Yesu ore lelo tung'ana pooki ooas eyieunoto e Papa lenye naa ninche ilo Imarei lai. Ore eyieunoto Enkai tendorrop naa inchere pee eiruk iltung'ana Yesu neirridu neng'amu ninye anaa Olaitoriani, Olaitajeunoni neibatisai pee etum empalakinoto oo ng'ok o

Enkiyang'et Sinyati nepuo dukuya aasuj enkoitoi e Yesu toltauja lenye pooki. Neiu ilng'anayio anaa iltung'ana onyokita (Yohana 3: 16; 5: 24; Iasat 2: 38; Yohana 15: 1-17). Metaa kenyor Enkai tooltauja lenye pooki nenyor sii ilkulikae (Mat. 22: 34-39). Nelikioo sii ilomon supat le Yesu (Mat. 28: 19, 20).

**51. Einoto e Yesu tenkaraki osirua le Christmas** – (Mat. 1: 18-2: 1-18; Luka 2: 1-40; Yhn. 1: 1, 14).

Ore Maria naa ng'otonye Yesu, enkitok anaa intae inkituaak tenkop oo Lmaasai. Nera Yosef Olpayian anaa intae ilpayiani. Mera ninche ilaiguanak aashu iltung'ana karsisi. Kake ore pooki kata etaasishore Enkai ninche tenkipankata enye. Neaku, entadamu inchere keidim Enkai ataasishore sii iyiook tenkipankata enye ata tenaa mikira yiolot tena kop. Ore te dikai wueji neliki Bibilia iyiook ajo etejo Maria, **“Kara nanu esinka o Laitoriani; metotiwuo te nanu anaa enitejo”** (Luka 1: 38). Neaku, ebaiki neme oltung'ani yioloti Maria kake keata ninye oltau sidai neaku keidim Enkai ataasishore ninye tenkipankata enye. Neaku, matejo kira pooki isinkan lo Laitoriani; metotiwuo te iyiook anaa enatejo Enkai. Neaku, ata tinimikira iyiook iltung'ana le tipat oleng tena kop eton kiata tipat too nkonyek Enkai. Keidim ataasishore iyiook toonkoitoi enyena tinikiata iltauja sidain nikincho sii ninye enkishui ang metaa keidim ataasishore iyiook anaa enayieu ninye.

Matayiolo sii aajo etunute Maria te Nkiyang'et Sinyati neitu eboitare ole. Amu, kejo Matayo 1: 18, **“Inji eikununo einoto e Kristo; ore eidipa Yosef atisira Mariamu ng'otonye Yesu, eton eitu enyikakino, nedoli eata enutai e Nkiyang'et Sinyati.”** Neaku, kajo nanu entoki enking'asia ina. Kake keidimayu pooki toki te Nkai. Neaku, kiyiolo aajo era ninye Yesu Kristo Enkerai e Nkai amu eimua ninye atua Maria neme to lee kake te Nkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, mairuko ninye nikisuj inkoitoi enyena.

Ore apa pee esir oltung'ani loo Lyahudi esiankiki naa kegol oleng pee egil ina kipankata. Etiu anaa ina kipankata naata Ilmaasai amu ore pee esir oltung'ani esiankiki neyam neishooyo inkishu enkaputi naena inkejek naa kegol oleng pee egil ina kipankata. Kake ore apa to Lyahudi naa ore pee eye ole tiatua ina kipankata esirata (engagement) naa ore enkitok naa keji enkoliai. Ore sii tina rishata apa tenkop oo Lyahudi naa meboitare ole esiankiki enye tina rishata eton eitu eyam ninye.<sup>83</sup> Neaku, kegol oleng te Yosef pee ening ajo etunute Maria amu keyiolo ajo mme ninye otaboitare ninye. Negira aipanka pee **“eleliari aing'uaa”** ninye. Amu, etejo etaapa. Neaku, keata ninye enkurruna. Kake eipang'aka olmalaika ninye neliki pee meureyu eyam Maria amu eitu eas entoki suuji kake Enkai nataasa ina te Nkiyang'et Sinyati.

Matadamu sii aajo eibonuo apa Oloiboni enaipirta einoto e Yesu (Mat. 1: 22, 23; Is. 7: 14). Neaku keyiolo Enkai pooki toki. Naa keata enkipankata enye. Neasayu intokitin pooki anaa enayieu Enkai. Neaku, matusuj ninye amu meibeleyeniyi iyieunot Enkai.

Matisipu sii aajo ore Yesu naa Enkai tenebo iyiook (Mat. 1: 23; Yhn. 1: 1, 14). Keatai enkatini ooltorrobo ootetema aapuo enetii Enkai. Neen olgosoi oodo oleng. Neilep ake ore pee ebaya olng'am nebuaaki Enkai ninche nedung'o olgosoi nepuonu aamuta pooki ti abori. Neaku, kejo Ilmaasai, **“Metemayu Enkai tenkaraki ina.”** Nejo, sii, **“Memurut emurt elukunya.”** Neitoki ajo, **“Merrumoroyu ene Nkai too ntakulen.”** Neaku, kesipa ajo mikiindim iyiook aashom enetii Enkai eton kinchu kake ekibaya tinikiye kira ilairukok. Kake kesipa inchere eewuo Enkai enikitii iyiook to sesen le Yesu Kristo. Neaku, ketii Enkai tenebo iyiook anaake. Nejo sii Bibilia ore pee king'amu Yesu neponu ninche Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati nejing atua iltauja lang (Yhn 14: 23, 24).

Ore Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa engolon Enkai aashu matejo Enkiyang'et Enkai. Keidim atijing'a iltung'ana neretu ninche. Ore pee iaku olairukoni le Yesu naa kejing Enkiyang'et Sinyati oltau lino. Neaku ore apa, etijing'a Enkiyang'et Sinyati enkoshoke e Maria aretu ninye pee eiu enkerai (Mat. 1: 20). Keimaki sii ilmalaika tolkereri le tikitam. Ore ilmalaika le Nkai naa isinkan lenyena. Keretu sii taata iltung'ana. Keidim aairorie iltung'ana. Kejo dikai wueji, **“Aime ilmalaika aisiayiak ake ninche pooki ooirriwayioki meisaaisho, tenkaraki lelo ootum enjeunoto”** (Ilhebrania 1: 14)?

Neaku, mairuko Yesu amu eirriwua Enkai Yesu pee kiyiolou aajo aing'ai Enkai. Matayiolo sii aajo keidim Enkai ataasishore iyiook te nkipankata enye. Kiata tipat too nkonyek enyena. Mairuko Yesu anaa enkerai Enkai pee kitum sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati tiatua iltauja lang. Neibatisai sii iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu tenguton nikitum sii empalakinoto oong'ok tenkaraki osarge le Yesu oitukuo iyiook tenkata enkibatisa ang (Iasat 2: 38; 22: 16; Iroma 6: 1-4).

## 52. Kapaasha iltauja loo ltung'ana – Mat. 13: 1-23.

Ore ina kitanyaanyukoto naa keipirta ening'oto o esujata ororei le Nkai. Etiu ilantera anaa ororei le Nkai. Keuni ororei le Nkai tiatua iltauja looltung'ana. Ore iltauja naa etiu anaa enkulupuoni. Kesipa ajo kapaasha iltauja looltung'ana. Keng'amu embata nemeng'amu embata. Kesioki aang'amu embata kake ore tenkaraki eitu ening aitobiraki nelotu sheitani awuapaa ina kiti nanotito ninche amu ebaiki neitu easishore ina kiti nanotito. Ore ilkulikae naa kening sii tenchipai kake kesuj enkiti kata nebatata tenkaraki inyamalaritin. Ketii sii likai laa keng'amu sii ninye nebik enkiti kata alang olikai kake ore pee eponu inyamalaritin, o elejare enkop nebatata sii ninye. Kake ore ilo tung'ani oata oltau sidai nening ororei neyiolou tipat neng'amu nesuj, neiu ilng'anayio kumok oleng.

Neaku, toning'o ororei le Nkai taata nisipu ajurru oleng. Nincho Yesu erishata tiatua oltau lino pee iyiolou esipata ororei le Nkai. Nibung akurraki oleng pee iuu ilng'anayio kumok oleng. Etejo Yesu tiai wueji, ***“Nanu osabibu; intae ilng'osil. Ore oloton tiatua nanu, anaa tenaton sii nanu tiatua ninye, neiu lng'anayio kumok, amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki”*** (Yhn. 15: 5). Neaku, kesipa ajo ore pee kitoni tiatua Yesu nikitum engolon oleng pee kiiu ilng'anayio kumok oleng aa inchere kias imbaa kumok oleng sidain nikitum sii iltung'ana ooiruko. Neaku, ninche ilng'anayio lang. Kesipa sii inchere ore pee mikitoni tiatua Yesu naa pesho pooki toki. Kesipa keidimayu pee kitum intokitin kumok oleng anaa inkishu, inkera, aashu inkulie tokitin kumok kake ore pee mikitoni tiatua Yesu naa pesho nena pooki. Ore enkishui tiatua Yesu naa keata tipat alang inkulie tokitin pooki (Mat. 13: 44-46). Neaku, tang'amu ororei le Nkai taata nibik tiatua Yesu pee itum engolon pee iuu ilng'anayio kumok. Nimishuko siadi teneponu inyamalaritin amu Yesu oisho iyiook engolon alang intokitin pooki enkop.



## IMBUKUI NATAASISHORE AGIRA AIGER ENA BUKU

- 
- <sup>1</sup> James DeForest Murch, *Christian Education and the Local Church – History, Principles and Practice* (Cincinnati, Ohio: The Standard Publishing Company, revised edition 1958) 106.
- <sup>2</sup> Ing'orai Willard, *The Spirit of the Disciplines: Understanding How God Changes Lives* (San Francisco, California: HarperCollins Publishers, 1988) 1-10.
- <sup>3</sup> Jay Dennis, *The Jesus Habits* (Nashville, Tennessee: Broadman & Holman Publishers, 2005) 18-20.
- <sup>4</sup> F. Donald Harris and Ronald A. Harris, *The Trinity* (New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1971) 5-7.
- <sup>5</sup> Harris, 10.
- <sup>6</sup> Darrell W. Johnson, *Experiencing The Trinity* (Vancouver British Columbia: Regent College Publishing, 2002) 25-30.
- <sup>7</sup> Johnson, 39.
- <sup>8</sup> Johnson, 60-62.
- <sup>9</sup> Johnson, 77-84.
- <sup>10</sup> Donald A. Hagner, *Word Biblical Commentary vol. 33 Matthew 1-13* (Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1993) 17.
- <sup>11</sup> William Barclay, *The Gospel of Matthew vol. 2* (Philadelphia: The Westminster Press, 1975) 376.
- <sup>12</sup> Hagner, 869.
- <sup>13</sup> Ernest Best, *The First and Second Epistles to the Thessalonians* (Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1972) 262. Kake ketii ilkulikai tung'ana oojo ore pee elo oltung'ani olbalbal le nkima nemuta ninye katukul metaa meekure eetae ninye. Ing'orai Edward Fudge, *The Fire that Consumes* (Houston, Texas: Providential Press, 1982) 243-250; 361-410.
- <sup>14</sup> David E. Garland, *1 Corinthians* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Academic, 2003) 683.
- <sup>15</sup> Archibald Robertson and Alfred Plummer, *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on the First Epistle of St. Paul to the Corinthians* (Edinburgh: T & T Clark, 1978) 332.
- <sup>16</sup> Frederick William Danker, "Eikei" in *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature - Third Edition* (Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 2000) 281.
- <sup>17</sup> Rick Warren, *The Purpose Driven Life* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Publishing, 2002).
- <sup>18</sup> Ing'orai ematua e dukuya tena buku e Rick Warren.
- <sup>19</sup> Ing'orai ematua e are tena buku e Rick Warren.
- <sup>20</sup> Ing'orai ematua euni te mbuku e Rick Warren.
- <sup>21</sup> Ing'orai ematua sii euni te mbuku e Rick Warren.
- <sup>22</sup> Ing'orai ematua e imiet tena buku naigero Rick Warren.
- <sup>23</sup> Warren, ematua e ile.
- <sup>24</sup> Melimu Warren enkoitoi enjeunoto telulung'ata neaku ore nena baa naaipirta enkirridunoto o enkibatisa naa nanu otoponayie. Ing'orai Warren, ematua e 7.
- <sup>25</sup> Ing'orai Warren, ematua e 8.
- <sup>26</sup> Atoponayie imbaa aainei kumok kake tiniyieu niyiolou inkulie baa naaipirta ina bae, ing'orai Warren ematua e 11, enkardasi e 85)
- <sup>27</sup> Hagner, 17.
- <sup>28</sup> Barclay, 376.
- <sup>29</sup> Hagner, 869.
- <sup>30</sup> Doug Priest, *Proverbs* (Unpublished list of Maasai proverbs) 314.
- <sup>31</sup> Ken Sande, *The Peace Maker*, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 2004) 7.
- <sup>32</sup> Peter T. O'brien, *Colossians, Philemon* - Word Biblical Commentary, New Testament editor Ralph P. Martin, vol 41 (Waco, Texas: Word Books) 80.
- <sup>33</sup> Morton T. Kelsey, *The Other Side of Silence: A Guide to Christian Meditation* (New York: Paulist Press, 1976) 62
- <sup>34</sup> Richard J. Foster, *Celebration of Discipline* (New York: Harper and Row, 1978) 19.
- <sup>35</sup> Foster, 20, 21.

- 
- <sup>36</sup> Foster, 24, 25.
- <sup>37</sup> K. C. Hanson, "Right Hand," in *The International Bible Encyclopedia*, vol. 4, Gen. ed. Geoffrey W. Bromiley, (Grand Rapids: William B. Eerdmans Pub. Co., 1988) 191.
- <sup>38</sup> Ore nena baa naipirta Ilhebrania 1: 1-4 naa ketii ina buku e are naigero Paul Highfield naji *Inkisomaritin Naaipirta Imbaa Naatii Osotua Musana Naaret Ilairukok Pee Eriku Iltung'ana Leitu Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo* (3247 N. Nixon Ave., Springfield, MO: Christian Restortion Ministries, 2004) 117, 118.
- <sup>39</sup> Max Wilcox, "Raca," *The Anchor Bible Dictionary*, Editor in Chief, David Noel Freedman, vol 5 (New York: Doubleday, 1992) 605.
- <sup>40</sup> Ore embuku sidai oleng naipirta ina bae naa ena – D. Martyn Lloyd-Jones, *Studies in the Sermon on the Mount* (London: Inter-Varsity Fellowship, 1960) 232-241.
- <sup>41</sup> Walter Wink, "Neither Passivity nor Violence: Jesus' Third Way," *Society of Biblical Literature 1988 Seminar Papers*, Editor, David J. Lull (Atlanta, Georgia: Scholars Press) 210, 211.
- <sup>42</sup> Walter Wink, 214, 215.
- <sup>43</sup> Wink, 218, 219.
- <sup>44</sup> Walter Wink, *Engaging the Powers* (Minneapolis: Fortress Press, 1992) 189.
- <sup>45</sup> D. Martyn Lloyd-Jones, *Studies in the Sermon on the Mount* vol. 1 (London: Inter-Varsity Fellowship, 1960) 278, 279.
- <sup>46</sup> Jones, 285.
- <sup>47</sup> Intepen, S. S. Ole Sankan, *Intepen e Maasai* (Nairobi, Kenya: Kenya Literature Bureau, 1979) 82.
- <sup>48</sup> Augustine, *The Lord's Sermon on the Mount*, Trans. by John J. Jepson (New York, N.Y. : Newman Press, 1948) 132, 133.
- <sup>49</sup> Hagner, 158.
- <sup>50</sup> Paul Highfield, *Enjurrunoto Olkuak* (Nairobi Kenya: Word Alive Publishers, 2007) 67, 68. (Copyright held by Christian Restoration Ministries in Springfield, Missouri United States of America)
- <sup>51</sup> Highfield, *Enjurrunoto Olkuak*, 70, 71.
- <sup>52</sup> Robert H. Mounce, *New International Biblical Commentary: Matthew* (Peabody, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1991) 70.
- <sup>53</sup> William Hendriksen, *New Testament Commentary: Exposition of the Gospel According to Matthew* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1973) 382, 383.
- <sup>54</sup> Ingorai Bruce K. Waltke, *Genesis* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Pub. Co., 2001) 232-235.
- <sup>55</sup> John H. Walton, *Genesis*, in *The NIV Application Commentary Series* (Grand Rapids, Mi.,: Zondervan Pub. Co. 2001) 425.
- <sup>56</sup> Waltke, 233.
- <sup>57</sup> Victor P. Hamilton, *The Book of Genesis* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Pub. co. 1990) 438.
- <sup>58</sup> Victor P. Hamilton, 444.
- <sup>59</sup> John Skinner, *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on Genesis* (Edinburgh: T & T Clark, 1930) 288.
- <sup>60</sup> Gordon J. Wenham, "Genesis 16-50," in *The Word Biblical Commentary* vol. 2 (Dallas, Texas: Word Books, 1994) 28.
- <sup>61</sup> Paul Highfield, *Enkibung'ata e Yesu Tiatua Enkibatisa* (Nairobi, Kenya: CRM, 2006) 108.
- <sup>62</sup> Paul K. Jewett, *Infant Baptism and the covenant of Grace* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: W. B. Eerdmans Pub. Co., 1978) 91
- <sup>63</sup> D. Stuart Briscoe, "Genesis," in *The Communicator's Bible* (Waco, Texas: Word Books, 1987) 177.
- <sup>64</sup> Briscoe, 177, 178.
- <sup>65</sup> Briscoe, 178.
- <sup>66</sup> Briscoe, 180.
- <sup>67</sup> Walter Brueggemann, *Genesis* (Atlanta: John Knox Press, 1982) 178,179.
- <sup>68</sup> Hamilton, 130.
- <sup>69</sup> Bruggemann, 195.

- 
- <sup>70</sup> Briscoe, 211.
- <sup>71</sup> Briscoe, 210.
- <sup>72</sup> Hamilton, 182.
- <sup>73</sup> Moo, Douglas J. Moo, *The Epistle to the Romans* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1996) 397.
- <sup>74</sup> Moo, 399.
- <sup>75</sup> *Intepen*, 81.
- <sup>76</sup> William Barclay, *The Gospel of Matthew vol 1* (Philadelphia: The Westminster Press, 1975) 314, 315.
- <sup>77</sup> Frederick Dale Bruner, *The Christbook – A Historical/Theological Commentary – Matthew 1-12* (Waco Texas: Word Books, 1987) 316.
- <sup>78</sup> Bryon R. McCane, “Let the Dead Bury Their Own Dead: Secondary Burial and Matthew 8: 21-22,” *Harvard Theological Review* 83 (1990) : 31-43.
- <sup>79</sup> Douglas R. Hare, *Matthew* (Louisville, Kentucky: John Knox Press, 1993) 106.
- <sup>80</sup> Hendriksen, 437.
- <sup>81</sup> Hagner, 323.
- <sup>82</sup> “The Global Persecution of the Faithful,” *World and I* (December, 2000) 18 as quoted in Michael J. Wilkins, *The NIV Application Commentary* (Grand Rapids, Michigan, Zondervan, 2004) 462.
- <sup>83</sup> Hagner, 17.